

# HUMANOID ENCOUNTERS

THE OTHERS AMONGST US

1930-1949



ALBERT S. ROSALES

# HUMANOID ENCOUNTERS

THE OTHERS AMONGST US

1930-1949

ALBERT S. ROSALES



Triangulum Publishing.

Copyright © 2016 Albert S. Rosales

ISBN: 978-1539602804

ISBN 10: 153960280X

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be used or reproduced in any manner whatsoever without permission except in the case of brief quotations embodied in critical articles or reviews.

Designed and edited by Ash Staunton.

Main cover image used with permission by David Sankey. Center left painting used with permission by Jim Nichols.



## *Introduction*

The beginning of the modern age of UFOs or flying saucers. The 30's with hints of things to come, opened the way to the decade of the 40's. Humanoid encounters were surprisingly evident during the 30's, however 1947 was when the world changed, in Ufological terms and in my opinion the whole world changed.

I truly believe something did crashed at Roswell that will have consequences to this day. Other crashes were reported in the early and late 40's; was there a Cosmic war in progress, was the Earth the center of an Intergalactic conflict? I wish I knew but it would never be the same. 1947 would have over 80 encounters and supposed crashes of unknown craft.

The humanoid encounters anthology is winding down, but the cases remain stranger than ever, the early years were the stepping stones to the coming high-strangeness eras. Enjoy the early history of humanoid encounters!

My hope is that this information will be useful for future generations, be it for entertainment or any other purpose, just hopefully useful. Something strange has been happening, perhaps for thousands of years, mostly ignored, covered up, debunked, but it still happens. Every day someone becomes part of the mystery. 'Others' amongst us are reaching out to us, be it from outer space, other dimensions, other realms, etc. Beware, some might not have the best intentions. But I feel this is a necessary process for our species to make that giant leap forward and become the Universal citizens that we were meant to be.

It would be impossible to mention each and every researcher and person that has helped me amass this incredible amount of information. Thanks for the encouragement and assistance to my publisher and fellow researcher Ash Staunton.

I also received encouragement from many others, to name a few, Robert Othmar Vettiger, Alexander Rosales, Andy Davis, Jaime Brian, Wade Ridsdale, Hank Worbetz, Gerardo Macias, Sue Demeter St. Clair, Gladys Gonzalez, Ardy Sixkiller Clarke, Daniel Garcia Ramos, Robert Lesniakiewicz, Patrick Moncelet, Alejandro Barragan, Kay Massingill,

Franck Boitte, Jean Sider, Freddy Soisson, Donald Cyr, Annie Theriault, Jonny Enoch, Edwin Joyce.

Way too many to name here, but they also know who they are. I wish all the best in the future that is to come, sooner than later.

Albert S. Rosales

## TYPES OF CE (Close Encounter) CLASSIFICATIONS:

- **Type A:** When an entity or humanoid is seen inside or on top of an object or unidentified aircraft.
  - **Type B:** When an entity or humanoid is seen entering or exiting a UFO.
  - **Type C:** When an entity or humanoid is seen in the immediate vicinity of a UFO.
  - **Type D:** When an entity or humanoid is seen in the same area where UFOs or unknown objects have been reported.
  - **Type E:** When an entity or humanoid is seen alone, without related UFO activity.
  - **Type F:** When there is a 'psychic' contact between entities or humanoids, but an entity or humanoid is not necessarily seen.
  - **Type G:** When there is direct contact or interaction between a witness and a humanoid or entity; either involuntary, as a result of a forced abduction, or as a voluntary contact.
  - **Type H:** When there is a report of an alleged crash or forced landing of a UFO with recovery of its occupants, or when an anomalous entity is captured or killed either by a witness or military personnel.
- 
- **Type X:** When the situation is so uncanny that it doesn't fit any of the previous classifications. A new classification, there are several such cases in the files already. I would call these cases, 'extremely high strangeness events.'

# 1930

Location: (Undisclosed location) Texas.

Date: 1930.

Time: 10:00 a.m.

A young woman was driving in an isolated hilly area, when she remembers turning a curve in the road and suddenly driving up to and under the side of a huge "thing" sitting by the road. She was within a few steps of it; almost under one side of it when she stopped the car. It was sort of shiny gunmetal color; round and shaped like two dinner plates face to face, with a dome on the upper top side. It was about 100 feet across, about 15 feet thick. There was a small slender door, and the door chute let down to the ground with steps on the inside of it. The backside of the ship sat on the ground, but the downhill side was braced with two slender legs and round plates on the ground as feet.

There was one man of normal size, about 5 feet, 10 inches to 6 feet tall and about 165 to 180lbs. This person walked out onto the road to meet the witness and forced her to stop while he talked to her. Or at least she thinks he talked, although she did not see his lips move, and he turned his face away and looked down. While she seemed to hear him speaking, several other persons came walking up behind him; she took the 8 to 10 of these "persons" to be a troop of Boy Scouts, about 8 to 10 years old.

However when they got nearer, she saw that there was something strange about them; they looked a bit like Japanese or Chinese. They had very large slanted eyes, very large cheekbones and very thin lips. And they did not look like children but adults. They smiled at her but did not speak. She had to smile back because they were sort of pushing each other around playfully, like each one was trying to get in front to see better. The clothing they wore at first she took to be scout uniforms; tan in color. But when they came up close to her, she saw that there were no

pockets, buttons, edges, wrinkles, or pocket flaps. Very clean, very neat, and nice. They wore little tight caps, cut like baseball caps with little narrow bills. The larger man was dressed the same way.

Off-hand the whole bunch seemed like a scoutmaster and his troop of scouts. She had a small argument with the man; he said, *"Lady, you'll have to leave the highway and go around as we have the road blocked here."* She said, *"What is that?"* pointing to the saucer. He ignored the question and said, *"Never mind, you'll just have to go around. We want the road left clear and open and can't let you through here. You are a wonderful driver and you can make it all right."* (The man was directing her to drive off the road down into a rocky gully and then up another hillside to rejoin the road some distance away). She still argued and said, *"I can't put this big car down through that creek and rocks, it'd tear my car all to pieces, and I could never get out the upper side, and besides you don't own this highway."*

But somehow she couldn't help herself, and dazedly drove very slowly and fearfully down into the creek and rough canyon. She realized that the man was walking right along the side of the car, at her elbow. She felt very safe and was able to make the crossing and was no longer afraid. This was about 9:30-10:00 a.m. and it was the last thing she remembered until she came to herself; walking in to her home porch at about 12 o'clock that night; about 15 miles distant. Where she was, where she went, what happened to her those many hours, she has no idea. Neighbors had driven along that area during the day, and later told her family that they saw her car parked on the hill beyond the canyon. Her dad was starting a search party when she came in.

HC addendum.

Source: Michael Swords *IUR* Fall, 2003.

Type: C or G?

Comments: According to the source the witness had asked for help from the Condon Committee but they ignored her. No hypnotic regression was ever performed.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Toulx-Ste-Croix, Creuse, France.

Date: 1930.

Time: 9:00 p.m.

M. B. was driving up a hill to his hotel, when he saw a little man come out of the ditch beside the road and cross diagonally over it. His height was less than 4'3". He did not walk, but glided over the ground with legs immobile. As he reached the entrance to the hotel road, he vanished before the witness's eyes. The observation lasted no more than 10 seconds.

HC addendum.

Source: Jean D'Aigure, LDLN #130.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Central Desert, Western Australia.

Date: 1930.

Time: Unknown.

An aboriginal man remembered camping with his tribe one day when they saw a green light spinning around in the sky. It landed behind some trees. Soon, lots of little men, shining with green light, came out from the trees. They walked around the tribe, looking at the witnesses, and then walked back to the object, which then took off.

HC addendum.

Source: Bill Chalker, *'The Oz Files.'*

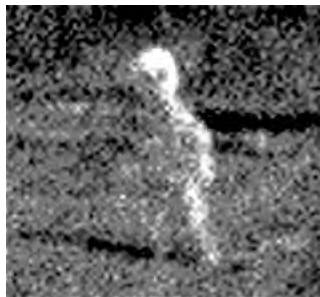
Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Alaska.

Date: 1930 (approximate).

Time: Unknown.



The anonymous witness was on his way to a lake when he saw a strange approximately 4ft tall white-colored entity, which he briefly chased and managed to take the above photograph. The entity appears to have an oval shaped head and round eyes. The witness waited four months before developing the photograph since it was a remote and desolate area. Apparently the day after he gave the photo to his grandson, the witness died (approximatly 70 years after the encounter).

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.ufocasebook.com/alaskaalien.html>

Type: E

Location: Gobi Desert, Mongolia.

Date: 1930.

Time: Unknown.

A monk named Dambayorin was traveling across the Gobi when he saw a naked child in the distance. When he got closer, he saw it was covered with red hair. He realized it was an 'Almas' (wildman) and fled in terror.

HC addendum.

Source: George Eberhart, '*Mysterious Creatures.*'

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Vernonia, Oregon.

Date: 1930.

Time: Daytime.

An object shaped like a hovercraft descended and hovered close to the ground. A ladder came down and two little men in shiny suits came out. One of the little men pointed a wand-like instrument at a child and caused unconsciousness. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Michael D. Swords, '*Grassroots UFOs.*'

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Kwaitwa Kitasu Bay, Swindle Island, British Columbia, Canada.

Date: 1930.

Time: night.

A Bigfoot type creature was seen in the shallows at night. It screamed when shot at, but no body was to be found the next day. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Tom Brown.

<http://www.highdesertbigfoot.com/Bigfoot-canada.htm>

Comments: Bigfoot impervious to gunfire?

Location: Tomintoul, Scotland.

Date: 1930.

Time: 9:30 p.m.

Two men walking along a lane spotted a bright white light descending over the area. As the light became even brighter, the witnesses were able to see several figures moving inside of it. This sighting was interpreted as a ghostly apparition.

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark, *'The UFO Encyclopedia' Vol. #2.*

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Barcelona, Spain.

Date: 1930.

Time: Night.

Ten-year old Antonio Ribera (who in later life became a world renowned Ufologist), at the time lived in a 'masia' on the Vallbidriera Avenue in Barcelona. He recalled; "It was an isolated area and the building was surrounded by a spacious patio. There, next to the door that led to my old room, was where I came upon that thing. It was in a bright light. It happened right next to me, quite suddenly. I haven't the faintest idea what it was doing there. I was afraid at first. It was a strong greenish brilliance that appeared without warning, opposite me. In front of the arch of light, I suddenly noticed something. A figure; a being. There, in my room, there was someone. We could call it a humanoid. It was short-statured and quite well-built. I couldn't describe his face very well; but I have a vivid memory (of the moment). And I always have. It's as if I saw it right now. It appeared just there, in silence and in front of me. I knew it wasn't a normal thing; that the being wasn't from here."

He felt no fear, he felt calm. Naturally, he didn't know anything about otherworldly visitors at that time. Seventeen long years would have to pass before the world would start to talk about that.

"I simply knew that that thing was strange and extraordinary. But I didn't feel any panic. I just stayed there, watching, laying on my bed and staring. I don't know how long exactly that human shape was there in front of me. It's as if a part of the information has been deleted. But the being hardly moved at all. It was completely still, with the green light behind it, a light that bathed the whole area where I slept. I could see arms, thorax and legs. The shadow stood out very clearly before the dim light."

Asked whether he thought the experience could have been 'the product of a dream,' Ribera answered that he was sure it hadn't; that he

had not been asleep. He could also recall finer details; the entity didn't seem to be wearing any clothes. The light was not blinding but rather gave him a pleasant sensation; one of peace and tranquility.

“What did surprise me was the stature. It was really short, as short as the typical humanoid that has appeared around the world so many times. It didn't have an oversized head; that is, its head, limbs and body were in proportion.”

HC addendum.

Source: UFO Roundup Vol. 3 #15, *Engimas* magazine No. 28, June, 1998.

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Mandurah, Western Australia.

Date: 1930.

Time: Night.

A strange little entity appeared inside the witness's house late one night, it was described as one-meter tall, pinkish in color with large ears, a wide slit mouth, with glistening skin as if wet. It also had bulging eyes covered with some sort of film. The father of the main witness grabbed a net and threw it over the creature, then dragged it outside. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Janet and Colin Bord, *'Unexplained Mysteries of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century.'*

Type: E

Comments: The description corresponds to some type of reptilian entity. The resemblance to the entity seen in Estonia in 1938 is uncanny.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Guines, Cuba.

Date: 1930.

Time: Midnight.



Medical Doctor and Cuban naval captain, Dr. M.T. Alvarez was driving over a bridge on the road between Guines and La Habana, when the car headlights illuminated a short figure less than 2ft tall, standing on the road ahead.

The naval captain, thinking that it was a “lost child,” stopped his car and approached the figure; grabbing it under its arms and attempting to lift it. But he was stunned as he realized that the figure was extremely heavy and he could not budge it. Somewhat afraid, the witness left the small entity alone and went back into his vehicle, immediately leaving the area.

HC addendum.

Source: orestes100350@yahoo.es quoting Patricio Bosch, Editora Corripio, Republica Dominicana 2001, also Dr. Sergio Cervera. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Carnaubeiras, Maranhao, Brazil.

Date: 1930.

Time: Night.

16-year old Jose Alves was rowing in his canoe at dusk, carrying a load of coconuts when his oar touched something hard. Then he saw a disproportionatly large head in the water; totally bald, with huge bright eyes. He tried to turn the boat around but could not. Terrified, he rowed away from the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Chris Aubeck, ‘Return To Magonia’

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Zhitomir region, Ukraine, USSR.

Date: 1930.

Time: Various.

Peasants from several of the local villages began to report bizarre experiences. Many reported seeing strange creatures that usually appeared after dark. According to the witnesses they were similar to humans, but only up to the waist area. They had normal legs, but above the waist they resembled a ‘pulsating flame.’ It was noted that in those houses where encounters took place, nearby the residents either died or moved away.

HC addendum.

Source: Archives of the Transcarpathian UFO Club UFODOS. Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Ixtaccihuatl Volcano, Mexico.

Date: January 8, 1930.

Time: Night.

39-year old Margaret Rogers was an American drug addict living in Mexico City, unemployed, and living in misery and despair, she prayed to be freed of her enslavement. On this day, a sympathetic and kindly friend; Doc Kelmer of the Electro Therapy Institute, took her in hand. As he had on other occasions, he gave her some money for food, clothing, hotel, etc. Later the following night, he met her, and in his car drove her past the city limits on the road to Cuernavaca. When Margaret became violently sick, he gave her a small vial to drink. She did so, falling asleep immediately.

Still later, upon awakening in a motionless car, she found herself in mountainous country lit by a brightly shining moon. The car was close to a mass of greenery that grew at the foot of a tall cliff. Margaret thought the spot was near Ixtaccihuatl Volcano. Doc Kelmer stood quietly, touching the foliage. Once more Margaret was overcome by nausea. After the attack, Doc came to her side, talked briefly, and returned to the foliage. With upraised arms, he wailed (rather than spoke) a few words. Then a startling thing happened.

The whole mass of greenery slid to one side revealing a large opening. Margaret followed the middle-aged man inside, oddly unafraid. The opening closed, and a queer bluish light filled the cave. Events moved swiftly then. But to Margaret it was all so vague. As though ordered, she made for a large block of black marble beside one of the cave's walls, and lay down upon it.

She felt herself float above cool, green waters, watching strangely-colored denizens at play; unable to descend for quite some time. She finally submerged beneath the water. The sensation of drowning was never felt. Then; utter oblivion. Once or twice, as in a dream, she saw that she was in a vast room, lying on a table of some sort. Humanoid giant figures surrounded her. Under a soft, lavender light, Margaret felt heavenly relief from the pains she had known for so long. Again came the feeling of floating. And, again, came the hazy realization that she lay unclothed on a table with one of the giants bending over her.

When fully awake, Margaret thought for a moment that death had truly claimed her. In wonder, as she lay on a fur-covered bed, fifteen feet long and nine feet wide, she looked about the room in which she was present; a spacious room with appropriately huge furniture where

everything was seemingly made of silvery metal. Now free of pain, feeling clean (and weak), Margaret was given a jolt when she received a visitor in the person of a strangely attired female giant, strikingly beautiful.

Given food and told the date; January 15, 1930; as well as the fact that she had for days been taking the "cure," Margaret learned that she had not dreamed of the giant figures about her when she had arrived in the caverns. For later she met those very same giants (or surgeons, to give them their proper name) who had cured her of the drug habit and its ruinous results to her system. Margaret Rogers saw many amazing things; learned much and met many of the cavern people, who were all very kind to her. She noticed numerous articles of surface manufacture; examined wondrous machines of the underworld; saw evidence of how a badly hurt surface man, with one eye blinded for fifteen years, was made completely well again in two hours by the miraculous science of the wise people below.

Reduced to our size scientifically, Margaret was told that many cavern people live on the surface in large numbers, being scientists, doctors, lawyers, judges, even higher in the government. Days passed. Babies were seen as big as ten-year old surface children. Cavern children of that age were noted to be Margaret's height of five-feet five. Method of locomotion in the underworld was a vehicle that was wheel-less and without motors, torpedo-shaped and two-seated. In what manner were they propelled over the perfectly smooth roads? Simply by; *thought!* About 2,000 miles was covered in less than two hours on one occasion.

She learned further that the caverns are visited by Venusians in space ships, for the people below have colonies all over the universe. All the stars and planets as large as Earth or larger, have life in humanoid form. None of this four-legged, green-colored intelligence so popular in science fiction. Animals on the other hand, are more varied. The "true" story of Jesus Christ, told to Margaret, would enrage any devout Christian of the surface world.

More time passed for Margaret Rogers. For her it was a happy period. Horror and fear never once marred the scene. Therefore, she was obviously in the company of the "Tero" at all times. Never the "Dero." According to Margaret certain underworld territory was forbidden, Margaret never had the reason explained to her. Before leaving for her return to the surface, she was told she would come back to the caverns in twenty years.

Margaret Rogers disappeared strangely and re-appeared after three years. She died of a stroke in 1955 at the age of 64.

HC addendum.

Source: Jim Wentworth, *Search* magazine, August, 1958.

Type: X

Location: Near Tupiza, Bolivia.

Date: Spring 1930.

Time: Night.

A 35-year old shepherd, accompanied by his trusty dog, had been out searching for food in the evening but due to the recent thaw, the rivers had grown much wider than usual and adding an element of risk to the task. He decided to give up the hunt until the next day and go look for the best place to camp down for the night. It was cold and the few animals that were near, donkeys, and goats, huddled close to each other near his makeshift shelter. Suddenly a powerful blinding light lit up the whole landscape. The animals panicked and fled in all directions while the dog ran to his master's side.

The man, meanwhile, had no idea what was going on but did not plan to hang around in the open and find out. He ran to a clump of low trees and hid there in fear, his dog beside him all the time. The light seemed to come from a point some ten or twenty meters above the ground but it was so bright that the man could not make out any source or aircraft overhead. After a while the light grew dimmer, allowing him to see what was happening just ahead. About 20 meters from his hiding place; four humanoid figures were moving over the grass. Their movements were sprightly and they appeared to bounce or float as they traveled. It wasn't possible to see their faces because of the light but they looked like "little men."

Then, just as suddenly as the light had come, it vanished. The beings were gone too, and all that was left was the coldness of the night, the frightened animals and one terrified young man. Soon after the encounter the witness became interested in a range of things that he hadn't paid too much attention to before. He devoted his free time to the study of herbal remedies and professed to have gained a degree of "intuition" that he hadn't dreamt was possible.

HC addendum.

Source: '*Ovnis en Jujuy*,' Part 3, *Gaceta Ovni* March, 2001.

Type: C

Comments: Translated by Albert S. Rosales.

Location: (Undisclosed location) Mexico.

Date: Late April, 1930.

Time: Unknown.

The witness heard a story from his grandfather who was in Mexico helping a friend build a house. He had heard reported sightings of a creature in the water that had been eating animals near the lake. Even some children would go missing. His grandfather paid no attention; he was there for a job. However he soon became fascinated. The house he was building was near the lake, so he sometimes overheard residents talking about this creature. One day he woke up to see many people gathering around the lake. He walked to see what was happening. Some residents had several dead lambs in their arms. It turned out that the residents had injected the lambs with poison or fed it to them, and they smothered the lambs with their own blood. That night the townsfolk tossed the lambs into the lake, hoping to catch this creature.

When morning came, the residents came to see the lambs. The creature was floating on the surface of the lake. It looked like a large monkey. It was about five feet tall, had thick brown wet hair, and had rows of sharp and yellow teeth. This was nothing that anyone had seen before. Had a monkey adapted to water? Or was it even a monkey? (It's not known what happened to the carcass of the strange creature).

HC addendum.

Source: *Your True Tales*, March, 2007.

Type: H?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Greensboro, North Carolina.

Date: May, 1930.

Time: Daytime.

Mr. and Mrs J. T. Rankin and their daughters Katherine and Miss Mary Rankin watched in broad daylight; a top-shaped object, dark in color and 40ft wide, land in their garden area on Pearson Street. The object appeared to be hollow inside, and they were startled to see the head and shoulders of an occupant inside, through a "window." He wore a dark, tight-fitting garment and a head cover or helmet.

They watched for 5-10 minutes; when the object then lifted straight up and moved off soundlessly. The object had the power to move perpendicularly and horizontally. The two daughters revealed their "hidden" sighting to radio and television personnel in 1975.

HC addendum.

Source: George D. Fawcett.

Type: A

Location: Haverigg Dunes, Cumbria, England.

Date: Summer 1930.

Time: Midnight.

14-year old Philip was fishing and was seeing to his fishing lines. It must have been around midnight when he decided to return home. As he reached the top of one of the sand dunes; he saw a strange figure which at first he thought was the "Devil." Then he looked again and noticed that it didn't have a tail, and then he thought that it wasn't the Devil "but it wasn't from this planet."

The figure was humanoid in shape and about 5'10" in height and was covered in red hair right down its body, about 2 inches long. Around the creature's waist he noticed some type of silvery or metallic "material." He couldn't tell if it was some sort of clothing or shorts but he could see that it was all silvery in color from the waist down to its calves, it was silvery in color. It also wore tight-fitting silvery boots. As a result of the moonlight, Philip was able to see the creature in detail. Terrified, he ran about 50 yards to a friend that had also been fishing and told him what he had seen. Both then ran away from the area. He further described the humanoid as having high cheekbones and a sort of elongated face. He could see that it had normal eyes, nose and mouth.

Two days before encountering the strange being; Philip and several other town members had seen, coming in from the sea, a fiery round object emitting flames from its rear that seem to crash or land in the dunes. Some said it was a "comet." They did not go to investigate the apparent crash or landing area. The object had been completely silent.

HC addendum.

Source: NUFON #176.

Type: D?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Montebenichi, Arezzo, Italy.

Date: August, 1930.

Time: Morning.

An old woman was washing some clothes in a local creek. After hanging a couple of black socks on an iron string between two poles, she heard a loud hissing sound and felt a gust of wind. At that point, she saw a sort of "spinning top" which landed about 20 meters from her. A door opened on the lower part of the object and a ladder came out from it, touching the ground.

Two beings, each 1 meter tall, emerged from the object via the ladder. Both walked around the woman a few times; nearly touching her and continually emitting a sort of "twittering" sound. After a few minutes had

passed, the beings took the socks from the rope and brought these with them into the object. Shortly after, the object took off, producing a hissing sound and a gust of wind.

HC addendum.

Source: Maurizio Verga, Itacat.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Nagydobos, Hungary.

Date: August, 1930.

Time: Night.

The main witness, a child at the time, was playing in the yard with several other children. As they played, they saw a dark body descend from the sky and blot out the stars. The large dark object emitted a beam of light from the bottom that illuminated the area. The beam of light then reached the ground and traveled over a fence and into the garden where the children played.

Out of the beam then stepped out a 2 meter tall dark-suited man who approached the terrified children and communicated clearly with them, *"Do not be afraid, I am not going to hurt, I am just happy to see you."* However the terrified children began to scream in a panic. The tall man then stepped back into the beam and was seen to float back up the beam into the dark object. After the dark object was gone, the stars became visible again.

HC addendum.

Source: Kriston Endre RYUFOR Foundation, Hungary.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Piedmont, Missouri.

Date: August, 1930.

Time: Night.

The main witness (now 96 at the time of writing this and still very 'sharp') lived outside Piedmont on a farm that has been in the family since the 1850's. He lived there with his mother, father, grandmother and siblings. When he was a child, whoever was the youngest had to sleep on the sleeping porch of the house. None of them wanted to sleep there because the "little people" would visit and they were all afraid of them. He remembers that his mother and grandmother told stories about the little gray people who visited the farm at night and that the stories were in the family since before the Civil War.

One night in particular, when he was 10-years old, he was lying in bed on the porch when he saw a gray being with big eyes walk up to the window and look inside at him. He was frozen in fear. The entity just kept staring at him. The next thing he knew, there were three of them, all about 4 feet tall with no hair, big black eyes, a small nose and mouth, and thin, standing next to his bed, and he remembers thinking that he had no idea how they got inside. He was even more afraid and wanted to pull the covers up over his face but couldn't. He doesn't know what happened after that. The next morning he woke up and they were gone. They never appeared during the day, only at night.

He never saw a craft of any type, but sometimes late at night; the family would hear a humming sound coming from the low depression area around the pond about 100 feet from the house, but never went to look to see what it was. He thinks they were afraid to. They also saw small white balls of light in the yard and around the farm at dusk and after dusk but never knew what they were. The lights were about the size of a softball.

The whole family was sure to be inside after dark and they just didn't play outside after dark – the older family members made sure they came inside and as he thinks back on this it must have been because of the little people who would “take them.” That is the term his mother and grandmother used; they would say that the little gray people would take them at night but always brought them back before morning. It was almost like talking about fairies or something magical that was their little secret. It was not something the spoke about to other people – they kept it to themselves and still do to this day.

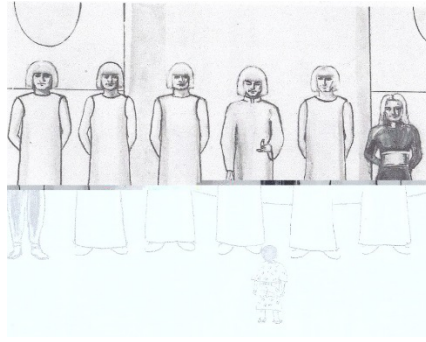
He claims that he still see them sometimes, only inside the house where he sleeps now. He sees them come in late at night, usually around 3:00 a.m. but for some reason he just falls asleep and doesn't remember any interaction with them. He doesn't let anyone sleep on the porch. His children and grandchildren have also seen the gray people. They are not as afraid of them anymore, just look at them as being visitors rather than something that will harm them.

HC addendum.

Source: MUFON CMS.

Type: E & G?

Location: Matsuyama, Ehime-ken (prefecture) Japan.  
Date: August 2, 1930.  
Time: Night.



Warabe Amanaka, went out with his family to enjoy a festival at a local shrine. After the ceremony ended; around 9pm, Warabe returned home and went to bed. While he was laying there, he heard a familiar voice calling him; *"Come out, my boy."* No sooner had he heard the voice (in his mind) than he woke up and cheerfully went out in his yukata. The man was standing there with a smile as usual.

"Uncle" (as Warabe called the visitor) was about 200 centimeters tall with hair cut short like that of a young girl. His complexion was white like a Caucasian, having clear-cut features and large eyes. In addition, his skin was so smooth that the boy saw no traces of a mustache or beard. Uncle was wearing the usual long white robe and white shoes. He said, *"Come along with me, my boy."* Warabe answered with real delight, *"All right,"* and walked with him at ease.

They walked along, passing by the shrine and the graves until they came to a large field. There was a large round object showing its dim outline in the darkness. It was about 40 meters across, but the boy could not see any additional detail. Uncle took the boy into the large object through a door. When entering, Warabe found that there were five men waiting for them. They were also tall and wore their hair bobbed similar to that of Uncle except for one man. This man was rather short, wearing a ski-type overall of light brown color with a wide waist belt and brown shoes. His long blond hair hung about his shoulders. In addition to being good-looking, his complexion was much like a Japanese. At first Warabe thought he was a woman, but later he knew that the person was a man.

All the crew was very friendly and kind and received the little boy warmly. They were ordinary persons without any eccentricity, so Warabe could make himself at home there. The crew except for one wore a kind of poncho-style long white robe having no sleeves. Here the boy was also changed into a small poncho-style suit designed for a child, and was

given white sandals. Uncle changed his clothes especially for the flight, too. Then he seated the boy in an armchair and helped to fasten the boy's seat belt. After having made preparations for a journey, the boy's friend said, *"We are going to take you wherever you want to go."* This offer delighted the boy, so he answered without hesitation, *"I want to see elephants and whales!"* *"All right, we will go to where the elephants and whales are."* Uncle was quite ready to comply with his request.

The object was one of those so-called flying saucers. It took off noiselessly and began to fly into the dark sky. On the wall were large elliptical windows. The round floor was large and over 15 meters in diameter. The illumination was too weak to show the detail of the room. In the middle of the round floor was a huge, white translucent globe which was 2 meters across. The color tone of the interior including the floor, wall and ceiling was all in a general color scheme of milk white.

After flying for a while, Warabe was surprised to see the sun rising above the horizon again. He supposes now that this was because the vehicle was flying at a very high altitude. In the meantime, the boy saw the sea below, and they flew for more than an hour when Uncle finally said, *"Boy, some whales are swimming. Look down at them!"* The young man held Warabe and walked to the nearest window to watch the whales swimming and spouting water. However, since the flying saucer was at a high altitude at the time, the whales were dwarfed. So the little boy complained, *"I thought whales were very big, but now they are rather small. I want to see big ones."* Uncle agreed to the boy's proposal, *"Ok, we are going down a little more."*

The saucer descended very close to the surface of the sea and hovered. Warabe cried in excitement, *"Wow! How big they are! Great!"* The boy was truly excited with the enormous creatures he had never seen before. Uncle watched them pleasantly with a smile. Then the saucer began to fly again past the ocean for a long period. This time they flew further and further and then over a vast desert until they finally reached the place where elephants were to be seen. Warabe is of the opinion that they had travelled all the way over to Africa.

Looking down at the grassy plain, the boy noticed that a crowd of elephants were stomping about, raising a cloud of dust. But they were also dwarfed by the high altitude. Again Warabe was not satisfied with the sight and said, *"Uncle, I want to see bigger elephants!"* The young man answered, *"All right, we are going down a little more."* The saucer descended slowly and finally landed on the plains! With joyous wonder Warabe watched these gigantic animals walking and swinging their large ears and long trunks. He was very much moved by the scene, since it was the first time he had seen real elephants. Some of them seemed to have become aware of the huge saucer and looked at it.

During the long flight, "Uncle" served juice one in a while, which tasted sweet and a little cold. On one occasion, one of the crew who

looked like a woman gave Warabe a cup of juice, saying, "*Hai, kore*" (Here you are). He spoke standard Japanese, and was very tenderhearted.

The wonderful flying machine flew again and arrived in Giza this time. Through a window Warabe saw the great pyramids and the sphinx in the setting sun. He must have looked at them front ways because the saucer landed on a small hill located far ahead of the sphinx. A few years ago Warabe Amanaka visited Giza with his wife and confirmed the place where the saucer once landed. The hill, which was 40 or 50 meters high, was just as it was.

It was just before five o'clock next morning when they returned to the point of departure in the suburb of Matsuyama. Warabe noticed it because he found that the clock showed five a.m. when he got home. Just before leaving the marvelous vehicle, the crew stood in a row. Then Uncle took a step forward, saying in behalf of them, "*My boy your father is Abraham. You are Abraham's son. You must bear it well in your mind.*" Warabe did not know the name 'Abraham' at the time, but repeated the name in order not to forget it.

The little boy left the saucer for his home, hand in hand with Uncle, but both said nothing at all on the way. Uncle disappeared when they got to the house. The whole neighborhood had been in great confusion because the boy had been missing from his house for the night. The villagers conducted a search for the boy all through the night in vain.

Therefore, his family was very surprised to see him again. His father was furious at his abrupt appearance and cried, "*Where have you been?*" Warabe talked about his fantastic experience; that he saw whales in the sea as well as elephants and pyramids from a flying large round object at night. But they did not believe in his story at all. In addition to disbelief, they laughed at him and scorned him, saying that he was talking nonsense. He was then branded by the villagers as a big liar and a sleep-walker.

HC addendum.

Source: *Flying Saucer Review*, spring 2000, quoting Hachiro Kubota, Gap-Japan newsletter, UFO Contactee #2 February, 1986. Type: G

Location: Pittsylvania County, Virginia.

Date: Fall 1930.

Time: 2:00 p.m.

A witness named Collins reported hearing a loud humming sound coming from behind a knoll. Upon investigating, he spotted a large aluminum-colored domed disc-shaped object on the ground about 70ft away. The craft glowed slightly.

He could also see two 3-½ft tall beings, wearing green coveralls, apparently collecting soil samples. They also wore helmets. Soon the beings disappeared onboard the craft and with an increase level of the humming sound, the craft rose straight up and disappeared into the distance.

HC addendum.

Source: Richard Hall in UFOCAT.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Leon County, Texas.

Date: Fall 1930.

Time: Evening.

Two men; Lawyer Henry and a friend, were quail hunting along a fence line near the Trinity River (a swamp with tall old oaks, hickory and pecan). When they saw a very large 9' tall brown/black creature burst from the very thick brush carrying a calf. The calf weighed approximately 300lbs and this humanoid creature had it in its arms, running upright. Needless to say they departed the area and sped back to their employer; a Mr. J. W. Sherrif. The hunters returned to the location to find a dead calf with its entrails removed and the brush was ,busted up all around.

The three dogs Mr. J.W. brought would not get out of the car and the shared opinion was to leave. Not long after this took place Mr. Lawyer Henry, his family and many neighbors left the area. A couple of the houses still stand; although in severe disrepair and grown up with brush. The area is still remote and on private land.

HC addendum.

Source:[http://www.bfro.net/GDB/show\\_county\\_reports.asp?state=tx  
&county=Leon](http://www.bfro.net/GDB/show_county_reports.asp?state=tx&county=Leon)

Type: E

Location: Wayne County, Tennessee.

Date: Autumn 1930.

Time: 9:00 p.m.

A man named Joe had traversed the first stretch of Beech Creek Road from Highway 13, when a sound like a bullet passing close by his ear disturbed him. Then Joe noticed two small lights up ahead, just over the ground, on the right side of the road. He rationalized that they were probably just fire flies; although he marveled at how they remained level, like a pair of eyes. Then the two lights seemed to merge together and become a single "wash-pan" sized light.

It was about this time that Joe heard another curious noise; something resembling the motor of a saw mill shutting down. Then when it was too late to turn back, a brilliant white light appeared at the roadside. Joe was astonished, to say the least, to now observe a group of dwarfish men; perhaps 8 to 10; who were looking at him from around what appeared to be a circular table. They were, he would later decide, the ugliest men he had ever seen. Their faces were slightly flushed or reddish in complexion, and their skin was wrinkled and whiskered, and some had beards, and apparently they all had pretty long noses.

In terror, Joe threw his walking stick at the little men. Although the "men" did not make any threatening moves, Joe didn't think they looked too friendly. After that, he ran like the devil was on his heels because, quite obviously, at that moment he wasn't too sure that he wasn't. Several hundred yards later, Joe's next full conscious recollection was of picking himself up off the ground at the foot of Smith Branch Hill. His clothes were badly torn from his frantic escape from the unknown. He returned home that night badly shaken and hurt.

HC addendum.

Source: Brent Raynes, *Alternate Perceptions*, Winter 1995. Type: C?  
Comments: Very bizarre early CE3 encounter with a different type of "little men."

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Camperville, Manitoba, Canada,

Date: Winter 1930.

Time: Late night.

On a cold winter night as the whole family slept, they were suddenly awakened by the keen howling and frenzied barking of their dogs. Several family members rushed out after quickly getting dressed. The dogs acted as if they were rabid but never approached the figure of a strange man that was standing by the fence next to the road. He was not

wearing proper clothing, in the dead of winter with temperatures below 30. This figure wore only a black tailed tuxedo and a white shirt. He stood there watching the dogs, and then he looked at the family.

They walked towards him to see what he wanted but he backed up to the dirt road. Two of the uncles walked towards him. He watched them approach him and then walked backwards down the road. No matter how fast the men walked they could not get close to him. He seemed to be walking backward one step at the time but no matter how fast they ran they could not reach him. The men gave up and returned home. They never saw the stranger again.

HC addendum.

Source: Paranormal about Com June, 2003.

Type: E

# 1931

Location: Near Simferopol, Crimea, Ukraine.

Date: 1931.

Time: Morning.

A local resident; Mr. Yakov Tabunshikov, reported seeing a strange globe hovering above the roof of a nearby house. Its diameter was no more than 2 meters. The globe was completely transparent, with no visible engines. It floated between his home and a nearby home approximately 40 meters from him.

He was amazed to see a man seated inside the globe, as if sitting on an invisible chair. The man was dressed in red clothing without a helmet. He had a light red beard and a thick red longish hair on his head. His faced appeared wrinkled. He stared ahead of him in a fixed glance, emotionless, completely ignoring the witness. Soon the globe and its occupant drifted away and vanished from sight.

HC addendum.

Source: Mikhail Gershtein, Anton Anfalov.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Campinas, Sao Paolo, Brazil.

Date: 1931.

Time: 5:00 p.m.

The witness; 9-year old Jose Florencio, was playing ball in an alley with some friends near the intersection of Alecrins and Cambui roads. After finishing the game, he remembers walking home past a local mansion owned by one "Julio Vitorino." Suddenly as he walked by, a flying object appeared overhead; descending very close to the witness and causing some sort of air displacement which made the young witness

lose his balance. As the object hovered at about 60cm from the ground, a sort of “staircase” descended to the ground, emitting a sound like that of the motor of a refrigerator. The object was lead in color, dark gray and had landed only about 1-meter from Jose.

When he thought about running away, a door on the object opened and a person grabbed him and pulled him inside. Using a sort of “wheel” the occupant or “commander” of the craft closed the door and led the witness to what appeared to be the main compartment in the craft. The occupants of the craft wore smooth light-colored suits and helmets with dark visors and attempted to communicate with Jose by using mimic and hand gestures but Jose couldn’t understand what they were trying to convey to him.

When the alien commander removed its helmet, only then did Jose realize that it a woman. Two other crewmembers kept their helmets on and appeared to act as guards. All the helmets on the aliens had antenna like protrusions. He also heard the aliens communicate among themselves in a low voice resembling a “German type language.” Jose noticed that their clothing was a sparkling olive color, so were the helmets, they wore black boots and olive colored gloves.

He was led in front of a device that had several panels, with numerous knobs and buttons of different colors, which seemed to blink at intervals. In front of the panel stood another woman, who seemed to be operating it. As he stood near her, the alien woman at the panel took off her helmet and touched Jose’s face as if trying to calm him; she did not remove her gloves; at no time did any of the aliens remove their gloves.

Jose was then placed in a hole-like aperture. He was lying down and noticed a light above. Once inside the “hole,” the door closed behind him and he again heard the refrigerator motor type noise. Jose stated that he was then given a brief medical examination in which he was made to remove his shirt and pants and hold them. They examined his ears, eyes, chest, and fingers and made him open his mouth. His was given a white silky towel to cover himself.

After dressing, he was placed inside the hole. Inside this small compartment he felt very confined and could barely move his body. However there was a window and he was able to look out and see the top of the roofs and trees of the houses and realized that the object was airborne. The motor like sound had also increased in volume at this point.

Jose described his abductors as being about 1.6m in height, with white skin, blue eyes, dark blond hair, with well-defined facial features and pointy chins. Their ears and eyes were of a normal size but their mouths appeared somewhat smaller than that of humans. The interior of the ship was completely illuminated by a fluorescent bluish light which at times blinked and on the ceiling he saw a red light.

At one point the woman commander took a lead-colored container walked to the center of the compartment and poured its contents onto the floor. The contents resembled “liquid metal;” viscous in appearance which dissipated into several holes on the floor of the craft. Later he learned that this liquid was used to propel the craft. The inside of the object was the same lead color everywhere.

After an undetermined amount of time, Jose was returned to the same location he had been picked up. A door opened and the same staircase descended to the ground. The woman commander accompanied him to the ground while the two “guards” remained inside the door; all three kept their helmets on. The woman tapped Jose on the shoulder and told him (in Portuguese) that he could go.

Trying to remain calm, he walked away and resisted an urge to run. A beam of light of which the witness could not determine its source illuminated his path as he walked away from the object. The alien woman then returned onboard the craft. The door then closed, the object became luminous and rose up; leaving the area at very high speed.

The witness remembered that while inside the object he did never felt any hunger or thirst. Upon arriving home at around 1:00 a.m. his parents were very worried and asked him where he had been. He told them what had occurred but was not believed. Later, feeling very tired and nervous, he went to sleep. He experienced nightmares and 15 days later, Jose was taken to the Casa Santa de Misericordia Hospital after unexplained wounds appeared on his body, around his shoulder, face and head areas. The wounds were concave and resembled measles but the doctors could only suggest that he had been “bitten” by insects. However the wounds healed within 15 days.

HC addendum.

Source: José Carlos Rocha Vieira Junior, UFOVIA, Brazil.

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Arnhem Land, Northern Territory, Australia.

Date: 1931.

Time: Evening.

A local aboriginal elder reported a UFO landing and aliens (undescribed) emerging from the object and abducting a 2-year old aboriginal child. Another UFO landed near a station and a woman who approached reportedly received a telepathic message from the aliens that they wanted to take her. The UFO left without the woman when the station manager emerged with a gun. The object left a circle on the ground that apparently can still be seen today.

HC addendum.

Source: Bill Chalker, *'The Oz Files.'*

Type: B & G?

Comments: There is no additional information as to what ever became of the 2-year old boy.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Eslov, Skane, Sweden.

Date: January, 1931.

Time: Night.



As his work day was over, Helge Eriksson a cattleman from a local farm was headed over to visit a friend on another nearby farm. Leaving late at night, he saw not far from the farm where he worked, 10-12 small men walking towards him. The strange little men were about 50 feet away quickly approaching his location. He described the men as short and stocky and somehow Helge felt extreme fear at the strange sight.

The group of little men passed by Helge just one meter away from him. He could see them quite clearly under the intense moonlight. The little men had long dark beards and wore dark hooded green uniforms. They walked rhythmically and unison and spoke to each other in a loud unknown language, which sounded human but it all flowed together into a murmur and Helge understood nothing of what they were saying. He was extremely scared and had to restrain himself in order not to run away.

He also noted that the heads of the little men seemed abnormally large as compared to the rest of their bodies. They were dark skinned and their beards seemed very long. The little men walked at an amazing high speed marching just like in the military, Helge also noticed a strong 'pungent' odor coming from the strange group. The men, who Helge estimated to have been only just over a meter in height, walked past him, totally ignoring his presence, and walked towards a nearby corral and into a sort of foggy diffuse violent blue-violet glow. They then

disappeared straight into this foggy light. He then heard a loud whistling sound and everything disappeared.

The light was very sharp with shades of yellow, blue and violet and shone with an intensity that he had never seen before on Earth.

HC addendum.

Source: Mrs Elin Graeper, Canadian UFO Report Vol. 2 #8, UFO Sweden and Steffan Stig Sjöo, *'Saucer People; Friend or Foe?'* 1974. Type: B?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Andhra Pradesh, India.

Date: March, 1931.

Time: Morning.

A 14-year old boy looking after his cattle near a mountain, noticed a "sage" doing meditation under a tree. The young witness gave respects to him and asked him from which place did he come from. The sage then pointed at the sky and said; *"from the distant stars."* The sage asked to the boy to follow him, so the boy followed him to the top of the mountain and there he saw a large "Vimanas" (disc-shaped craft).

The sage then asked him to come inside. The young witness went inside and was astonished to see many other "sages" inside, all in deep meditation. He was asked to sit on a golden chair, and he was offered some fruits to eat. The sage later asked the witness if he knew where he was. The boy replied "inside your Vimana" he then asked the sage to allow him to look around and he went inside several rooms made out of what appeared to be pure gold. He could not understand anything inside and could only analyze its beauty.

The sage then asked the young boy to look at a "strange mirror" like thing hanging over the wall. The mirror began showing different images, including the Hindu Gods, later he saw an image of his own village and his house and all the people in his village and was really amazed to see an image of himself and his family on the "mirror." The sage then told the young boy that on the "mirror" he could also see images of the past and present. Excited, he asked to see his future which he did but never disclosed anything about it. He was then told that in the very near future these mirror-like apparatuses will be in many homes worldwide. (Televisions?)

He was then shown other images of the Earth being destroyed by a series of earthquakes in the not too distant future. He saw volcanoes erupting, giant tsunami waves washing over villages, etc. He was told that India would be one of the first countries or continents to go.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.etcontact.net/newsite>

Type: G

Comments: Unfortunately there is no description given of the so-called "sages" but I imagined these were similar to human-looking Hindus.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Cannes, Alpes Maritimes, France.

Date: End of March, 1931.

Time: 3:00 p.m.

M. Blanc; the conductor of a streetcar, saw 300ft in front of him beside the road, a sort of gray white luminous curtain, looking as if rain were falling behind it. As the streetcar approached, he saw the luminous curtain part, and in the middle appeared a human form, about 5.5ft tall, which he took for an apparition of the Blessed Virgin. This figure was wearing a veil on its head and a close-fitting long white robe with a blue girdle, and had its hand held out in front.

After about 15 seconds, the figure rose up, and appeared to be sucked up into a lenticular shaped gray cloud; the cloud rose to 60ft altitude and went off horizontally toward Nice at high speed; leaving a trail behind it. The passengers on the streetcar saw only the cloud. The next day the Nice newspaper *L'Eclaireur* reported a similar apparition in Nice, half an hour later.

HC addendum.

Source: Alain Gamard and Jean Luc Rivera.

Type: B?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Sisak, Zagreb area, Croatia, Yugoslavia.

Date: Middle of May, 1931.

Time: Dawn.

Russian student K.K. Zapasov at the Zagreb architecture institute, was performing practical geodesic work with two other Croatian students at a site located about 150 kilometers from Zagreb, near the town of Sisak. It was on a green plain with a small rise to the east, railroad tracks to the northwest and several bushes nearby. After dinner around the fire and some small talk, they went to sleep after midnight.

Always a deep sleeper, Zapasov was surprised when he woke up around dawn. He went outside the tent and felt that the air was very fresh. As he smoked a cigarette, he suddenly noticed a strange object at a distance to the right of the tent. The weird object resembled a circus marquee. Zapasov was so surprised at the sight that he totally forgot to

use a theodolite which he had inside the tent. At first he thought; how could anyone have constructed a “circus” in such a short span of time, and in this isolated area of all places? Zapasov then began to walk slowly towards the object. All of a sudden, the so-called “circus” began shimmering and twinkling, with streams of light running over its surface.

Suddenly the object emitted a bright blinding flash of light. His eyes hurting, Zapasov covered his face with his elbow. Then Zapasov found himself about 50 meters from the tent. He realized that he could not account for a certain period of time and vaguely remembered seeing shadowy figures examining him.

HC addendum.

Source: Archive of Felix Zigel, Vol. 5, Moscow, quoting Z.M. Slovesnik.  
Type: G?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ezkioga, Cantabria, Spain.

Date: June 30, 1931.

Time: Daytime.

A brother and sister from the village; Antonia and Andres, engaged in their daily routine of walking to a nearby dairy for milk and returning over the slopes of Mount Anduaga. On this particular day, the children noticed a bright light hovering above the treetops. Forgetting their errand, they approached the light in awe and quickly dropped to their knees and prayed fervently, after seeing an image within the light source which they identified with the Blessed Virgin Mary.

They youngsters ran home to tell their elders of their experience; as in other Marian apparitions, they were scolded and warned not to lie about “things having to do with heaven.” But such was their nervous excitement that they were later taken to see the parish priest, who was unable to detect any guile in their eyes and advised their father to be patient with their children.

One of the community’s most important landowners had had a much more dramatic encounter. This landowner and his son had been dragging a fallen tree trunk across the steep terrain using a team of oxen, when the tree unexpectedly rolled, dragging the beasts and his son with it over the edge of a precipice. Fearing his son dead, the landowner ran toward the edge and proceeded to descend. To his great surprise, he saw “a lady” holding one of the oxen by its horn; the son stood to one side, in shock but otherwise alive. The “lady” was covered by a long black veil and had a five starred crown which “glowed like the sun.” The landowner “knew her to be the Blessed Mother.” His friends, however, ridiculed him when the story was told. Their clumsy jests would soon come to an end

however, when reports of “a very beautiful lady in black” that would appear and cause children to kneel and pray with their arms outstretched began to surface. The children were none other than Antonia and Andres, who continued to visit the location on Mount Anduaga where the initial contact had taken place.

Unlike Fatima, the miraculous visitations would not be restricted to the young. Less than a week later, a man known as Patxi; a carpenter who scoffed at the notion of apparitions and decried the foolishness of his fellow townsmen, claimed to have seen the woman in black himself. She appeared to him wielding a bloody sword, addressing him in his native Euskera instead of Spanish. Her warnings were dire; there would be a civil war between Catholics and Non-Catholics in the Basque Country, but the Catholics would prevail in the end despite the high death toll.

A married woman named Maria Recalde had visited Mount Anduaga to pray the Rosary and was engulfed by a brightness she described as being “greater than that of the sun.” She too saw a beautiful young woman, clad in black and holding a rosary, with her heart pierced by swords. Maria was shown horrific visions of desolation, rains of fire and poisonous gases killing thousands. The sword motif would appear in a vision experienced by nine year old Benita Aguirre. She would tell clergyman Juan Bautista Altisent that she “*could see the Holy Virgin with two swords; one piercing her heart and another in her left hand, its point bloodied.*” The girl asked the apparition if she was bleeding for mortal sins, and the reply was affirmative.

So far we have a list of elements that are common to any Marian apparition, but there are details to Ezkioga, according to researcher Carmen Porter, which suggests phenomena other than divine; some of the worshippers present at the Basque peak thought to have seen “a witch” rather than a beautiful woman. Others saw a headless figure of the type reported in paranormal chronicles worldwide.

Still another claimed to have seen the devil himself, describing the fearsome apparition as tall, red headed and black, with fangs like those of a wolf. The man wanted to scream out of sheer terror, but managed to make the sign of the Cross and the apparition vanished. Religious authorities were firmly against the complex apparitions at Ezkioga, decrying its paranormal side. Even three books of the matter were ordered banned by the church, and some of the so-called visionaries were sent to insane asylums and incarcerated.

HC addendum.

Source: Scott Corrales, *Inexplicata*.

Type: E or X?

Location: Warwickshire, England.

Date: August, 1931.

Time: Daytime.

A woman and her daughter reported encountering on several occasions in their garden and among the flowering shrubs; several eighteen-inch tall female beings that moved gracefully among the bushes and hid as the witnesses attempted to approach. One wore a pink transparent gown and the others bluish ones.

HC addendum.

Source: David Lazell, *Fortean Times* #71.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Gallipolis, Ohio.

Date: October 11, 1931.

Time: Night.

Folks hereabouts rubbed their eyes a trifle sheepishly today as they somewhat doubtfully recounted the uncanny sight of a mysterious airship crumpling in mid-air with a puff of smoke while three men leaped overboard in parachutes. An all-day search from ground and air on both the Ohio and West Virginia sides of the Ohio River failed to reveal any trace of the supposedly wrecked blimp or of its three occupants and the story of the phantom ship developed more and more into a mirage.

*"I swear I saw something that looked like an airship," said one resident. "It was acting kinda wobbly, then suddenly down she went. It's the funniest thing that ever happened to me; whatever became of that ship."*

Were it not for the fact that so many persons of unquestioned integrity saw the mysterious blimp falling in flames, according to Dr. Charles E. Holzer, Gallipolis surgeon and owner of the airport here, the story would be discarded as fantastic but since several responsible persons reported the strange sight, Dr. Holzer said he was convinced that something had happened. But exactly what was a mystery. As the search progressed yesterday without trace of the phantom blimp's fate, some doubt was expressed by several of those who reported seeing the craft as to whether it was a blimp or an airplane. For the most part, however the observers insisted that the ship was a blimp.

Land searchers reported they encountered a hill family yesterday that also reported seeing an airship fly over and then suddenly burst into flames and fall. The phantom blimp was reported to have fallen Saturday afternoon about five or six miles south of here. It disappeared it was said, behind a hill; a densely wooded and isolated district. Robert Hankey, one

of the residents who reported seeing the blimp, described to International News Service its maneuvers. He said he watched it through a pair of field glasses.

*"It must have dropped right into the wildest part of West Virginia over in the hills," Hankey said. "It wasn't a big blimp and I guess it was about two or three hundred feet high when it broke."* A search was conducted over the entire district yesterday by Lieutenant D. E. Hodgson, pilot at the airport here, in an airplane. A wisp of smoke curling out of a West Virginia woods gave him a temporary hope, but investigation revealed that it was from a pile of burning trash.

HC addendum.

Source: Kay Massingill in [magonia\\_exchange@yahoo.com](mailto:magonia_exchange@yahoo.com) quoting Repository (Canton Ohio) Monday, October 12, 1931. Type: H?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Holyoke, Colorado.

Date: Winter 1931.

Time: 2:00 p.m.

After a snowstorm, the 17-year old witness was riding his horse, checking on stray cattle. As he was going over a small hill and down to a draw that was about 25-30ft deep, he had reached the area around the middle of the draw when he looked up towards the west and noticed an elongated oval shaped "machine" in the air. The object was aluminum in color and a door that was transparent like glass opened. It looked like a doorway and a man appeared in it.

The man looked human but was not as tall as a normal human. He looked down at the witness. He appeared to be wearing a uniform darker than he was. The witness momentarily looked back down since he was on a horse that stumbled quite a bit. When he looked back up again, the object was already gone.

HC addendum.

Source: NUFORC.

Type: A

# 1932

Location: Viukovo, Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: 1932.

Time: Daytime.

12-year old Vera Alexandrovna T, reported that a large “flying ship” appeared in the environs of the village. Before landing, it flew over the river, creating a large wave that threw the boats onto the river-bank. The object landed in a potato field behind the village. The craft then dug a hole in the ground and submerged into it almost completely. Soon after that “greenish little men” appeared in the village. They had greenish-brown tint skin and sallow complexions, resembling cement dust.

The girl was able to see one of the entities at very close range. She was not afraid, as it looked like a boy. He had a very slim figure, and wore a shiny silvery outfit. His face was severe, lacking any human expression. His hands had only four fingers; without a thumb. His feet lacked toes. The alien’s leader was tall, human-sized, and with the same brown-gray-greenish colored face, sallow complexion and was hoofed. His face was however very distinct with expression. (The rest of the aliens were obviously biological robots). This alien often talked to the locals and joked frequently. He apparently communicated by using telepathy. This alien used to stay on a regular basis in one side of Vera’s aunt house.

The curious girl one time looked into the window and observed the alien “guest” seating by the table drinking tea. She remembered him grabbing a piece of bread with his four fingered hand, hooking the piece and eating it. Unlike their leader, the other aliens (about seven of them) behaved without ceremony; entering houses and taking everything they pleased. The locals called them “medics” because they were often walking along the village carrying big shiny tanks with numerous tubes sticking from above.

At night the small entities entered the houses, inserting the tubes in the bodies of the sleeping inhabitants apparently “measuring” something. They also conducted experiments on domestic animals. Sheep were found injured in the yards with punctured holes on their bodies. The aliens apparently brought with them a number of their own “pets.” The strange animals were similar to dogs, but their heads were located straight up; like those of a man. The other alien animal pets resembled monkeys, which were brisk, nimble, quick moving and omnipresent. These monkey-like creatures drank milk, stole eggs, and also chickens and geese.

They were fearful to appear in plain sight of the villagers. But their excrement was found in many different locations around the village. Cows and horses could not eat the hay since it was full of alien “pet” excrement. At one point the potatoes disappeared from the fields; the ground appeared to have been dug up. The cheese and the grain also began to vanish from the local factories. The same started happening to the nearby village of Vlasiha.

One time Vera saw several green men come into a granary with hoses in their hands. These hoses were black in color, with a bluish tint. Copper rings circled the hoses; they had green inscriptions on them, which resembled the “Arabic” alphabet. The small green men connected the hoses into the barn, apparently removing the grain. After that, Vera noticed an amazing procession walking out from the alien ship; it was a huge alien animal, elephant-sized but without the trunk. It moved slowly towards the barn. The animal had something like a yoke on its back, with “tanks” hanging from its ends.

The green men walked by the tanks, supporting them with their hands to prevent them from swinging back and forth. The procession approached the granary. The grain was then sucked through the hoses into the tanks, and the huge animal transported them back to the craft. Vera ran to get help from the adults but they were all busy at work. Life in the village became impossible as a result of the alien interference. Some locals began leaving the area. Local officials were later imprisoned and accused of sabotage, as a result of the missing grain and cheese. Apparently the aliens eventually left the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A. Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, *‘Chimeras of Location X,’* Anton Anfalov.

Type: B

Location: Near Shiryayevo, Zhiguli Mountains, Samarskaya Luka, Russia.

Date: 1932.

Time: Daytime.

Near the great Russian River Volga, Victor Ageyev, a member of a special prospecting party from the Volgostroy, together with other geologists, had camped out outside the village of Shiryayevo and were studying the so-called “Shiryayevskiye natural tunnels” or caves in the Zhiguli Mountains on the Samarskaya Luka peninsula which was encircled by the river Volga opposite to the city of Samara (Kubyshev).

Unfortunately, during one of their expeditions there was a cave-in or collapse, but luckily all of the geologists succeeded to crawl out of the cave; all of them except for Ageyev. A search that lasted for two days brought no result. So the other geologists considered that Ageyev was most probably dead.

Several days later though; Ageyev appeared, safe and alive after descending into the village from the opposite slope of Zhiguli Mountain. But when the head of the special party; Barkov, heard of Ageyev's story about what had happened to him in the underground, he advised him to never tell anyone about it. This was dangerous during Stalin's times. Only near his death and almost on his deathbed did Ageyev decide to write down his recollections and submitted these records of what actually happened to him.

When the cave-in occurred, his exit way was blocked by large stones. He began to crawl ahead along a narrow space where neither he nor any of the other prospectors had ever been before. He was hoping to find his way out of this underground trap to the surface. He had a stock of tinned/potted canned food and dried crusts of bread with him and also matches and an electric lantern with several reserve batteries.

After an endless wandering through the narrow crevices, he walked into a spacious “hall” with some corners which were filled with ice. Unexplainably, in the darkness this icy hall emitted a faint blue light. And at this moment a very strange thing occurred, Ageyev's mind was “switched off.” The familiar senses of fear and hunger had disappeared.

He entered a narrow corridor with huge icy masses or blocks of ice which stood near the walls. The most amazing thing was that in the center of each block of ice there was a strange humanoid creature, apparently frozen within the ice. Apparently there were many thousands of such icy crystals with these creatures. Incredible fantastic creatures were inside each icy cube. Ageyev found it extremely difficult to describe these creatures. They had large hairless heads, huge bulging eyes, massive bulbs on their forehead, small hands with three clawed fingers (one finger was opposite to the other two) pressed to their bellies. In

general the creatures resembled bipedal dinosaurs with huge developed brains. Their bodies were massive, blue-greenish and scaly.

The longer Ageyev walked along this cavernous corridor, the larger the icy blocks got. The icy blocks were getting larger and larger and so were the “monsters” contained within. Here he encountered several crystals; the inner-side of which was covered by a net of thin cracklings. Near these crystals Ageyev felt an unexplained sadness. By now Ageyev had walked along this gloomy, somber dark and endless corridor (grave?) for three hours. Soon he arrived at a fork on the icy corridor which split in two. The left corridor, as far as he could see, had the same monotonous cubes of ice stretched all along the walls, with their frozen alien occupants. On the right corridor Ageyev saw similar cubes of ice occupied with similar creatures which lacked the bulbous protrusions on their foreheads.

At this moment Ageyev paused and chose the right corridor. At this same very moment he seemed to have experienced a sort of black out or time lapse, a large piece of his memory had simply slipped out (or erased?) from his mind. His next memory was of arriving at a broadening section of the corridor. In the center of the cavernous chamber the witness saw two solar reflections or sunrays, one upon the other. He had no choice but to walk through the center of this sunray. At that very same moment, something struck Ageyev on his forehead with a powerful blow and he again blacked out.

Ageyev again returned to his senses already on the surface, on top of Mount Popova which is positioned approximately 10 kilometers from Shiryayevo. He breathed in the fresh air and the blinding sunlight was striking his face. As he recovered his consciousness, he briefly saw sitting near him a strange creature, similar to a very large dog. Its body was covered with hair; it had pointed dog-like ears and a dog-like face. However Ageyev was so weak that he hardly paid any attention to the strange creature. Only when he returned back to the geologist's camp did he realize that he had been gone for five days and most of it he could not remember.

HC addendum.

Source: *'Monsters of the Zhiguli Underground,'* in; *Secretnye Materialy* newspaper, Saint Petersburg, Russia, #5, 2005.

Type: G?

Comments: This area is considered to be an anomalous zone, with a long history of strange phenomena, including UFO observations.

Location: Sater, Dalarna, Sweden.

Date: 1932 (or 1933).

Time: Daytime.

The witness; Bertil Berg, was an active athlete, and one day when he was out jogging, not far from Sater, he suddenly became aware of a strange aluminum-colored craft on the ground in a forest glade. The craft was around 8-10 meters in length and about 2 meters in height. Bertil's first thought was that it must have been an airplane but he couldn't see any landing gear.

On top of the craft there were two small people, not more than 1.2 meters in height, wearing silver-colored attires. Bertil could not see their faces. The small entities appeared to be working on something. Bertil felt no fear and started getting nearer but every time he tried he was stopped by an apparent invisible wall or barrier that extended around 75 meters from the craft. After about 15 minutes he gave up and continued his jogging.

When he returned half an hour later, the craft was gone and there was a burned circle on the ground. At home he told his father, but he didn't believe him. Only his brother became interested and they both visited the spot where the ground was scorched. Nothing grew on that spot for several years afterward.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://ufoarchives.blogspot.com/>

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near High Bridge, New Jersey.

Date: 1932.

Time: Afternoon.

In a quiet wooded area, 10-year old Howard Menger encountered, sitting on a rock, "the most exquisite woman he had ever seen." She had golden hair and eyes, and wore a shiny nylon-like seamless outfit similar to what a skier would wear. She said, "*I have come a long way to see you Howard, and talk to you.*" She knew where I had come from and what my purpose would be on Earth. She said her people had been watching him for a long time and that "we are contacting our own."

The woman was able to answer questions before he could ask them; she seemed to read all his thoughts. She told him they would meet again and warned of future wars and destructions.

HC addendum.

Source: Howard Menger, '*From Outer Space to You.*'

Type: E

Location: San Pedro Mountains, Wyoming.

Date: 1932.

Time: Afternoon.



*The San Pedro Mountain Mummy, disintegrating because of its adult body proportions, has helped promote stories of "little people."*

Two men, Cecil Main and Frank Carr, spent a few weeks digging for gold in the mountains. After working a rich vein, which seemed to keep continuing into the rock, they decided to use dynamite and save some time getting at more of the gold. After the dust from the blast cleared, they found that the mountainside had been chipping away and led to a small cavern about 15ft long and 4ft high. It had been totally sealed off from the outside world with no visible entrance or even a small crack leading into it.

Inside the cave was a small ledge on which a pixie like creature sat, cross-legged. It turned out to be a tiny mummy about 7" high (18 cm). Its face looked like an old man's and it had a flat head, huge eyes and a very wide mouth. It was so well preserved that the fingernails could still be seen on the hands. The top of its head was covered in a dark jelly-like substance.

The prospectors carefully took their find to Casper, Wyoming where many prominent scientists, sure of a hoax, went to have a look at it. X-rays showed that the mummy had inside him a perfectly formed man-like skeleton with a complete set of human-like ribs. Also shown was a damaged spine, a broken collarbone and that the skull had been smashed by a heavy blow. It seems that the "mummy" had met with a violent death. The gelatinous substance on his head was exposed brain tissue and congealed blood. The fontanelles; the soft spots in the skull that mesh to a solid plate as a baby matures to childhood; were closed, proving that this had been an adult. It had a full set of adult teeth but overly pointed canines. The overall estimate was that the being had been about 65 at the time of death and dated "far back into history."

Sometime in the 50's the mummy vanished and his location today is unknown. The Shoshone Nation of Wyoming have legends of the "Nimerigar," a small race of people who it is said would attack them with tiny bows and poisoned arrows. It was also said they used to kill their own kind with a blow to the head when they became ill.

HC addendum.

Source: Anomalies unlimited.

Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ceret, near Perpignan, France.

Date: 1932.

Time: Afternoon.

A Spanish wood-cutter, Martin Cabrills who was living in a cabin with several other men, was one day checking his animal traps with his dog, when he was suddenly approached by a man, obviously a hunter, carrying a rifle on his shoulder. The man also carried several birds he had shot. Martin reports that he had never seen him before or after. He spoke to the stranger for about 10 minutes until the sun began to set. They spoke about the best locales for hunting and other mundane things.

Soon the man bade goodbye and Martin headed back to his cabin when suddenly he heard some terrifying screams, apparently coming from the man. Martin immediately turned around and noticed that his dog had its ears perked up and was baring its teeth, the dog then began to howl in a panic. Martin was at first hesitant and was not quite sure what to do, when he suddenly heard the terrifying scream again. He immediately ran towards the location where the scream originated from, his dog stayed behind him with its tail between its legs, obviously terrified for some unknown reason.

Finally he arrived to within 20 meters from where he heard the screams and could hear the man screaming in the Catalan language "*Deuxeume-estar!*" (Leave me alone) but his voice seemed to originate from somewhere above and behind some trees. Martin looked up and could not see anything, but he could still hear the man's voice that seem to originate from somewhere in the air. Martin stood there terrified, unable to move and crossed himself repeatedly. His dog was also terrified. Three more times he heard the man's terrified screams asking for help, but his voice seemed to originate from a point further and further away and was becoming weaker. Suddenly everything was quiet.

The next day he went to check the area (minus his dog that remained trembling under the bed) and found some footprints that seemed to suddenly vanish in mid-stride, apparently belonging to the unfortunate

stranger. Before this incident Martin had seen strange “fiery balls of fire” traveling above the trees in the same area.

HC addendum.

Source: Luis Anglada Font, *‘La Realidad de los Ovni a traves de los Siglos.’* Type: G?

Comments: A permanent abduction? Translated by Albert S. Rosales.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Rio Pescado, Llanquihue, Chile.

Date: 1932.

Time: Afternoon.

The witness, Ruben, was five years old at the time and lived with his brother near the river in a small hut. One day his older brother (13) went fishing at the nearby riverbank. Ruben could see him from the hut and was watching him fish when suddenly a strange figure approached his brother from the back. It appeared to be a figure with metallic legs, no arms, and a sort of flame on its head (like a candle).

He yelled at his brother to turn around but when his brother looked behind him, the figure had vanished. His brother drowned two years later and his parents then moved with Ruben to Osorno, always thinking that “the spirit of the river” had taken Ruben’s brother away.

HC addendum.

Source: Archives of Robert Othmar Vettiger, citing personal interview with witness (1999). Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Killdeer, North Dakota.

Date: 1932.

Time: Evening.

Leo Dworshak and his brother were playing in an isolated area and reported seeing a strange craft landing nearby. An invisible force field apparently kept him and his brother from approaching the craft. They watched the strange machine rotate “in a complicated way.” It had flashing colored lights on an outer shell, like a band or a belt that circled the vehicle at its widest point. The inner shell seemed to be standing still, or perhaps turning the opposite way. It was totally silent and produced no cloud of exhaust fumes or smoke.

The ship left but returned the next night. On this night the aliens, which Dworshak described as resembling humans but looking very much

like each other almost; like twins, invited the brothers onboard the object. After being disinfected, the aliens gave them a tour of the craft. They also showed them the future, one that foretold of the home computer and the rise of Nazi Germany.

The aliens told the boys that humanity would shun their experience. They also told Dworshak that they hailed from the “12<sup>th</sup> galaxy” and that they kept 12 of their kind on Earth at all times. Inside the spacecraft Dworshak remembers seeing chairs that would move to accommodate guests at the pointing of an alien finger. The ship itself had a force field, allowing it to go invisible when needed. Leo again reiterated, “One alien looked very much like the next.”

HC addendum.

Source: Martin Kidston, *Independent Record*, Helena, Montana.

Comments: Leo Dworshak was to have later encounters. Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Charter Towers, Queensland, Australia.

Date: 1932.

Time: Evening.

An aboriginal woman was out hunting for bush tucker when several men in metallic clothes emerged from the scrub, grabbed her and dragged her into a large gleaming silver craft. She was tied to a table where strange experiments were performed on her. She observed the craft flying into the sky through a large oval screen that she could see overhead. The craft returned and she was allowed to escape.

HC addendum.

Source: Rex Gilroy, Australia.

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Zhitomir Province, Russia.

Date: 1932.

Time: Sunset.

Local residents reported encountering strange entities that usually appeared after sunset. The strangers resembled humans, but their legs were directly connected up to their waists, and the upper part of the bodies was fiery like a flame and pulsed. The locals called these aliens “lights.” It was noted that in the places where these humanoids were seen people soon died afterwards and many left the region never to return.

HC addendum.

Source: Yaroslav Sochka, UFODOS.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Portel, Boulogne-sur-Mer, France.

Date: 1932.

Time: Night.

The young witness was returning home late at night along an alleyway when he noticed, walking in his direction at about 3-4 meters away; a very short humanoid figure. Thinking it was a lost child, he attempted to approach it, but was stunned to realize that it was some kind of humanoid wearing a light-colored tight-fitting coverall and an opaque helmet that covered its features.

The figure was extremely thin, and it had longer than normal arms. As it came to within 3ft of the witness, it suddenly stopped and bent his head down, at the same time stooping his arms and shoulders towards the ground. The figure was completely featureless and was about 3ft tall. Terrified, the witness screamed and ran away from the area. He did not see the humanoid depart.

HC addendum.

Source: M Figuet and J. L. Ruchon, Raoul Robe.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Dorlan, Pennsylvania.

Date: 1932.

Time: Unknown.

Two workers at a nursery near Dorlan were approached by a leaping humanoid, "neither beast nor human."

HC addendum.

Source: Charles J Adams III *'Ghost Stories of Chester County and the Brandywine Valley.'*

Type: E?

Location: Eagle, Pennsylvania.  
Date: 1932.  
Time: Unknown.

James McCandless saw a humanoid creature on all fours, covered with hair and caked with dirt. It was “half man, half beast.”

HC addendum.

Source: Loren Coleman, *‘Mysterious America.’*

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Chiloe, Chile.  
Date: January, 1932.  
Time: Daytime.

The witness, Jimena Blanca Guerra Guerra, was only 10-years old at time and lived near the seashore. One day while collecting crabs and muscles at the seashore, she was approached by a very tall man, at least 3-meters in height, and very strongly-built, that came from behind some rocks. He walked slowly towards her, smiling. He wore a leather helmet, from which protruded very small ears. The man was extremely tanned, almost black in color. He smiled at her and greeted her “in her head” telepathically. He told her, “*Don’t be afraid, I come from very far away,*” at which he pointed at the sky “that behind the stars was his home” (there were no stars visible that morning).

He told her that he had come for the water, but could not use this one since it contained salt. He asked her if she could go to her house and bring him a glass of water; saying he would be very grateful. She agreed and ran home, telling everyone that there was a man dressed like a ‘woman’ on the beach, (he was wearing a sort of long gown). However her parents did not let her go back to the beach and she began to cry. Later she would always walk by the area in the hope of seeing the strange man again but never did.

HC addendum.

Source: Archives of Robert Othmar Vettiger, citing interview with witness’ grandson (2000).

Type: E

Location: 150 miles west of Toronto, Ontario, Canada.

Date: May 4, 1932.

Time: Night.

During a period of personal crises of his theology, the witness, now a retired pastor, found himself in a city of 16-17 thousand, 150 miles west of Toronto, in a street lit up by a brilliant white light. Looking up, he saw the light came from a round cloud with a scalloped edge, about 200 yards overhead; from it streamed down a light like a laser beam. Standing beside him, he saw a young man with golden hair, dressed in a suit of a similar color; he had radiant blue eyes, and was about 5.5 feet tall.

He smiled at the man and told him that his work would be in that city, and reminded him "the cottage in the rear of the mansion is as important as those who dwell in the mansions." He said the witness would be there for 6 years and would work his way to the west coast. According to the man's account, the prophecies were fulfilled.

HC addendum.

Source: John Musgrave and Ted Bloecher.

Type: C?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Nifonyata, Vereshchaginskiy area, Perm region, Urals, Russia.

Date: June, 1932.

Time: Daytime.

A boy named P.D. Fedoseyev, and 5 other boys and girls, including a girl named Maria Kirillovna, were playing in the meadows in an area 400 meters northeast of the village. Fir trees grew in a nearby ravine. As the children approached the trees, a strange woman came out of the forest. The woman was three times taller than an average human, or approximately 5-6 meters in height. She was dressed in a dark brown dress, made out of what appeared to be silk, which reflected the sun rays. Her décolleté dress reached to her knees and the sleeves up to her elbows. The dress was tight-fitting at the waist, but without a belt or collar.

The woman's face resembled that of a Greek or Roman. She was athletically built, very beautiful and not frightening despite her height. She was barefoot and the color of her face, hands and legs was a pleasant tan brown. Her hair was dark brown, very thick, and came down to her shoulders, with some locks down to her waist. She walked beyond the fir trees, stopped and straightened her hair with her fingers, smiling at the children. The astounded children stood in a semi-circle staring at the giant woman, about 4-5 meters from her.

Suddenly Fedoseyev pointed at the strange woman and said, "*Look guys; the wife of a wood-goblin!*" The woman then cast a piercing glance at the boy and something like sparkles flashed in her eyes. She then turned around and vanished behind the trees. Fedoseyev ran to look where she had gone to, but did not see her anywhere. At this point all the children became frightened and ran home. Another local man reported seeing a similar entity, this time accompanied by a male entity.

HC addendum.

Source: P.D. Fedoseyev, *Fourth Dimension* news bulletin of the Yaroslavl UFO Research Group, February, 1991. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Mt. Cameron, Colorado.

Date: June, 1932.

Time: Afternoon.

Mr. William Lamb (involved in other encounters) had climbed Mt. Cameron when he ran across giant tracks 17 inches long and 4 to 6 inches wide. He later saw a fireball drop out of the sky, and a transformation took place. The fireball vanished into thin air and there stood a creature; 8 feet tall and looking much like the description of the "Abominable Snowman."

The creature took off after Lamb, who after several narrow escapes, managed to get away by jumping off a cliff into a pine tree. That is how Lamb managed to escape his pursuer. Lamb believes this creature to be of the same breed as the Abominable Snowman of the Himalayas.

HC addendum.

Source: *S.P.A.C.E.* February, 1958.

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Amiens, France.

Date: September, 1932.

Time: Evening.

A young woman suffered head injuries one evening when her car struck a tree near a small village. Two passing motorists took the unconscious woman in their own vehicle to a private hospital, whose director, Dr. Victor Pauchet, attempted to treat her. She was registered under the name of "Smith" of English nationality. Discovering that her blood was bluish in color and not any human blood type, a saline

transfusion was given and the still unconscious woman was placed in a room with barred windows, guarded by a nurse.

Unaccountably, the night nurse was unable to remain awake, hours later discovering that the patient had vanished, leaving the bed neatly made and all doors still locked from the inside. The gendarmes came immediately and found that the crashed car had also disappeared. Dr. Pauchet was shaken by the experience which had no logical explanation. A further police investigation was made in 1977, presumably on behalf of GEPAN; the French government UFO investigative body established that same year.

HC addendum.

Source: Warren Aston in *MUFON Journal*, October, 2008, quoting Jean Sider.

Type: E or H?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Joliette, Quebec, Canada.

Date: October, 1932.

Time: 6:00 p.m.

Five people in a car driving to their parents' house in Joliette saw, close to the cemetery at the entrance of the town, a giant 2.7m tall who walked uprightly and normally. He walked across the cemetery and reached the road at about the same time as the car, striding over the enclosure (fence) which was 1.5m high, but which only reached half way up the giant's leg.

The being wore a white overall and gloves of a similar texture. The witnesses could not see his face, as the terrified driver accelerated away from the being which was only 1.8m away from the car. The being crossed the road without stopping, in a manner which they (years later) compared to an astronaut on the moon.

HC addendum.

Source: John Brent Musgrave, '*UFO Occupants and Critters*,' also Alain Gamard citing *Ouranos* Numbers 9 and 24, both citing first hand investigation by Claude MacDuff and Phillippe Blaquiere.

Type: E

Location: Beauraing, Belgium.

Date: December 8, 1932.

Time: Evening.

Several persons standing on a railway embankment, claimed to have seen a vision of “a whitish light having a human form.” When questioned the next day, they were in a frightened and emotionally upset state, and some said they had seen something like Our Lady of Lourdes, but others gave different accounts.

HC addendum.

Source: Theotokos.org

Type: E or F

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Beauraing, Belgium.

Date: December 21, 1932.

Time: Evening.

Our Lady appeared to five children at this location; Fernande, Gilberte, Albert, Andrew and Gilbert. There were a total of 32 apparitions. On the above date; an entity that identified herself by stating; “*I am the Immaculate Virgin*” appeared to the children. They saw a golden heart in the center of Mary’s chest.

On a later appearance she identified herself as; “*The Mother of God, the Queen of Heaven,*” and told them to pray always.

HC addendum.

Source: Catholic Apparitions of Mary.

Type: E or F?

# 1933

Location: Discovery Well, Western Australia.

Date: 1933.

Time: Daytime.

An Aboriginal woman, Nellie Stewart, claimed she had one day been gathering “bush tucker” with other members of her tribe, in open bushland near lonely Discovery Well, in the Canning Basin of the Great Sandy Desert in Western Australia’s far northwest, when they all noticed a “large shining egg” shaped object high up in the clouds. To their dismay the object began descending until it was perhaps about 100ft above them and began to slowly move over the by now panicking, scattering tribespeople.

Nellie said she tried to hide amongst some mulga (Acacia-like plant) as the large ‘egg’ landed with little sound about 100ft away from her. She had buried her head in her arms as she lay huddled up in terror. Looking up, she saw several gray-skinned humanoid beings, already having emerged from the ‘egg,’ walking in her direction. Getting to her feet she tried to run away, but was ‘stunned’ by an object which she saw one of the beings point at her. She was then, she claimed, carried off by the beings into the ‘egg.’

The interior was aglow with light and all manner of apparatus which she could not comprehend. She was made to lie upon a shining metallic table by the beings who then proceeded to strap her down. Two or three of the beings then began “prodding and poking” her, pressing metal wands on various parts of her body, a large glass-like plate was made to descend from the ceiling of the craft, as wide and long as the table, covering her body; then it ascended back to its place in the ceiling. She fainted and when she awoke she was lying alone on the ground. The

strange craft with its mysterious humanoid occupants was gone. Nellie later told her story to stockmen who laughed at her.

HC addendum.

Source: Rex Gilroy, *Newsletter of the Blue Mountain UFO Research Club*, Vol. 2, Issue No. 1, January, 2012. Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Mirny, Yakutia, Russia.

Date: 1933.

Time: Unknown.

In an isolated area called; "the Valley of the Dead," an elderly nomad reported entering "a metallic cave" where he encountered very thin, one-eyed men in metallic clothing. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy Uvarov, *FSR* Vol. 42 #1.

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) West Yorkshire, England.

Date: 1933.

Time: Afternoon.

A five year old girl was living in a cottage in West Yorkshire when one afternoon she saw a dome-like vessel land nearby. The craft contained two little 'people.' One of them came out and explained to the little girl that she should not be afraid. The creature was a human-like midget wearing a dark-green jumpsuit. The girl could also see what looked like an 'instrument panel' inside the strange vehicle. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://ufoarchives.blogspot.com/2009/06/humanoider-och-folkro.html> Type: B

Location: Near Orange, Texas.

Date: 1933.

Time: Around noon.

The main witness, Solomon, a teenager at the time, was exploring the woods with a couple of friends and fishing in several small ponds that they happened to stumble upon. By noon, the trio of adventurers had retreated to the edge of a winding stream that cut through the woods, and sat and ate a small lunch that his mother had thoughtfully prepared for them. The friendly chatter of Solomon and his two friends came to an ominous halt however, when all three of them suddenly developed an ominous feeling of “being watched.” Indeed they were. Upon glancing across the stream they were shocked and terror stricken to see a huge wolf-like head partly protruding from out of the dense undergrowth. And, explained Solomon; when the beast “realized we had seen it,” it fully emerged from its hiding place and “paced along the edge of the water, one way then the other, five or six times.”

And while the creature was certainly wolf-like in appearance, in no way could it be considered a conventional one. Rather, explained Solomon, the creature was quite literally a monster: easily ten feet in length, it appeared to be incredibly powerful, and possessed huge, muscular limbs, a very thick neck, an overly elongated jaw, and a “hump on the top of his neck.” While keeping Solomon and his friends in sight at all times, the nightmarish beast issued forth a continuous guttural growl and occasionally wrinkled its jaw, as if poised to launch an attack. Yet, no such attack came. However, something else occurred that, in many ways, Solomon said was even more frightening.

After a few minutes the animal “sat down” and “started to shake.” It was at this point that matters became distinctly surreal. The creature, that was undoubtedly four-legged in nature, became enveloped in a slight “green fog” that lasted for but a moment, then suddenly reared up on to its hind legs. Still definitively wolf-like in appearance, its stance was now that of a large man! Interestingly, Solomon said that he got the distinct impression that the creature meant him and his friends no physical harm as such, but seemed to achieve a perverse delight and satisfaction in scaring the boys out of their collective wits.

For perhaps 20 seconds the mighty creature which, having adopted an upright stance, seemed even bigger than it had while walking on four legs; snarled and snapped in what was perceived as a malevolent, hostile, and even sinister fashion. Most bizarre of all was the fact that the paws of the creature seemed to have shape-shifted into large, man-like hands, albeit a pair covered in a thick coating of hair.

Then, without warning, the animal turned and headed into the dense trees, looking back in the direction of the boys only once, and just before it finally disappeared. Not surprisingly the stunned trio exited the woods

at high speed and breathlessly headed for Solomon's house. The boys decided not to tell anyone of their unearthly encounter; probably correctly assuming that they would "get a whipping" for making up fantastic tales. Nevertheless, Solomon was adamant that his story was completely and utterly true.

HC addendum.

Source: Nick Redfern, *'Memoirs of a Monster Hunter.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Muckross Abbey, County Kerry, Ireland.

Date: 1933.

Time: Afternoon.

The 15-year old witness was sitting in the grounds of Muckross Abbey, reading a book called, *Winning his Spurs*, by possibly G. A. Henry. He was the son of a Church of Ireland rector, and he lived in Co. Laois. He was very absorbed by his book but, looking up from it, he saw three little men in the vicinity of the abbey. Two of them appeared to be having a boisterous but friendly dispute over some sort of bag, which they were pulling to and fro between them. He could see their teeth gleaming as they laughed. The third was older looking, somewhat wizened, and stood apart from the two disputers. Then he turned to look at the young witness. Their eyes met – and in a flash the three little men disappeared.

He returned to the spot with his wife fifteen years later, and once again he glimpsed the older fairy, but only for a few moments, and alone this time. The appearance of these was conventional, he could not remember precisely what they wore, except that their clothing was greenish and brownish – monkish tunics, he thought, tied around the waist. They were about four feet tall.

HC addendum.

Source: Fairy Investigation Society Newsletter #3 (new series), January, 2016.

Type: E

Location: Nizhegorodskaya Province, Russia.

Date: 1933.

Time: Night.

Seven-year old Alexander V. Zolotov (who later became a well-known Russian scientist) was alone in his room when a being suddenly appeared. The being was described as humanoid of average height with a high forehead and large head with large pointed ears. Its skin was wrinkled and it had large intelligent eyes. The humanoid stood on all fours and was jumping around like a frog. He was about 7 meters away from Zolotov. The alien had a calm and penetrating gaze; completely emotionless. The witness ran from the room and did not see how the being left. The second source lists the year as 1935.

HC addendum.

Source: Jacques Vallee, *'UFO Chronicles of the Soviet Union,'* Alexander B. Petukhov and Anton Anfalov.

Comments: Sadly, on October 8<sup>th</sup> 1995, Zolotov was found murdered at the door of his own house in Tver.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Alrewas, Staffordshire, England.

Date: January 1, 1933.

Time: 1:40 a.m.

A correspondent writes: "An interesting ghost story, vouched for with the utmost sincerity, has been the principal theme of conversation in Alrewas this week. About 1:40 a.m. on New Year's morning, so the story goes, as a well-known resident and his son were returning home from the house of a friend, they were both amazed to see a silvery-colored apparition in human shape appear from out of Pyford Brook, which is alongside the main road from Alrewas to King's Bromley.

Both onlookers stood almost petrified for some time, watching the specter walk on the water. As they approached nearer with flash lamps, it passed through some barbed wire into the adjacent field and disappeared in the direction of the lock of the canal. The "vision" is more unaccountable by reason of the fact that both witnesses were quite sober. There was no moon out to foster their imagination. The locality has not been the scene of any dramatic event in recent years, but residents are now recalling to mind that twenty years ago a man was drowned in Pyford Brook. More may be heard later of the "Alrewas Ghost."

HC addendum.

Source: Tamworth Herald, January 7, 1933.  
Location: Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada.  
Date: March, 1933.  
Time: 5:00 p.m.

Type: E

A semi-circular yellowish object with a triangular bottom section, reportedly crash-landed in a field, resulting in a large explosion. The object had been spotted a couple of days before. When witnesses arrived at the scene soon after, there was nothing but three bodies, and no trace of the object (no description of the bodies).

Somehow they lost track of the bodies and they were never seen again. Four people went missing that day, Michael Farlow, Justin Avery, Cindy Bellsworth and Kathy Johnson. A week later Brandon Johnson, (Kathy's husband) went missing too. None of them were ever to be seen again.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.etcontact.net/newsite>

Type: H or G?

Comments: There is no additional detail on this fascinating tale, the sole remaining witness is said to be 88 years old and his name is Donald.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Meller, Escambray, Cuba.

Date: March, 1933.

Time: Evening.

On Good Friday, 12-year old Onelia Fernandez was collecting mangos next to a river located close to her house. She had been warned to come back home early due to the local superstition dealing with Good Friday. Suddenly her mother noticed a strange figure carrying Onelia and dragging her towards the river.

Armed with sticks and knives, several family members immediately ran to her aid. The bizarre figure accosted by sticks and rocks dropped Onelia, who was now unconscious, and flew away across the river. The creature was described as tall, black with large claws and huge wings; it emitted loud screeching noises as it fled the scene.

HC addendum.

Source: Hugo Franco Parrados, *'Bestiario Tropical.'*

Type: E

Comments: Early report of Mothman type creature.

Location: Southern Catskills, New York.  
Date: Summer 1933.  
Time: 11:00 a.m.

The main witness; John, and his family, were picnicking on the grassy shores of a quiet lake, located somewhere near the southern boundaries of the dark, haunting Catskills. They arrived at the lake about eleven in the morning and while his mother and two sisters arranged the blankets near the shore John and his dad carried the food baskets and other items from the car. An approaching storm moved off toward the west and disappeared.

Afterwards John sat near the edge of the lake, tossing small bits of rolled up bread into the water. These were quickly consumed by the fish that swam nearby. His sisters were playing some distance away, and his parents sat beneath some shady trees, making plans for a trip to Kingston to visit relatives. Birds circled overhead and sensing food, began landing nearby. John threw several pieces of bread in their direction, which were seized eagerly by the flock of hungry fowl.

As John stood up he heard the sound of fluttering wings. Turning, he saw a large bird behind the brush. It was only visible for a second or so before disappearing from view. He noticed that it looked rather strange. Several moments later, the bird appeared from its place of concealment. Immediately, John realized he had never seen a species like it before. It stood approximately eighteen inches high, was black in color, and had a long, pointed beak and very weird-looking eyes. He threw some bread toward it and this strange bird carried it behind the brush.

As the odd-looking bird walked away, John noticed a small string dangling from both sides of its beak and across its long neck. To John, it resembled the reins of a horse. (!) Again the bird came forward and looked about. Not seeing any more food, it returned to the brush. A few seconds later it took flight. To his amazement, John spotted a little man sitting atop its back. The small man was holding the reins and guiding the bird skyward.

The bird had difficulty gaining altitude due to the extra weight. As the strange creature circled, John called out, "*Look!*" and pointed toward the sky. His parents turned and the mysterious bird and its little passenger skimmed across the water, then shot upward, disappearing over the tree tops. As the bird circled, John saw the little man carrying a piece of bread under his arm. It appeared that the little man was waving in John's direction, as if to thank him.

HC addendum.  
Source: Ron Quinn, *'Little People.'*

Type: E

Location: Near Sibai, Orenburg region, Urals, Russia.

Date: Summer 1933.

Time: Late afternoon.

A gang of young workers (about 30-40) was returning from Protopopovskiy Grove after picking fruit and vegetables and were walking along a wooded path when they suddenly heard what sounded like the clatter of hooves and the puffing of a horse. Turning around they were startled to see, high above the trees and over the edge of the forest, a huge galloping horse three times the size of a normal horse. On the horse sat a giant armor clad rider. On his belt hung a sheathed sword and with his left hand he held the reins of the horse and on his right hand he carried a long spear, his faced was covered with a helmeted visor.

Some of the men had by now become terrified and dropped their fruit and vegetable baskets and ran. The rider seemed to be attempting to block their path to the lowlands. He rode over the ground, floating just above it, but the sound of hooves and the loud snorting horse could be clearly heard. It sounded as if he was "galloping on pavement." Many of the men hid in nearby crevices and behind bushes. Suddenly they could no longer hear the clatter of hooves or the snorting of the horse, the aerial rider had disappeared. He had apparently pursued some of the men before vanishing suddenly. They all gathered on the mountain afterwards. Most were very frightened, not knowing what to make of the terrible vision.

Over the years many of the men who witnessed the strange giant rider died in the Great Patriotic War (WWII) battlefields. Alexander Kolpakov is one of the few remaining witnesses and reported the incident to the source.

HC addendum.

Source: Igor Tsarev, Russia.

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Nipawin, Saskatchewan, Canada.

Date: Summer 1933.

Time: Midnight.

During the summer, stories drifted into Nipawin that some homesteaders, as well as a forest tower ranger, had been observing strange lights in the sky and near the ground. Whatever it was, they had been seeing it for the better part of a week. The land to the northwest of Nipawin, near the Tobin Lake area, is made up of rolling hills and low lying marsh. Parts of it had begun to be farmed just a few years earlier,

and it was without improvement because of the local marsh, most of the townsfolk who heard about the strange lights explained them away as swamp gas; a convenient scapegoat that still gets used today.

Fortunately, not everyone in Nipawin was convinced that the stories were based on nothing more than “hot air,” and shortly after midnight that summer night, two men and a woman jumped into a small pickup truck and drove to the area where the lights were reported to have been seen. They were not disappointed as the glow on the horizon gradually grew brighter as they drove on. After driving as close as the rough trail would allow them, they got out and hiked through the woods in the direction of the glow.

They were blocked a quarter of a mile or less from reaching the source of the glow by a strip of muskeg that was too boggy to risk on to in the middle of the night. But it was close enough. From their vantage point they were able to make out that the light came from a large oval-shaped object that was domed at the top and slightly rounded on the bottom. It was supported by legs and from a central doorway or hatch, about a dozen figures could be seen going up and down a ladder-like stairway. The occupants appeared to be slightly shorter than the average man, and were all dressed in what appeared to be silver-colored suits or uniforms. All appeared to be wearing helmets or ski caps, and were busy running around “repairing” the craft.

Over the surrounding area was as strange sort of quiet, even though the occupants were busy scurrying about. Not a sound could be heard. The three witnesses stared in silent amazement at what was going on, no one even thought to speak out. The bright orange glow that emanated from the craft lit up the surrounding area, and the three of them had no difficulty spying on the activities. The light from the craft was not only bright but had an “unearthly” quality never seen by any of them before and added to the mystery of the scene.

After about a half hour the three of them returned to the truck and started back to town, hoping to find a way around the muskeg to get a closer look at the strange machine parked in the middle of a marsh, miles away from the nearest farmhouse or forest tower. But when they finally did come across a cutoff trail that might take them closer, they realized that they didn’t have enough gasoline to take them in and out. So they had to return home that night.

It was not until a couple of nights later that they were able to make a return trip out. It was a clear night with almost a full moon, and they hoped to get an even better view. But this night the object was gone. No trace of the glowing craft could be seen from the vantage point of two nights previous, and they returned to the truck to await dawn. They then walked back in across the muskeg to see if any evidence of what they had seen was left. And there was.

Six large square imprints that must have been the bases of the legs that supported the craft proved that there indeed had been something there that night. Each imprint was the same size; 2 to 2 ½ feet square, and approximately 5 to 10 feet apart. The imprints were 2 to 3 inches deep, and reminded the three of them of a kind of mark that would be made by boiler plate stomped into the ground. They could also see markings where the base of the stairway met the ground. As if this wasn't remarkable enough, a great burn mark in the center of the area covered a circle approximately 12 feet in diameter. They looked for footprints but found none though there was some scuffling of the vegetation surrounding the spot where the craft had been.

They came prepared this time. One of the witnesses had brought along a small brownie box camera and took photographs of the burn marks and of the imprints. Later two of them wrote up an article about the whole affair and submitted it, along with copies of the photos, to a number of magazines and newspapers in Canada. But no publication was interested, and those publishers that replied wondered what kind of party they had been to those nights.

In the course of the 40 plus years since the incident the original photographs have been lost by the witness who took them, and who had learned the hard way that they were apparently of no interest to anyone else.

HC addendum.

Source: John B. Musgrave.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Cudworth, Saskatchewan.

Date: Summer 1933.

Time: Afternoon.

At the Isadore Osolinski homestead (farm), the witness was out by a slough (prairie pond) when she saw "little green men" across the slough from her. She said that they were small, about four feet high and dressed in silvery suits. They also had a sort of balaclava or "helmet" on their heads. The witness never mentioned anything as to what they did or anything about a spaceship. The witness could not remember much more about the incident.

HC addendum.

Source: 'Unidentified in Saskatchewan.'

Type: E

Location: Near Milan, Lombardy, Italy.  
Date: June 13, 1933.  
Time: Unknown.

A report of a spectacular UFO landing (or emergency landing for repair) with humanoids, was observed in the province of Lombardy near the Swiss border that caused substantial Government attention and agitation. It became known from the documents exposed in Italy in 1996. Unfortunately it is not known what kind of entities was observed, but the fact that there was a landing is clear.

The fascist Italian Government classified the incident, but several articles appeared in newspapers, apparently, to test the public reaction or prepare the population to the announcement of a contact if information leaked out. But further contacts did not follow. Despite the rumor, the Italian Government never seized the alien craft. Later a large group of "black shirts" (Mussolini personal guard) arrived in Lombardy and at the same time the Governor of Lombardy was replaced, and also the Queen of Italy made an unexpected visit to Lombardy. Whether this is connected with the UFO landing and humanoid observation is not clear, but the coincidence is evident.

This incident caused the creation of a secret group "Cabinet RS/33" under the control of Benito Mussolini to study UFO observations in Italy. A number of reports were collected and classified. This group lasted for 7 years, and the result of its work was a 34-page document with the UFO observations in Italy, including pilot reports, photos, and even films. The UFOs were referred to as "velivoli sconosciuti" (unknown flying apparatus).

After the pact with Germany in 1936, the documents were given to the Germans. That could have been another one of the factors in favor of the Germans in attempting to create disc-shaped flying prototypes.

HC addendum.

Source: UFOs and Mussolini in *NLO* (UFO) magazine, Saint Petersburg, #10, March 4, 2002.

Type: C?

1934

Location: Mayaguez, Puerto Rico.

Date: 1934.

Time: Morning.

A young man; Juan Rivera Feliberti, was flying a kite in a field outside of town, when suddenly he felt something pulling on the kite. Looking up, he now could see a silvery sphere, about 20ft in diameter, hovering over him. A beam of light was directed at the witness from the sphere. He then floated up and entered the sphere through an opening on its top.

Inside, he saw a man wearing a dark-green tight-fitting outfit, sitting at a control panel, which had a shiny crystal resembling an emerald. Next to him stood a blond girl with rosy skin and wearing a silvery outfit, she looked very young. She was holding the witness's kite. He was then taken into another room by the girl and shown a box that emitted certain images. He attempted to get his kite back but was unable to.

In later life, according to Juan Rivera, he had other strange experiences, including encounters with alien women who enticed him into making love with them. He also claims to have received a telepathic message during one of his encounters: "*The hour of the new harvest is approaching.*"

HC addendum.

Source: Sebastian Robiou Lamarche, '*Manifesto Ovni en Puerto Rico Santo Domingo Y Cuba*,' also Chris Aubeck, '*Return to Magonia*.'

Type: G

Location: Pamirs, Tajikistan, USSR.  
Date: 1934.  
Time: Unknown.

Geologist B. M. Zdorik ran across a “Dev” (Wildman of West and Central Asia) sleeping along a path high in the upper reaches of the Dondushkan River in the Pamirs. Its body was covered with yak-like fur. Zdorik and his guide panicked and fled before the creature awoke. The local people said there were families of Devs living in the Tal’bar and Safid-Dara Valleys.

HC addendum.

Source: George Eberhart, *‘Mysterious Creatures.’*

Type: E

Comments: An adult Dev had been caught in 1933, at a flour mill a few miles from Tutkuaul, where it was kept chained up for two months before it escaped.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Vyukovo, Nekouzskiy area, Yaroslavl region, Russia.  
Date: 1934.  
Time: various.

Local inhabitants remembered being visited numerous times by strange beings they called “forest elves” or “leshimi.” They described the creatures as being of average height but with straight, almost stick-like legs, with gray faces the color of cement dust, and line-like mouths and small noses. On their thin almost feminine waists the strangers wore thick, shiny black belts.

According to the villagers, these visitors possessed an exceptional talent for stealing and removing items from houses, including water from the samovars and pictures hanging from walls in the houses. These strangers were never seen again after 1934.

HC addendum.

Source: X-Libri UFO Russia.

Type: E

Location: Ladeira das Sete Voltas, Espirito Santo, Brazil.

Date: 1934.

Time: Around noon.

11-year old Antonio de Moura and his father were on their way to the nearby De Penha Convent when he saw an extremely shiny and metallic oblong-shaped object which had landed on the road on two leg-like protrusions. They both then saw two tall shiny figures standing next to the object. The young Antonio at first thought he was seeing “angels or ghosts.”

His father looked at the object and figures for a few minutes and then decided that it was time to go back. The tall human-like figures wore white tunic-like garments and carried shiny metallic “batons” with a red light at the tip. They seemed to ‘slide’ around just above the ground. Both witnesses left the scene and did not see the object or humanoids depart.

HC addendum.

Source: Edison Boaventura Junior, UFOVIA Braz-I.

Type: C

Comments: Translated by Albert S. Rosales.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Fiambala, Catamarca, Argentina.

Date: 1934.

Time: Afternoon.

Several girls playing in a fig field were surprised to see a very small human-like “person” resembling a “gnome” staring at them from behind some vines. Terrified, they screamed and ran away from the area. One of the girls had to be treated for shock and her nose bled uncontrollably. Others in this town had reported a similar entity.

HC addendum.

Source: Proyecto CATENT, Argentina.

Type: E

Location: Near Chattanooga, Tennessee.

Date: January, 1934.

Time: Night.

A giant kangaroo-like creature was seen running and leaping across fields. Witnesses also alleged that it attacked or killed dogs, geese, and ducks. Other animal mutilations were also reported in the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark, *'Unexplained!'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Tromso, Norway.

Date: January 23, 1934.

Time: Unknown.

The captain and crew of the freighter "Tordenskiold" observed a large gray-colored object resembling some type of aeroplane, maneuvering low over the area. It projected a blinding beam of light towards the freighter. A man wearing an "anorak" and goggles was seen in the cabin of the object.

HC addendum.

Source: Peter Rogerson, *Mufob* Vol. 6 #1.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Malselv, Norway.

Date: February 5, 1934.

Time: Evening.

An unknown aeroplane was seen by "reliable people" in Malselv, to crash or make an emergency landing on Fager Mountain. The next morning it could still be seen there, with two men apparently clearing away the snow. It made two attempts to take off, but without success. The engine noise was heard in the valley. Eight men struggled up the mountainside on Feb 6, without finding the craft. At 2200 that night, four persons saw an aeroplane pass over Malselv. The next day three more search parties climbed the mountain, and one "discovered two parallel traces in the snow, about 75 meters in length; also, footprints of people around the traces."

HC addendum.

Source: John A. Keel.  
Location: Dollis Hill, London, England.  
Date: February, 1934.  
Time: Evening.

Type: C?

On a cold rainy evening a married couple observed a metallic cylindrical object on the ground with two men wearing peaked caps standing near it. The couple approached but the object moved away quickly and the two men with peaked caps had vanished.

HC addendum.

Source: Peter Rogerson, *Mufob*, Vol. 6 #1.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Garganta La Olla, Caceres, Spain.

Date: October 1, 1934.

Time: Daytime.

An elderly lady; Elvira Noguerol, was working in a field when she noticed nearby in a crag, a short being wearing a very brilliant outfit. She then heard a voice in her head announcing the birth of her grandson. Elvira then walked towards the being, which began to run and quickly disappeared. When she arrived at her home she was able to verify that indeed her grandson had been born.

HC addendum.

Source: Vicente Ballester Olmos, '*A Catalogue of 200 Type 1, UFO Events in Spain and Portugal.*'

Type: E

# 1935

Location: Near Charbonier, Cordoba, Argentina.  
Date: 1935.  
Time: Night.

Manuel Reina and a friend were driving towards a nearby town and as they reached a curve on the roadway they came face to face with a figure wearing a tight fitting luminous outfit, resembling shiny plastic.

The vehicle stopped and both witnesses felt paralyzed unable to move as the strange figure stared at them. Unable to move either forward or backwards the men just sat there until the strange figure disappeared from sight.

HC addendum.

Source: CIO and Proyecto CATENT.

Type: E

Encounter with solitary humanoid or entity.

Comments: Early report describing a humanoid encountered by occupants of a vehicle.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Geneseo, Illinois.  
Date: 1935.  
Time: Daytime.

In a farm area a young man had gone out to the water pump when he suddenly heard a strange noise. Looking up he saw a bizarre entity with a head like an eagle and shiny red eyes. The being looked directly at the witness for about 45 seconds then ran down the road and disappeared

from sight. The being seemed to have been wearing a khaki military style jump suit.

HC addendum.

Source: Mark Chorvinsky, *Fate*, October, 1994.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Huiladad, Chile.

Date: 1935.

Time: Morning.

16-year old Juan Antonio Fernandez had left his house at dawn to go fishing. He remembers that he arrived at a small hill which overlooked the beach and he heard a strange noise like motor engines. Two days later his family found him wandering aimlessly on the beach. He had a terrible scar on his chest, shaped like a gigantic hand with long, narrow fingers. It didn't hurt and the strange part was that it looked as if it were "old."

According to his family he was never quite the same after his disappearance. He was difficult, assaulted people without provocation and spoke or worked only when he was in the mood. The hand print almost covered his entire chest like a scar from a severe burn; he said that if he revealed the secret he would 'die.'

HC addendum.

Source: Rob NacGregor and Trish Janeshutz in *Fate*, May, 1984.

Type: G?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Chiarotorre, Italy.

Date: 1935.

Time: 5:00 p.m.

17-year old Theresa Maria Vanucci, saw at a locality called 'Giuncaia;' a sphere of light hovering above the ground and within the sphere a beautiful female figure. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Zurcher, *'Appearances of Humanoids.'*

Type: A.

Comments: possibly interpreted as a Marian vision.

Location: Pasadena, California.

Date: 1935.

Time: Night.

At a time when Pasadena was much more rural than what it is today, a man reported seeing what nowadays would be described as a “flying saucer,” land in his backyard. He saw alien creatures (not described) come out of the saucer and appear to gather samples. When they were done, they got back inside the object and it flew away at high speed. The man and his family watched the whole thing through a window and were told by the father not to tell anyone about what had happened.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.ufosentinel.com/>

Type: B

Comments: Date is approximate.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Virginia.

Date: 1935.

Time: Late night.

The witness recalls being visited by three “beings” that performed a medical examination on her when she was only six-years old. She realized that they did not look like ordinary humans, and she had certainly never heard about the “grays” but today she knows that is definitely what they were. However she remembered that their eyes were round and not almond-shaped.

She also thought of the taller of these nocturnal visitors as the “doctor,” a slightly shorter entity, as “the nurse” and the smallest creature had no particular name. Although she could remember encountering this trio, it was at this time that she became terribly afraid of being alone in her room at night, fearful that something would come and get her.

HC addendum.

Source: Stacey Allen McGee, Alternate Realities Center. Type: E or G?

Location: Svanshals, Ostergotland, Sweden.

Date: February, 1935.

Time: Morning.

Carl Axel Jonzon, 7 years old at the time, was on his way to school. In a field near his home, he saw six to eight entities near an object, which was embedded in the snow. All of the entities were dressed alike and had helmets reaching to their shoulders.

Later as the witness crossed the field in question he was suddenly enveloped in a dense fog or smoke. The young witness lost himself in the fog and only came out of it two and a half hours later. The witness's uncle apparently also saw the object and the entities.

HC addendum.

Source: Sven Olof Svensson.

Type: C or G?

Comments: There is the distinct possibility that this case was an abduction; of course hypnotic regression was unheard of back in the 30's.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Malines, Antwerp, Belgium.

Date: Spring 1935.

Time: Night.

During the night the witness; Mr. Aerts, saw a brilliant circular object described as "like aluminum," in the sky above the roofs of houses nearby. It was shaped like that of a pan, and its volume appeared to be enormous. Two small occupants were seen coming from the rear of the object; they wore square helmets with short antennas, and moved around the outside of the object in a mechanical or robot-like fashion. They appeared to be examining the exterior surface of the "pan-like" vehicle.

HC addendum.

Source: Jean Gerard Dohmen also Jules Weverbergh, '*Ufonauten in Opmars.*'

Type: B

Comments: Pre WWII report describing "aliens" coming out of an object and apparently inspecting its hull.

Location: Aznalcazar, Sevilla, Spain.  
Date: April 5, 1935.  
Time: 7:30 p.m.

Mr. Mora, a farmer who was working on his farm “Haza-Ancha,” saw a large; round brilliant object descend at some 450 meters of distance. The object stayed just above the ground, and some small strange beings appeared who went around it. The witness thought that it was a “supernatural” vision with which God had wanted to reward him, and it was the central topic of his conversations until his death.

HC addendum.

Source: Vicente Ballester Olmos.

Type: B

Comments: Unfortunately a more specific description of the humanoids is not given.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Redondo Beach, California.  
Date: May, 1935.  
Time: Daytime.

A fishing boat crew saw, three miles offshore, a bizarre merman like creature; described as having shiny eyes, a broad smooth forehead, dark hair on its head and a beard. It appeared to have been about ten to twelve feet long. It flipped its tail and disappeared into the waters as the anglers attempted to approach it on a small boat.

HC addendum.

Source: Janet and Colin Bord, *‘Unexplained Mysteries of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century.’*

Type: E

Comments: Modern day mermaid or merman-like creature?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Dragasani near Valcea, Romania.  
Date: May, 1935.  
Time: Evening.

Radu Popescu and his cousin were traveling by cart to town when they saw something that to them resembled a “wagon covered by tarpaulin” parked near the river. They thought that it was someone

coming in to town to sell goods. They could see a man-like figure standing by the wagon and two others near the banks of the river.

When the strangers saw Radu and his cousin, they immediately ran to the “wagon” and entered it, immediately after a black tarp-like mantle covered the top of the object and something resembling an antenna came out of it. The men then heard a buzzing sound and saw a bright light come on the object. The wagon or craft then took off and flew over the astonished men quickly disappearing from sight towards the northeast. Radu told the townspeople about what he had seen but according to him they were not surprised and reported seeing similar “things” in the area before.

HC addendum.

Source: Calin N. Turcu OZN, Romania.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Penang, Malaysia.

Date: May, 1935.

Time: Night.

“My sister, a small girl of six years, disappeared one night from our house, and a search was made in vain. The next morning, she ran home crying. She said she had been all night in a big house with a lot of lights among very little people who had spent the time singing and dancing. At dawn they had seen her off, and on looking back there was no house there.”

HC addendum.

Source: Kay.massingill@yahoo.com in

Magonia\_exchange@yahoogroups.com quoting letter from C. C. I. to the *the Straits Times*, Singapore, June 16, 1935.’

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Maglavit, Romania.

Date: May 31, 1935.

Time: Afternoon.

A shepherd was tending his flock of sheep and was standing near some old trees, when suddenly a figure appeared to him from out of the field. The shepherd described the being a looking like an “old man.” The old man told the witness; “the future of humanity was in danger” and then disappeared into a cube-shaped cloud and vanished.

The same witness reportedly encountered the same being again on June 5, 1935. According to the witness, the old man was angry because he had not conveyed the message of doom to the people of the village.  
HC addendum.

Source: Boczor Iosif, *Fate*, vol. 48 #3.

Type: B?

Comments: This entity reminds me of the alien originally encountered by Meier in 1942. Bearded and elderly appearing.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Kaskesiu (now Waskesiu), Prince Albert National Park, Saskatchewan, Canada.

Date: November, 1935.

Time: Various.

There has been reports of a weird, hooded figure which stalks and attacks settlers during the night. Several settlers and Indians have reported to police that the figure had sneaked near their lonely homes and camps in the area around the National Park and frightened them with weird antics. One Indian said the figure stalked out of the bush to his camp, seized a kettle of boiling water and threw it at him, scalding his back.

HC addendum.

Source: Chad Arment, *'the Historical Bigfoot,'* quoting Hammond Indiana, *Times* of November 12, 1935.

Type: E

Comments: Have we here; a Springheel type character in Saskatchewan 1935?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: La Huetre, Caceres, Spain.

Date: December, 1935.

Time: Night.

At the house of Martina Gracia, a "majestic" looking white horse suddenly appeared and on it were a man and a woman both wearing toga-like outfits, that covered them all the way down to their feet. The strangers were seen by several local men that heard loud trotting sounds and saw the approaching horse and riders. The puzzled men yelled out, "*Who goes there?*" several times until a very loud cavernous voice from an unknown source yelled back, "*We are harbingers of death!*" (Loosely translated)

The men described the riders as having both very pale complexions; completely white eyes lacking pupils and dark straight hair. Their hands

were large and bony in appearance. At this point, the riders turned their horse around, trotted onto a nearby bridge and vanished in plain sight of the astounded group of men.

HC addendum.

Source: Iker Jimenez, '*El Paraíso Maldito*,' (Cursed Paradise) Type: E?

Comments: At the time Spain was embroiled in what was to become one of Europe's bloodiest civil wars.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Edinburgh, Scotland.

Date: 1935.

Time: Evening.



Wing Commander Victor Goddard, flew a Hawker biplane to Edinburgh from his home base in Andover England, for a weekend visit. On the Sunday before flying back, Goddard visited an abandoned airfield in Drem, near Edinburgh, this location being closer to his final destination than the airport at which he landed. The Drem airfield, constructed during the First World War was a shambles. The tarmac and four hangars were in disrepair, barbed wire divided the field into numerous pastures, and cattle grazed everywhere. It was now a farm, and completely useless as an airfield.

On Monday Goddard began the flight back to his home base. The weather was dark and ominous with low clouds and heavy rain. Goddard was flying in an open cockpit over mountainous terrain without radio navigational aides or cloud flying instruments. Rain beating down on his forehead and onto his flying goggles badly obscured his vision. He thought he could climb above the clouds, but he was wrong. He made it to 8,000 feet, looking for a break in the clouds. There was none.

Suddenly Goddard lost control of his plane. It began to spiral downward. He struggled with the controls. He could speed up or slow down, but he could not stop the spin. He was unsure of his location, but knew he was falling rapidly and might smash into the mountains before coming out of the clouds. The sky became darker, the clouds turning a strange yellowish-brown. The rain came down even more heavily.

Goddard's altimeter showed he was only a thousand feet above the ground and dropping rapidly. At two hundred feet and still spiraling downward, he began to see a bit of daylight through the murky gloom, but his spiral toward seemingly inevitable death was far from over.

Goddard was now flying at 150 miles per hour. He emerged from the clouds over "rotating water" that he recognized as the Firth of Forth. He was still falling. Suddenly he saw directly before him, a stone sea wall with a path, a road and railings on top of it. The road seemed to be slowly rotating from left to right. The cloud cover was down to forty feet. Goddard was now flying below twenty feet and was within an instant of tragedy. A young girl with a baby carriage ran through the pouring rain. She ducked her head just in time to avoid the wingtip.

Goddard succeeded in leveling out his plane after that. He barely missed striking the water after clearing the sea wall by a few feet. He was now flying only several feet above a stony beach. Fog and rain obscured all distant visibility, but Goddard somehow located his position. He identified the road to Edinburgh and soon was able to discern through the gloom the black silhouettes of the Drem Airfield hangars ahead of him, the same airfield he had visited the day before. The rain became a deluge, the sky grew even darker, and Goddard's plane was shaken violently by the turbulent weather as it sped toward the Drem hangars and into a different world.

Suddenly the sky turned bright with golden sunlight. The rain and the farm had vanished. The hangars and the tarmac appeared to have somehow been rebuilt in a brand new condition. There were four planes lined at the end of the tarmac. Three were standard Avro 504N trainer biplanes; the fourth was a monoplane of an unknown type the RAF had no monoplanes in 1935. All four airplanes were bright yellow. No RAF airplanes were painted yellow in 1935. The airplane mechanics were wearing blue overalls. RAF mechanics never wore anything but brown overalls when working in hangars in 1935.

It took Goddard only an instant to fly over the airfield. HE was only a few feet above the ground just high enough to clear the hangars but apparently none of the mechanics saw him or even heard his plane. As he sped away from the airfield, he was again engulfed by the storm. He forced his plane upward, flying at 17,000 feet and then for a time, at 21,000 feet. He managed to return to his home base safely.

Goddard felt elated when he landed. He then made the mistake of telling fellow officers about his eerie experience. They looked at him as if he were drunk or crazy. Goddard decided to keep silent about what had happened to him. He did not want a discharge from the RAF on mental grounds. In 1939, Goddard watched as RAF trainers began to be painted yellow and the mechanics switched to blue coveralls. The RAF introduced a new training monoplane exactly like the one he had seen in

the flight over Drem. It was called the Magister. He learned that the airfield at Drem had been refurbished.

Another twenty seven years went by, but Goddard never forgot what had happened. He played it through over and over in his mind. It was not until 1966 that he wrote of this experience.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.llewellyn.com/journal/article/37>

Type: X

# 1936

Location: Elisaventinskoye, Urals, Russia.  
Date: 1936.  
Time: Unknown.

Two witnesses; both residents of the town of Nizhniy Tagil, Alexandra Stepanovna Asisova (a child at the time) and her father, were taking their normal stroll through the Uralian ridge (the geographic border between Europe and Asia) towards the Smorodinka River. About 300 meters from the river they found an abandoned shaft to a graphite mine and noticed that a small lake had formed in the place of the excavation; its banks were covered with bushes and trees.

According to Alexandra, at that location both her and her father saw several humanoid entities with hands and legs but having tails that were scaly in nature that resembled the mythological "mermaid." Father and daughter observed the strange entities for a long time. At times the entities would come out of the water and climb trees, periodically jumping back into the water. At this time both witness could then hear a bizarre "singing" sound, very different from human language. They soon left the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Dmitriy Volobuyev, Sverdlovsk UFO Group, All Russia UFO Research association, Nizhniy Tagil and Anomalous News, Saint Petersburg #25, 2004.

Type: E

Location: Matamoros, Tamaulipas, Mexico.

Date: 1936.

Time: Unknown.

J. C. was told by his grandfather that when he was about 10-years old in his hometown, a very strange man came into town. He was wearing really odd clothes; very metallic type of garments and he seemed very confused and 'heated up.' His grandfather said that the man kept saying that he wanted to go back to his "era" that he did not want to start over 'again.' He also said that he did not want to live in a primitive world again. A woman asked him what had happened to him and all he said was that he had had an accident and that he needed material to leave, then he fainted.

The next day the town was flooded with both U. S. and E.U.M. soldiers. The military personnel went around telling people not to pay any attention to what the strange man had said, that he was "a mental patient" who had escaped a couple of days back. That's all they said and then left (apparently with the strange mental patient). Everyone thought it was very odd that the military was involved in 'recovering a mental patient.'

HC addendum.

Source: Direct from grandson of witness.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Great Falls, Maryland.

Date: 1936.

Time: 2:00 a.m.

A night security guard at the local "Maryland mine" while doing his rounds, encountered a bizarre being in one of the shafts. The being was described as a man-like creature with fiery eyes and a ten-foot long tail. The creature crawled out of the mine and disappeared into the forest.

HC addendum.

Source: Mark Chorvinsky and Mark Opsasnick, *Strange Magazine* #5.

Type: E

Comments: Very bizarre looking creature among the many seen throughout the years worldwide.

Location: (Undisclosed location) Pacific Ocean.

Date: 1936 (approximate date).

Time: Daytime.

A Russian civilian transport steam vessel; the “Maria” from Leningrad, was crossing the Pacific Ocean. Suddenly, one day the officer of the watch noticed a strange apparatus ahead on the water, looking like a vessel that ascended out from the ocean. No signs of life could be seen on it and the strange vessel did not respond to the Maria’s radio signals. After a period of observation, the Captain of the Maria ordered the launch of a small boat to find out what the object was.

Five sailors approached the object in the rowboat and the rest of the crew watched the boat approach the object and the sailors aboard the strange object. In a short period of time the strange vessel began moving away at very high speed and soon disappeared into a cloud or fog. An attempt to follow it and intercept the vessel was futile and after several hours of searching and waiting, the Captain of the Maria ordered its vessel to continue on its original route.

As the ship returned to the area several days later, the Captain ordered its crew to follow the same previous route. Coming close to the location of the previous unexpected meeting, the officer of the watch caught a glance of a strange boat, unlike any normal boat he had ever seen. This boat was made of a transparent material. Inside the boat there were three sailors of the original five that originally set out to investigate the anomalous object. When the Maria approached the boat, one of the sailors screamed and jumped into the water. Despite an immediate search, his body was never found, apparently submerging into the abyss. The other two were taken onboard; they seemed happy to meet their comrades again.

After that they told an amazing story. When they were taken onboard the strange craft, they were surrounded by strange entities, dressed in dark shiny suits, like frogmen. Their extremities were only similar to humans, having small webbed membranes between the fingers. The aliens exchanged glances between them (obviously communicating by telepathy) not verbally. Sometimes they exchanged gestures.

The aliens then told the humans that there was no way back, and requested that they stay with them. Two of the sailors immediately agreed, they were then separated from the rest and were never seen again. The other three were imprisoned in an isolated room where they spent about two days according to their estimation.

Soon and by unknown means, the three men found themselves onboard the strange boat, with a stock of strange food resembling tablets in transparent pockets, that the aliens had also offered them onboard the strange vessel. It was enough to eat 1 or 2 such tablets to feel no hunger. One of the men (the one that jumped in the water later) refused to eat

the tablets and while the rest slept became tired with fruitless observations of the ocean and grabbed the alien provisions discarding them into the water. They remained without food for 1 day, but felt no hunger. Subsequently they noticed the Maria approaching their location.

When the “survivors” were taken onboard and the Maria began moving away from the area, the strange boat was suddenly surrounded by waves and sank into the ocean. The crew onboard had not been able to take the strange boat onboard since it had nothing to hook on to. After arriving back to Leningrad the Captain of the Maria sent a report to the Ministry.

The Captain and the two remaining sailors were called to the Ministry and interrogated. One of the sailors was labeled a psychotic, the second refused to cooperate any further. The Captain was very persistent in his testimony, referring to the watch journal and stating that everything was accurately documented. But subsequently he was forced to back off and admit that nothing had occurred. Soon the Captain was transferred to another ship.

HC addendum.

Source: Engineer Lev A. Popov, quoting the Files of Felix U. Zigel and Anton Anfalov.

Comments: A garbled second hand version of this amazing incident is found in the 1982 summaries. In that version the incident took place in the Black Sea. The above appears to be the correct and true account.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Torcal de Antequera, Malaga, Spain.

Date: 1936 (approximate).

Time: Afternoon.

The witness; Raimundo R. and his sheepdog, were scouring the fields in search of medicinal and fruit-bearing plants, when in a field next to some large rocks, he encountered an oval-shaped craft shaped like an egg about 2 to 3 meters in height and white in color, that appeared to have landed on the ground without any apparent means of support or landing gear.

Around the object were several short humanoids with oval-shaped heads that were collecting plant and soil samples from the ground around the object. When the beings appeared to notice Raimundo, he suddenly became paralyzed, totally unable to move. His dog and several nearby goats also appeared to be paralyzed. He remained paralyzed as the beings continued their task around the object.

Once they were done, they re-entered the craft which rose up into the sky and disappeared into the distance. Once this took place, Raimundo,

his dog and the other animals were able to move again. On numerous occasions, the witness returned to the same spot, hoping to see the beings again but they never returned.

HC addendum.

Source:[http://caravaca.blogspot.com/2005\\_07\\_01\\_caravaca\\_archive.html](http://caravaca.blogspot.com/2005_07_01_caravaca_archive.html)

Type: B

Comments: Translated by Albert S. Rosales.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Skagfjordur, Iceland.

Date: 1936.

Time: Afternoon.

Thorlakur Steffansson had been lost in the forest in northern Iceland in a place called Skagfjordur. He had been walking for hours and was freezing to death. Eventually he came across a light among the trees. He went over to it, and found it was a farmhouse. He knocked on the door and the farmer invited him inside. When he asked them the name of the farm, he was told it was called 'Heggstatir.' He replied that he had never heard of that farm before, and reasoned that he could no longer be in Skagfjordur. "No," said the farmer, "*you are in Skagfjordur, we are what you call 'hidden people' (Huldufolk). We are always here, but you cannot always see us.*"

Although he was a little afraid of them, they were so nice to him, drying his clothes and giving him food, and since it was crazy weather outside, he agreed to stay the night. The next morning when he woke up, the skies had cleared and he could see through the window where he was; not all that far from his home in Skagfjordur.

After breakfast he headed off on his way, stopping every now and then to turn around and wave goodbye. After he'd gone 300 meters (330 yards) he turned one last time, but the house was gone. He didn't believe his eyes, he followed his footsteps in the snow back to where the house had been. It had been snowing all night; the landscape was thick with snow. But when he got to the place where the house had been, his footsteps stopped and the house was not there. He never saw the house again.

HC addendum.

Source: Claire Smith, *Fortean Times* #201.

Type: X?

Location: Cherkassy, Ukraine, USSR.

Date: 1936.

Time: Early evening.

12-year old Alexander Kovtun was playing in a secluded corner of his courtyard when he suddenly heard a light 'rustling' sound. Turning around he saw a disc-shaped object, silvery-white in color which had landed on the ground at the rear of the courtyard. On its smooth surface a door or entrance suddenly appeared and a small ladder was lowered to the ground. Moments later, two small men or dwarf-like entities emerged and floated just above the ground towards the stunned Alexander.

The entities grabbed Alexander and dragged him towards the object, they stopped by the object as one of the entities produced something resembling a microphone and pointed it at Alexander, who felt a wave of terror and became numb. The two beings wore tight-fitting gray-colored divers outfits and helmets with tinted glass faceplates which prevented Alexander from seeing any details of their facial features. At this point the entities re-entered their craft which promptly departed at high speed, leaving a speechless Alexander behind.

HC addendum.

Source: Alexei Priyma, Russia.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Jefferson, Wisconsin.

Date: 1936.

Time: Night.

Night security guard; Mark Schackelman, was making his rounds when he came upon a strange creature that was apparently digging a hole at an old Indian burial mound. The creature turned around and looked at the witness that was now terrified and began to pray. The creature seemed to show some fear and uttered something that sounded like; "Gadara."

The creature was described as huge, black in color and emitting a putrid smell, it had long finger-like claws; a man-like build, pointed canine like teeth, pointed ears and a muzzle-like nose. The creature slowly disappeared into the nearby woods.

HC addendum.

Source: Linda S. Godfrey, *Strange Magazine* #11.

Type: E

Comments: 20<sup>th</sup> century of werewolf like creature. I am not sure what "Gadara" means, but it's possibly some type of magical incantation.

Update: Found this; perhaps a connection? 'Gadara' is the site according to Matthew, where Jesus exorcised demons from a man and sent them into a herd of swine which proceeded to jump into the sea.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Halandri, Athens, Greece.

Date: Summer 1936.

Time: Noon.

Maria K. 12, was playing with 5-6 other children in a place that was then sparsely populated. As they played, the area was suddenly filled with clouds of dust. They stopped playing and looked at the direction from which the clouds had come from. There, they saw a large egg-shaped silvery object, slightly bigger than an airplane. It had landed on the ground on small legs, 100-150 meters away. They did not see any open door on the object, but on the ground under the object, there was a small humanoid wearing a white outfit and a broad belt, with small lights.

The creature had long white hair and turned to their direction for a while. After that, it waved its hand like in a salute. Suddenly it disappeared. A loud hiss was heard and the object took off vertically between clouds of dust. It rose into the sky until it was gone. The children were shocked and were not in the mood to continue their game until their parents called them for lunch. The parents did not believe them.

HC addendum.

Source: Makis Podotas, UFO Greek File.

Type: C

Comments: Early report describing a UFO with an alien standing next to it. A hand gesture was interpreted as communication from the alien.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Palm Springs, California.

Date: July, 1936.

Time: Unknown.

Undocumented report of an encounter with three helmeted humanoid figures that, in spite of being wingless, appeared to be flying over the area. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Aldrich/Project 1947, quoting Gray Barker.

Type: E

Comments: Intriguing report but lacks any additional information.

Location: B'Bugia Bay, Malta.

Date: July, 1936.

Time: Evening.

Several witnesses watched a "zeppelin" shaped object moving at great speed over the sea. One of the witnesses was a soldier that had a telescope. He said he was able to see people inside a cabin wearing strange helmets.

HC addendum.

Source: David Pace, *'UFOs over the Maltese Islands.'*

Type: A

Comments: Early report of cigar-shaped object; occupants with helmets onboard craft.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Pilar de los Muertos, Guadalajara, Spain.

Date: July 25, 1936.

Time: Night.

Lieutenant J. V. and two other soldiers were returning to base after a scouting mission, when a potent white light suddenly surrounded them. Moments later they found themselves only about 4 meters away from two tall white garbed humanoids, which stared at the men.

Apparently a short telepathic conversation between the men and humanoids ensued. To this day J. V. is not sure if the language was Spanish or if it was some type of mental communication. Several minutes later, the two humanoids and the bright white light vanished. (This occurred during the bloody Spanish Civil war).

HC addendum.

Source: Antonio Perez, Spain.

Comments: One of the several accounts of encounters with humanoids during the Spanish Civil War. Possibly a duplicate case of the 1938 event, per V Ballester Olmos.

Location: Near Port Colborne, Ontario.

Date: Winter 1936.

Time: Evening.

According to 15-year old Johann Purchalski; a saucer-shaped object was seen over town and he followed it until the spaceship came down in a nearby field. According to Johann, he was then introduced to the people inside the saucer, who told him that they did not wish any harm to any of the Earth people. He was shown around the object, including their propulsion system.

He also claims he was given a "badge" by the aliens. The badge was made of a metallic material and he states that it was owned by a member of the "Planet Mars Police." He described the aliens as human-like and of medium built, about 5' 2" in height, with very large "kind eyes." They breathe very heavily and wear uniforms of a khaki-like material.

HC addendum.

Source: Robert E. Bartholomew, *Ufolore*, quoting Musgrave. Type: G  
Comments: Early contact yarn; paucity of information on the part of the source.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Sovkhoz Oktyabrskiy, Pavlodar Region, Kazakhstan.

Date: Winter 1936.

Time: Dawn.

Mrs. E. E. Loznaya recalled how as a teenager she had a strange and unforgettable encounter. Fifteen at the time, she was on her way to school along a deserted, snowy, country road on a fine cold winter morning, just before sunrise. She saw a dark object some distance away in the air moving in her general direction. As it drew closer, she could see that it was a man-like figure dressed in black and seen in profile. Its direction formed a 60-degree angle with the road. The "man" was of medium height and the black garment covered him completely; she saw no hands, and on his head was something like a helmet. He held his massive arms tightly against his sides.

On his back was a device, something like a rucksack. He suddenly changed course and headed straight for the student. She could now see his right arm was slightly bent at the elbow. As he came closer, she was unable to make out any features on his face; only a black surface. At this point she became aware of a rumbling sound that increased in intensity and it occurred to her that this thing might be more machine than man. The distance then was no more than 40 meters. Thoroughly frightened, she turned to search for some place to run; there was no place to hide on

the barren snow covered steppe. When she turned, the figure had vanished as if into thin air; it occurred to her that he might have dived into a nearby snow bank. She fled to her home. The sighting had lasted about one minute and was so remarkable she could never forget it.

HC addendum.

Source: Vladimir V. Rubtsov, *FSR*, vol. 24 #4.

Type: E

Comments: Early report describing an unusual flying humanoid. There is a report of a flying humanoid seen earlier in July 11, 1908, in Vladivostok. Is this the same date as the famous Tunguska fireball?

# 1937

Location: Northern frontier, Nepal.

Date: Around 1937.

Time: Unknown.

A well-educated Indian pilgrim visiting Tibetan monasteries on the northern frontier of Nepal, was told by Nepali friends of an armed expedition seeking giant snowmen speaking an unknown language. Accompanying the expedition, the pilgrim and two others saw a circle of “giant ape-men” 10 to 13 feet tall, seemingly performing what he thought was a religious ritual. One was banging a drum made from a hollow tree trunk, while the others swayed to the beat.

Despite the bitter cold, the giants were naked, warmed only by the hair covering their bodies. The pilgrim noted a “strange sadness” in their faces, whose features were a cross between gorilla and human. He saw or felt “nothing of the animal in their attitude.” With this sight, the adventurers thought that the creatures acted like typical persons and that they should not be feared. But eventually, fears set in due to the creature’s massive build. They decided to walk away stealthily to avoid conflict.

HC addendum.

Source: Loren Coleman and Patrick Huyghe, *The Field Guide to Bigfoot and other Mystery Primates Worldwide.* Type: E

Comments: Rare report describing unusual vocalizations on the part of hairy humanoid creatures.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nyalmo>

Location: (Undisclosed location) Polesia Region (encompasses parts of Poland, Ukraine, Belarus and Russia).

Date: 1937.

Time: Morning.

“Baba” Pasha; a local female resident of one the area “hutors” (small village), was sowing peas near the fence of her property when she suddenly yelled in horror and, forgetting her age, ran from the garden into the house, dropping all her peas from her apron. With a horrified expression in her face, Pasha pointed her trembling hands towards the end of the kitchen garden, being unable to order any words except for, *“There it is; is moving!”*

Looking at her terrified state, the children also became terribly frightened and rushed to call their grandpa. In turn he called neighbors, the children’s Godfather and an in-law. The group of men, armed with picks and axes, then carefully approached the place where “it” was supposedly lying on the ground. The children followed the men, as their curiosity seemed stronger than fear. Whatever “it” was, it did not display any signs of life, and wasn’t making any sounds. To demonstrate their bravery, several of the children cautiously approached the spot and also experienced the shock of their lives, as Pasha cautiously peered from behind the kitchen door.

The strange humanoid creature was lying on the ground, at the end of the garden, in a small hole within the tall weeds and grass. The creature was greenish, frail, and looked more human than animal. Its tiny body was “crowned” by a huge hairless head with huge eyes, which were semi-closed. Its very small mouth was tightly closed in a suffering grimace (evidently it was in pain) and its body periodically convulsed. The frail creature looked extremely ill or injured and the villagers felt compassion towards it.

The local medical attendant (the only doctor in the area) was called and unable to detect any signs of life and pronounced the strange humanoid “dead.” He asked the others not to speak about this to anyone (it was one of the worst years of Stalin’s repression) and asked them to bury it and forget about it. The tiny humanoid body was then placed in a quickly constructed wooded box and in the evening the locals took the body outside the village and buried it quietly amid the alder thickets, giving it a Christian Orthodox burial. They marked the location but strictly forbid anyone specially the children to speak about it.

However the news eventually leaked out and the police heard about the event and soon an NKVD team (early variant of the KGB) arrived at the village. The locals were questioned and then ordered to accompany the NKVD officers to the location where the alien creature had been buried. But incredibly nothing was found at the location except for an empty pit. The dead entity had mysteriously vanished together with the

wooden box. Locals gathered that the creature's "fellow countrymen" had taken the dead body back. As apparent proof, a huge circle of burned grass was found nearby, near the humanoid's gravesite. It was said that nothing grew on that circle again.

The NKVD officers measured the circle and took soil samples and sternly warned the locals to keep their mouth shut about the event and then left the village. Dozens of years after this event, the aged aunt of one Larissa Skrynchenko, was stunned as she watched a television program about UFOs and aliens, to see the same type of humanoid entity pictured on the television screen that she had seen back in 1937.

HC addendum.

Source: Larissa Skrynchenko, *Taynaya Doctrina* newspaper, Simferopol, Crimea, Ukraine #11, 2005. Type: H?

Comments: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Polesia>

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near London, England.

Date: 1937.

Time: Daytime.

The witness was walking alone in a meadow when she saw a huge silvery object with stilt like protrusions hovering above her. A platform of some kind descended from the object and three tall men, dressed in red stepped down. One carried her onboard the object as she realized she was unable to move.

The interior of the object appeared much larger and she recalled being placed on a molded chair facing a dazzling bright light. She then experienced unique thoughts and visions. Later she was taken to an enormous pyramid and wandered inside dark corridors until she found a door that opened to the meadow where she was originally taken from.

HC addendum.

Source: Lillian Crowner Desguin, *'UFO's Fact or Fiction.'* Type: G

Comments: Early report with unusual details, especially the apparent the space-time distortion inside the craft. This curious feature has been reported several times including in what alleged crash retrieval crash in 1973.

Location: Philippov, West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: 1937.

Time: Unknown.

Several strange “men” who entered her house visited a local adult woman named Anna who lived in an isolated wooden shack located 6 km from the main village. They had gray-greenish faces, big hairless heads, large dark slanted eyes, and hooved feet. One of them asked her politely for help, requesting iodine, and saying: “*We have our ship at the nearby lake. One of our men injured his hand while closing a hatch.*” She gave them a small bottle of iodine. The aliens then installed a strange device supported by tripod legs, with an object remotely resembling an old photo camera on top.

Anna then offered the men milk, which they drank. The closed bottle of iodine was capped by a rag and wooded plug on the rag. The aliens took the plug out and took the rag and with a gesture indicating disgust threw the rag away. A device resembling a rubber hose was placed on the top of the bottle at the neck, after that they placed the device positioned in a way that it will face the bottle, (it was an apparent decontamination procedure).

After this was done, they escorted the woman out of her house. Outside her home another “green man” was watching her. When the aliens finished what they were doing, they went out thanked the woman for the food and iodine and went away.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A. Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, ‘*Chimeras of Location X*,’ Anton Anfalov.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Saginaw, Michigan.

Date: 1937.

Time: Afternoon.

An angler saw a scaly man-like creature that climbed up a riverbank and leaned against a tree and then jumped back into the water. The witness suffered a nervous breakdown after the incident.

HC addendum.

Source: Loren Coleman, ‘*Curious Encounters.*’

Type: E

Comments: Early encounter with a reptilian or amphibian humanoid.

Location: Near Raleigh, North Carolina.

Date: 1937.

Time: Afternoon.

While weeding a tobacco field, Kate Hearn suddenly encountered “a hundred little men,” human-like, about four feet tall who wore white and red uniforms. The little men appeared to be conversing with each other. After turning to alert her companions, Kate glanced back and the little men were nowhere to be found.

HC addendum.

Source: Bill Bovender, [bovender@hsdlaw.com](mailto:bovender@hsdlaw.com)

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Fontana, California.

Date: 1937.

Time: 9:00 p.m.

Soon after the main witness and some friends were illuminated by an unknown shaft of orange light coming from the sky while walking back from the movies, the main witness remembered waking up at night and finding his bedroom filled with a subdued light and four or five little figures with big heads and eyes looking at him. The figures appeared to be light blue or green gray in color.

The figures then would move around and touch him. One night he recalled seeing the little men and a white light would appear at the door accompanied by a tall man (he could not see his features) that appeared to be in charge of the little humanoids. He never felt any fear during the encounters.

HC addendum.

Source: NUFORC.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Pacific Crest Trail, Cascades, Washington.

Date: 1937.

Time: Various.

A man reported having various contacts with a strange being with a “star-shaped head.” During one contact with the being, it put some kind of instrument that clamped on the bridge of his nose and the scars were still visible there. The witness said that no craft was involved. The entity was described as a very physical being. Did not materialize or dematerialize as in many entity reports.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.mysterious-america.net>

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Riga, Latvia.

Date: February, 1937.

Time: Unknown.

A strange creature; half man, half ape, has been captured near Riga by a band of foresters. The group, engaged in inspecting one of the great forests of the region, suddenly came upon the man-ape, crouching at the foot of a tree. As they approached, the creature fled; and swinging itself on top an overhanging branch, climbed with remarkable speed and agility to the top of the tree.

One of the foresters took a shot at it, whereupon the creature, emitting a wild shriek, crashed to the ground. The foresters seized it and found it to be entirely naked, and its body covered with long, thick hair. Upon taking the captive to a nearby village it was discovered that he was 'actually a farm laborer' who had disappeared many years ago. (?) The ape-man can neither speak nor understand anything when spoken to, but lets out yells of delight when meat and fruit are placed before him.

HC addendum.

Source: Evening Post (NZ) Vol. CXXIII Issue 29, February 4, 1937.

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ste. Pazanne, France.

Date: February, 1937.

Time: 8:00 p.m.

On a road near this village, a Mr. Billon and a female friend saw hovering in a field very close to the ground, a luminous multi-colored, almost square-shaped object. They could see two figures about 1 meter in height walking back and forth very rapidly in front of the object. The witnesses watched the scene from about 100 meters away. The figures appeared to be wearing brown-green colored uniforms. The witnesses were in a state of shock after the incident.

HC addendum.

Source: Denys Breysse, Project Becassine.

Type: C

Location: Barra das Garcas, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brazil.

Date: March, 1937.

Time: Unknown.

A tall, hairy and powerful humanoid, reported to have been the legendary “Mapinguary,” supposedly went on a three-week rampage in this small farming town. Somebody or something with super human strength, enough to tear out their huge tongues, slaughtered a large number of heads of cattle.

Reports included several sightings; humanoid like tracks as long as 18 inches, and horrible roaring sounds from the woods. All together; over one hundred head of yellow cattle of old Spanish origin were killed, all the way to Ponta Branca, located 150 miles south of Barra das Garcas.

HC addendum.

Source: Occultpedia <http://www.occultopedia.com/occult.htm> Type: E.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Antofagasta, Chile.

Date: March, 1937.

Time: Night.

The main witness; a truck-driver, accompanied by a co-worker, were traveling with a load of goods towards Arica one night and soon noticed that they were being followed by a bright light. At first they thought it was another truck, but it was approaching at very high speed. It passed them on one side and they saw that it was a very strong pink light and seemingly transparent.

Inside, they saw rapidly moving figures, resembling “fish or reptiles.” The main witness likened it to a “round pink aquarium” that contained large moving lizard-like creatures inside. It disappeared at high speed.

HC addendum.

Source: Archives of Robert Othmar Vettiger, citing interview with witness’ son, 2007. Type: A?

Location: Near Naples, Italy.  
Date: March or April, 1937.  
Time: 2:00 a.m.

Two men engaged in smuggling wine next to Cappodicino Airport, came upon a landed disc-shaped object, 20-30 meters in diameter. The object resembled two inverted plates and emitted a weak glow around its circumference. The surface of the craft was silvery and lusterless. A high pitch hum now became evident and three rows of lights became visible alongside of the object, a fluorescent blue glow on top also became visible and a pink glow on the bottom, furthermore along the lower section, dim blue red flames became visible.

Inside a small cupola on top of the object a dark humanoid figure was seen briefly by the witnesses, the craft also had a small cupola on its lower section. The craft rose to 400 meters and then took off towards the nearby Vesuvius Volcano, quickly disappearing from sight.

HC addendum.  
Source: Giornale de Misteri.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Czernica, Germany (now territory of Poland).  
Date: Summer 1937.  
Time: Unknown.

A multicolored ball or globe-shaped UFO, was seen to fall in a field belonging to Eva Braun's (future mistress of Adolph Hitler) parents. The area was cordoned off by SS-troops from the town of Jelenia Gora (called Hirschberg at the time). The crashed disk was transported to the Hirschberg SS base and kept under very strong guard and top security. The disk was 7.6 meter in diameter and 3.8 meters high.

It consisted of a large "overwhelming" dome, encircled by a narrow outer rim, and smaller dome on the bottom with a flat lower section. The top of the dome was also flat and large. The craft had six oval-shaped structures resembling portholes, or devices that radiated some type of light, located near the base of the upper dome. On the lower surface of the outer rim, the craft had 12 lights. The color of the disk was a dull metal gray. There was an insignia on the dome resembling the letter "T" with two props on its sides.

The entrance into the disk was found on the top of the upper dome. The general shape of the disk resembled that of a German soldier's helmet with a small protrusion on the bottom. Inside the circular cabin were three small seats, there were control panels around the dome and three alien beings were found; one dead, two alive. One of the live aliens

died soon after the crash, and the second live alien remained in custody for about 1.5 months and then died. The aliens were small dwarfs, about 0.9-1.0m in height, with large hairless pear-shaped heads, small dystrophic looking bodies, and long narrow hands with four fingers, grayish skin and large dark slanted eyes.

The Germans were afraid to move the disk to a more distant location, out of apprehension that it might explode during a long trip during transportation. So, a research laboratory had to be constructed nearby. From Hirschberg, the disk was removed to a more secured underground location, which most likely, was called "Der Riese" a Nazi complex in the nearby Gory Sowie mountains (now in southwest Poland), which was also a site being used for excavating for uranium ore. This complex had an extensive network of underground hangars, connected by tunnels.

The bodies of the occupants and the living extraterrestrial were also moved into this complex. The alien that lived for a little bit over a month apparently supplied the Germans with some type of information and was desperately asking the Nazi medical doctors for help, but they could not help him because of the different biological structure of his body. The alien died from an unknown illness. The origin of the crashed craft was apparently the double star system RA known on Earth as 78 MU-1 Cygni, 73.1 light years in distance.

Among the information given to the Germans by the surviving alien was that they had built underground bases in the polar region of the Canadian Northern Territories maybe Baffin Island. This data was supplied to Adolph Hitler himself. But no substantial technical data was in fact provided by the alien that could help Nazi scientists to cope with the alien technology, despite their desperate attempt to obtain such data. The surviving alien also informed the Germans that the crash was caused by some kind of technical malfunction.

The alien was kept and interrogated at the same underground installation as the disk. Adolph Hitler and some other top Nazi figures including Werner Von Braun and Air Marshall Hermann Goring inspected the crashed disk, the alien bodies, and consulted Nazi scientists, in an attempt to use the object as a super secret weapon. Among those scientist involved in investigating the crashed disc was, Max Von Laue, Otto Hahn (who discovered nuclear fusion) and Werner Heisenberg. Fortunately (and unfortunately for the Nazis) the alien technology was extremely sophisticated and difficult to understand. The disc indeed inspired some Nazi scientists to construct different models of disc-shaped planes and the so-called flying bombs.

This crash and possession of the extraterrestrial spacecraft was one of the factors that possibly inspired Hitler with extreme self-confidence to start World War II, hoping to use the craft as a sort of super weapon that would eventually help him conquer the world. Because of the approaching Soviet troops, the whole underground complex was blown

up, and the disk and the alien bodies were buried in one of the underground tunnels. The entrance was sealed with numerous huge rocks. It is apparently still there, unbeknownst to the Polish Government. The disk apparently still emanates radiation from its power plant, but because of the nearby uranium mines, this source of radiation remains undetected.

HC addendum.

Source: Robert K Lesniakiewicz, Milos Jesensky, *'Wunderland: Extraterrestrial Technologies,'* Anton Anfalov, Lenura A Azizova, Iryna V Volyk and Sergey V Kovalevskiy. Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Carpathian Mountains, Czechoslovakia.

Date: Summer 1937.

Time: Night.

The witness; Dr. Z. was visiting relatives who lived in a small village near the Romanian border. One night, he was standing in an open field with a full moon overhead, and just staring at the vast expanse of stars, when suddenly he saw what at first appeared to be a shooting star flashing across the heavens. It gave off an eerie glow that lit up the entire sky, it stopped and hovered for several minutes and then streaked toward the horizon, making sudden right angle turns as it went. The nocturnal visitor, at its closest position took on the appearance of a craft apparently not of human origin.

Later that night the witness experienced a very vivid dream in which he stood in the same field where he had originally seen the object. He saw a shiny metallic sphere about 50ft in diameter come down from the sky and land nearby. Suddenly a port opened on the bottom of the craft and a ray of blue light beamed out and struck the witness, engulfing his head and shoulders. He felt paralyzed and light as a feather. He was then gently lifted up into the air and levitated into the landed craft.

Once on board the craft, he found himself being led into a small chamber by two robot-like creatures, which were made of some material like metal, except that the joints of their bodies were very flexible, giving them the movement of humans. He was directed to a seat and then left alone. In a matter of moments the room lit up a brilliant red, and a man, towering well above normal height, appeared in front of the witness. The witness was unable to speak and was told to pay strict attention, to remain quiet and to listen only.

The being, who identified himself as 'Andra Haxen,' said that the Earth was soon going to find itself in the middle of a great battle that would take many lives and leave much sorrow in its wake. He expressed

great compassion and stated that eventually good will overcome evil. The witness was told that he had been chosen for contact because of his scientific knowledge. Before leaving the craft, he was apparently shown a blueprint of an invention that would apparently help humanity in the future.

HC addendum.

Source: Richard Stevens, 'Official UFO Special: Ancient Astronauts,' November, 1977.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Dorlan, Pennsylvania.

Date: July 28, 1937.

Time: Night.

Cheyney Ladley and a companion saw an "oversized kangaroo with long black hair and eyes like red saucers." Newspaper accounts of the time noted the fear inspired by the eyes. The being leaped over the roadway in one bound and vanished into a swamp. Ladley organized a search party for the creature to no avail. The area of the sighting is now submerged below Marsh Creek Lake.

HC addendum.

Source: Charles J Adams III, 'Ghost stories of Chester County and the Brandywine Valley.'

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Rotherham, South Yorkshire, England.

Date: Winter 1937.

Time: 8:00 p.m.

A man walking his dog along a dark lane near a pit hill saw a strange figure running down the slope. It ran straight at a fence and instead of stopping to climb over it; it ran through it, passing very close to the witness. The being was described as humanoid, about five-foot two inches tall, covered with hair, with goat like hands and feet and with an oddly pointed head. The figure crossed the road then ran up a steep bank towards the railroad tracks. The witness felt compelled to follow the creature but resisted.

HC addendum.

Source: Michele Clare, Northern UFO News #110.

Type: E

Location: Kenedy, Karnes County, Texas.

Date: 1937-1938.

Time: Various.

The witness, a young girl at the time, recalls being visited on numerous occasions at her parent's farmhouse by several little men. From what she can recall, there were usually 4-5 of them. The little men had no hair and their skin appeared to be dark to her (hence she called them 'negritos'). She only recalls seeing them at night while everyone slept. Their faces were unusual with very large eyes. They would usually gather at her bedroom window and motion for her to come out, when she shook her head "no" they offered her a 'lolly pop.'

She said they did not speak or make any sound, not even among themselves; they would only look at each other. They wore strange outfits similar to 'robes' or tunics. Her mother never believed her story and thought she was making it up for attention. Around the same time, her uncle spoke about seeing lights in the distance that would seem to rise from the ground and into the sky.

HC addendum.

Source: direct from Emelda Hankins hankinsemelda@yahoo.com

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Toven, Nordland County, Norway.

Date: November, 1937.

Time: Evening.



Two youths from Leira were searching for stray sheep when they reported a strange experience. They had been walking all day and had been over to the other side of the mountain and were now returning home since it was getting dark. Approaching Toven, they suddenly spotted a large creature in front of them, down in a scree. The strange

creature resembled both 'troll and man' and was staring at them in the evening dusk. They shouted at it whether it was human or not, but received no reply.

One of the youths had a gun a shouted again at the creature and threatened to shoot, but again received no answer. He then fired a warning shot over the head of the 'troll,' who fled down through the boulders and made 'a loud noise in the mountains.' Scared half to death the youths ran home as fast as they could. They were not able to fathom what kind of monster they had seen.

HC addendum.

Source: Ole Jonny Braenne in Magonia exchange list quoting 'Nordlands Avis' (Hemnesberget) November 12, 1937.

Type: E

# 1938

Location: Near St. Louis, Missouri.

Date: 1938.

Time: Unknown.

The mother in a family involved with numerous encounters, recalled seeing a flying disk type craft on the ground and numerous entities that appeared to be in a rush, around it. They then re-entered the craft, which left the area at a tremendous rate of speed. One of the entities appeared to be a little girl, fragile looking, who had large black eyes with no white parts apparent, but with more rounded eyes than a "typical gray humanoid." The girl also had a pointed chin, high forehead, and very fine thin hair.

The mother noticed at least one other entity accompanying the 'hybrid' girl that looked entirely human; it was described as a 6ft tall white woman, with brown hair and brown eyes wearing some sort of tight-fitting one-piece uniform. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Bob Buck.

Type: B or C?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Juminda, Estonia.

Date: 1938.

Time: Unknown.

Two Estonians saw a "frog man," and one chased him some hundred feet, until he disappeared. Its height was about 3.5ft, with legs slightly more than half this. A head that was directly on its body without a neck. The mouth was described as; "a straight slit extending over great part of head;" the eyes were also slit like. The body had a hump on the chest. Its

skin looked brown-green except for the hands, which were “human colored.” The being walked “very strangely; the legs were moving in a careful lifting fashion, yet very elegant. When chased, “the being accelerated enormously, propelled by a “terrible flutter of its feet.” It was thought to have vanished behind some latticework beside the path.

HC addendum.

Source: Sven Schalin.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Northwest of Stewart, British Columbia, Canada.

Date: 1938.

Time: Unknown.

While searching for a missing prospector in an isolated glacial lake close to the Alaskan border, young Constable Larry Requa had been following the prospector’s trail when he walked up a small stream to a mound and sat down to warm up. He looked across the stream to see a small cave that had been mortared up with stones and mud from the river. Larry then went back across the stream and knocked a small hole through the mortared stones and shined in the darkness with a flashlight.

Larry was very surprised to see that the inside of the cave had been cut away to create a rectangular chamber about 12 by 12 feet with a stone bench cut into the back wall. On the bench in the back were five mummified bodies dressed in metallic cloth about three and a half feet long. He made the opening larger and went inside and felt the wall which had a smooth glassy surface like the rock had been melted away. In front of the five mummified bodies was an emblem and what appeared to be a flexible metal equivalent to a chain but was like a flexible round length of metal but without any visible links.

It seemed the beings had died looking at the emblem on the small pile of rocks, a kind of makeshift altar. Larry went over and touched the metal fabric with his pencil on one of the bodies and found it to be very flexible. He was taking notes through the whole experience as was his duty and training. The bodies were short and humanoid with long slender finger bones and large extended craniums. One of the bodies had a red suit coverall and the others had blue suit coveralls.

Overhead was a shaft which he shined his flashlight but could not see an end. He lit a match to see if there was a draft and there was not a draft. After he had investigated the bodies, he went back and picked up the emblem which was square with four colors evenly divided into smaller squares on it. It was light as a feather and when he was holding it he suddenly saw what he described as images forming on the wall. The first scene was a craft coming down with the occupants being knocked

around. The second image was the five beings next to a hole melted down into the glacier. One of the beings had a broken leg and was lying down and the other four were standing up with one holding a broken arm. He had noticed the broken leg and arm on the bodies before picking up the emblem.

The next image was of the beings dying in the cave. The final image was of him sealing up the cave and leaving everything as he found it. He placed the emblem back on the small pile of rocks and went back outside, sealing the cave back up, convinced that the place was sacred and should never be disturbed.

Larry, who was part Indian, claims he made two reports; one without the event which he filed and one with the event which he kept only for himself. Apparently Larry made several additional trips to the location but never revealed the exact site to anyone. Apparently as of the present date, the dead aliens are still in the cave.

HC addendum.

Source: Rob Bailey and UFO B.C.

Type: H?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: 1938.

Time: Unknown.

A local grandmother named Marfa had gone to her cow barn when she stumbled upon a dwarf-like humanoid standing near the feeding trough staring at the cow. Meanwhile the cow was chewing hay peacefully. The woman was amazed as the humanoid took some hay with his hand and put it in his mouth, apparently mimicking the cow. The grandmother screamed and the alien turned around to look at her.

At this point she noticed that he had a greenish face; he then dropped the hay and walked away. While walking he emitted a very peculiar noise that sounded like, "*tsok, tsok tsok*," as if the alien was wearing horseshoes on his feet. The witness also noticed that the humanoid had a straight nose and wore tight-fitting cloths. Footprints resembling those of a horseshoe were found the next day. It was also reported that strange 'greenish pills' were found at the site. The other villagers laughed at the witness.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A. Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, '*Chimeras of Location X*,' Anton Anfalov.

Type: E

Location: West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: 1938.

Time: Unknown.

A local postman named Yakov was conveying mail and newspapers to a small village nearby, reported regularly encountering small humanoid beings on the road near the lake. The beings had greenish-tinted skin, large heads and hoofed legs. On a daily basis the humanoids would take newspapers from him, reading them right then and there and returning them to same place. (Why the interest in the newspapers?).

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A. Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, '*Chimeras of Location X*,' Anton Anfalov.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: 1938

Time: Unknown.

Several local residents watched a ship descend from the sky. After that, on several occasions, villagers encountered strange "men." These humanoids differed from the gray-greenish dwarfs with hoofs previously observed. These were described as tall, blond and dressed in tight-fitting silvery suits with a kind of lacing.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A. Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, '*Chimeras of Location X*,' Anton Anfalov.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: 1938.

Time: Unknown.

A local villager, Ivan Ivanov went out to one of the lakes near the village, apparently on a fishing expedition even though the locals warned him that nobody was supposed to fish in said lake because of the damaged "ship" of strangers that sank into it, which apparently poisoned the waters. On the banks of the lake, Ivanov encountered several entities with greenish-tinted skin, large heads and hoofed legs. They told him that they had a technical problem with their ship that caused a fire inside

one of the compartments. They had to flood the compartment with water, and the spacecraft sank into the lake.

The aliens spoke to him in a respectful tone. They earnestly requested that he buy them ink and paper. They even gave him money (Russian rubles) for that purpose. He agreed and after the initial contact he reportedly met the aliens on numerous occasions, mostly being engaged in running errands for them. Unfortunately, later Ivanov became blind for unknown reasons, possibly because of his long exposure to the aliens.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A. Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, '*Chimeras of Location X*,' Anton Anfalov. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Moscow, Russia.

Date: 1938.

Time: Unknown.

A huge unidentified "aircraft" appeared near the Soviet capital, causing panic among the military command. Thinking that it was a foreign hostile airplane or a spy balloon or dirigible, the local military authorities became alarmed and scrambled several armed I-16 aircraft with clear orders to force the UFO to land or to shoot it down. After the interception failed, the aircraft opened fire.

Immediately after that, the UFO approached one of the aircrafts and then both aircraft and UFO suddenly vanished from the clear blue sky in front of astounded witnesses on the ground. The remains of the aircraft and the pilot were never found; they were apparently abducted by the UFO. A similar event reportedly occurred in 1954 (see 1954 summaries).

HC addendum.

Source: Evgeniy Valmer, retired officer in '*Fourth Dimension and NLO*,' #5, 1999. Type: G?

Comments: Permanent abduction, reminds me of the Soo Locks interception and aircraft disappearance in 1953 (Felix Moncla and R. R. Wilson).

Location: Himalayas, Tibet.  
Date: 1938.  
Time: Unknown.

The late Captain V. d'Auvergne, formerly one of the curators of Calcutta's Victoria Memorial in Chowringhee, while working out in the higher elevations of Tibet, momentarily lost his vision during a white-out snowstorm that blew in over the Himalayas quite suddenly. Freezing, suffering from the raw elements and disoriented, d'Auvergne could have died of hypothermia in such a blinding blizzard in a few minutes time.

He claimed that a 9-foot tall whitish-gray hair-covered figure actually sheltered, fed and cared for him from the worst of it. When the captain recovered sufficiently to have a sense of his surroundings and reason his situation, the creature had disappeared. Captain d'Auvergne description of a benign curiously protective creature contradicts other reports.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.n2.net/prey/bigfoot/sbs/tibet.htm>

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Baiao, Alto Duro, Portugal.  
Date: 1938.  
Time: Various.

Bonifacio; a local shepherd, reportedly met on top of a nearby mountain, a "shining lady," which apparently communicated with him. Others living in the area reported seeing strands of an unknown material falling to Earth and dissipating as they reached the ground.

HC addendum.

Source: Inforespace #55.

Type: E?

Comments: Appears to be a Marian apparition, which sometimes blends in very well with UFO related phenomena such as the apparent fall of "angel hair" reported in this case.

Location: Near Paris, Mecosta County, Michigan.

Date: 1938.

Time: Afternoon.

Fear gripped Robert Fortney as he shot and killed one of five dogs that lunged at him as he stood on the banks of the Muskegon River. But “fear escalated to cold terror as the only dog that didn’t run off reared up on its hind legs and stared at Fortney with slanted, evil eyes and the hint of a grin.” There is no additional information as to what occurred, but Fortney obviously survived the encounter.

HC addendum.

Source: Linda Godfrey, *‘Hunting the American Werewolf.’* Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Garganta la Olla, Caceres, Spain.

Date: 1938.

Time: Late evening.

Teodosio Gomez Lopez (nicknamed ‘El Rojillo,’ “The Red one”) had gone out one evening in order to collect some chestnuts in the field. On his way there, he came upon a tall and very beautiful woman which was walking in silence ahead of him. She was wearing a long shiny black robe-like outfit. Teodosio, who was riding his mule, attempted to approach the woman but she somehow always maintained the same distance, if he sped up, the woman would do the same, if he stopped, she would also.

A bit afraid, he began to sing but the woman ignored him the whole time. Reaching a small pond Teodosio stopped for his mule to drink and the woman also stopped, as if waiting for him, but always with her back to him. Finally he reached his destination and the strange woman disappeared.

HC addendum.

Source:<http://www.looculto.260mb.com/ovnisenespana/ovnisenespana.htm> Type: E

Location: Pialia Village, Pindos Mountains, Greece.

Date: 1938.

Time: Night.

Farmer Vassilis Zorbas was going to his trefoil field near the small chapel of the Holy Trinity when he heard a loud bang, which seemed to come from a nearby creek. Initially he could not see anything that could explain the sound. Later he saw a small (1 meter) humanoid creature, dressed in a black gown with a hood. Its face was “shining.” The creature stood for a while in front of him and then went inside the chapel and vanished.

HC addendum.

Source: Antonis Bousboukis.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Arizona Desert.

Date: 1938.

Time: Afternoon.

Steve Brodie and a friend were searching for precious stones on an isolated Mesa, when Brodie heard his companion give a sharp shout of surprise. As he looked up from his work, he saw a black-cowled figure at the base of the mesa. Another man in black immediately joined this strange figure. The first intruder pointed a rod at Brodie, and the young man found himself unable to move. He then heard his friend begin to run.

The other cowled figure then pointed a similar rod at Brodie's companion and Steve heard him scream. At once the air was filled with the acrid odor of burnt human flesh. Brodie then watched helplessly as a third figure approached him with what appeared to be a set of small earphones. When the black-cowled, shadowy-faced figure went behind him, Brodie felt something beneath his ears, and then he blacked out.

All Brodie could remember about his captivity was three or four brief periods of consciousness. During these times he found himself penned with other humans in cage-like enclosures. On each occasion, just as Brodie's head would begin to clear, a black-cowled figure would approach him, freeze him into immobility with the rod, and adjust the headset. One day he found himself walking near Times Square, not remembering how he got there.

HC addendum.

Source: Brad Steiger, *Monsters Among us.*

Type: G?

Location: Danvers, Massachusetts.

Date: 1938.

Time: Night.

Six-year old Raymond Fowler (who grew up to be a UFO researcher) experienced recurring dreams of seeing a dark figure in his room, preceded by “a strange electric-like tingling sensation.” He would try to scream to his parents but found that he could not move a muscle. The figure would come closer and closer. He would be frightened beyond measure.

HC addendum.

Source: Chris Aubeck, *'Return to Magonia,'* also Fowler in *'UFO Testament.'* Type E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Outside B'Bugia Bay, Malta.

Date: February, 1938.

Time: Unknown.

Several people spotted a “Zeppelin-type” object moving at great speed over the sea a few kilometers out of B'Bugia Bay. One of the witnesses was a soldier that had a telescope. He said that he could see people inside a gondola wearing strange helmets.

HC addendum.

Source: David Pace.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Sinnet, Saskatchewan, Canada.

Date: February, 1938.

Time: Night.

A man walking along the Sinnet road saw a figure approaching, and he thought it was a friend. The figure suddenly transformed, unbelievably, into a huge fireball which flew up high over the cemetery gate and telephone wires, then descended, still flaming, and disappeared among the tombstones.

HC addendum.

Source: *'Unidentified in Saskatchewan.'*

Type: E?

Location: Central Siberia, Russia.

Date: Spring 1938.

Time: Daytime.

Geologist A. Panov was sent to a remote area of Central Siberia on a temporary government assignment to perform technical adjustments on a radio-transmitter recently installed there. The hut with the radio transmitter was positioned on a lonely hill at an altitude of 2000 meters. One day he went on a walk to a small lake nearby. He reached an area where he could see the lake in its entirety.

When he looked, he was surprised to see a lentil-shaped metallic construction that at first he thought was a house or laboratory. It appeared to be 10 meters in diameter, and 2.5 to 3 meters in height. It appeared to be raised over the ground on several short metallic props, which were not clearly seen. He then noticed three human figures standing near the object, they wore silver color overalls, Panov then decided to go sit on a nearby rock and continue watching the strange group. He decided that it must have been a secret experiment and he did not want to be discovered.

He watched the three men in silvery suits take out a large globe from the "building" and place it on some type of platform and then go back inside the structure. Next, the unexpected occurred; the globe began ascending, floating slowly up, much slower than a meteorological balloon but Panov decided he was watching the work of meteorologists.

Unfortunately Panov had to return to his hut but decided to return again this time, armed with a pair of binoculars, but sudden technical problems with the radio equipment forced him to cancel his plans. That night he stepped out of his hut and noticed a faint column of pink light coming from the direction of the lake, but by 1:00 a.m. the light had vanished.

The next day he made his second excursion to the lake. To his amazement he noticed two such silvery objects or "buildings," there was no landing strip that he could see anywhere and he was totally perplexed as to how that second structure had appeared. He then thought that the objects were some kind of underwater "exploring" machines. This time he could not see any men around, but soon the binoculars became useless as an extensive fog enveloped the lake. However he was able to see several darkish openings on the objects, which he thought were windows. Then a red blinking light appeared on top of both objects. He left soon after but when he visited the spot for a third time the objects and the fog were gone, no traces could be discerned.

Later as he examined the area near the lake where the objects had been, he experienced an unexplained severe onset of headaches, which he attributed to carbonic acids in the air.

HC addendum.

Source: Valentin Psalomszhikov, PhD "NLO" Magazine St. Petersburg  
#39, September 23, 2002. Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Kilfinney, Ireland.

Date: Spring, 1938.

Time: Daytime.

A student, John Keely was walking along a country road and was nearing some cross roads when he came upon a short, two-foot tall man dressed in red and sporting a beard. He asked the little man where he was from and was told; "*the Mountains.*" The student ran to obtain additional witnesses and they also saw three short men all in red and one wearing a white cape. The witnesses chased the little men but these disappeared among the hedges and marshes in the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Janet and Colin Bord, '*Unexplained Mysteries of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century.*' Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Markowice, Poland.

Date: Early May, 1938.

Time: 4:00 a.m.

The witness, a Mr. Kovac (pseudonym), suddenly woke up and noticed two young looking dark-skinned men at his window. They appeared to be carrying a piece of heavy machinery between them and Mr. Kovac watched for fifteen to twenty minutes, during which time he was unable to move or cry out. In his own words, he felt "paralyzed," as if in a "force field."

The following morning, in a field of rye adjacent to his home, Mr. Kovac found a flattened area some fifteen to twenty meters in diameter which had four holes in the center. Mr. Kovac said the holes looked as though legs supporting something had been in them.

On a later date, more recently, a medical examination revealed certain complications which Mr. Kovac feels are in some way connected to the paralysis and UFO. He was apparently hospitalized and the investigator could not locate him later.

HC addendum.

Source: *UFO Brigantia* #15, Jan 1986, quoting WYUFORG. Type: C?

Location: Red Oak, Ellis County, Texas.

Date: May, 1938.

Time: Night.

Several men were out coon-hunting in an isolated area and had built a campfire, when they noticed that the normally fierce dogs appeared quiet and scared and had crowded around the fire. At that moment one of the men noticed a huge white figure standing about 30 yards away; just watching them. He pointed out the creature to the rest of the men. All were then overcome with fear and took off running as fast as they could, dogs, and all.

Other local residents reportedly heard strange screams coming from the wilderness area. Two other men driving on a dirt road reported seeing a huge white-haired creature step out of the brush and started heading toward the car. They drove away from the area as fast as they could.

HC addendum.

Source: R. P. Chapman <http://www.texasbigfoot.com>

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Smolensk region, Russia.

Date: Summer 1938.

Time: Daytime.

Nikolay Grigoryevich Potapov, just a boy at the time, was walking on a forestry road with a group of other kids towards a neighboring village. Suddenly, not far from the road, amid the trees; they noticed a strange "man" of tremendous height. Potapov especially remembered its green beard and broad belt with some type of object hanging from it that resembled a "sable." The humanoid wore high boots or "Hessian" boots and dark-colored clothes.

The stranger at times would hold the sable on his hand and raise it and then would put it down. This scared the boys who ran away. They found another path to return home, but suddenly they stumbled upon the strange man again and they ran away again in a panic.

Potapov's mother told him that the strange man they had encountered was a "wood goblin" and that not only she herself but also other witnesses had encountered him in the forest on several occasions while gathering berries.

HC addendum.

Source: Archive of Valentin Golts, Leningrad, Russia.

Type: E

Location: Martina Franca, Taranto Province, Italy.

Date: Summer 1938.

Time: Daytime.

Several young women while returning home from the nearby hamlet of Mottola, one day spotted a large metallic object resting on the ground. Approaching the object, the boys noticed the presence of “small persons, with black hair, and large eyes” like the Chinese, and a complexion like ours.

These beings seemed to be talking animatedly among themselves giving the impression to the witnesses that they appeared to be “quarreling.” The encounter ended when the parents of the girls called out to them to return home.

HC addendum.

Source: Center for UFO Taranto, [casiufo@yahoogroups.com](mailto:casiufo@yahoogroups.com) Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Silver City, New Mexico.

Date: Summer 1938.

Time: Twilight.

Four children; including Ann Alley, saw a gray-clad man sail over them at treetop level. Alley would later recall that “he seemed to be wearing a belt which was wide and had points sticking out of it.” He also wore a Flash Gordon-like cap and a wide cape.

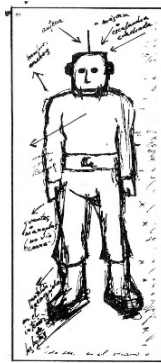
The flying humanoid drifted across the sky above the children as they all stood and stared, speechless. He finally disappeared from sight into the distance.

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark, *‘The Unexplained.’*

Type: E

Location: Muñico, Spain.  
Date: Summer 1938.  
Time: Noon.



A young cowhand had taken a herd of cows to a nearby spring by a small wooded area, when he heard a loud humming sound coming from above him. Looking up, he saw a bright silvery-blue object descending slowly; it landed next to the woods. It was a round silvery craft with dark porthole-like openings. It landed on four leg-like protrusions and had multi-colored flashing lights around its perimeter.

A door opened and a ramp was lowered to the ground. Two tall humanoid figures emerged, while a third shorter figure stood by the opening, just inside the craft. All three humanoids wore gray silvery outfits with boots and gloves. The two tall figures appeared to collect something from the ground. As the witness walked towards the craft, the smaller figure at the door pointed something at him that flashed and knocked him down.

This happened twice, the witness then hid behind some bushes and watched as the humanoids re-entered the craft; one appeared to wave at him before entering the object. The object rose up and left the area at high speed, emitting a loud whistling sound.

HC addendum.

Source: J. J. Benitez, *'La Punta Del Iceberg.'*

Type: B

Location: Somerville, Massachusetts.

Date: Summer 1938.

Time: Night.

Malcolm B. Perry, saw an object approaching from the east, which he at first thought it was a blimp; but it was silent, and showed no gondola or propeller. At one of the several portholes in the side of it, he could see the silhouette of a person sitting and apparently watching him, and other people moving about behind the other portholes. He yielded to a strong impulse to wave, feeling "as if they were old friends." The object moved off between clouds and was seen no more.

HC addendum.

Source: Coral and Jim Lorenzen.

Type: A

Comments: Classic early type "A" entity report. The "curious" feeling reported by the witness is very intriguing. Did he really know them?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: Beginning of June, 1938.

Time: Evening.

The witnesses, 10-year old Alexander P. Gusev, his friend Lesha (Alexey) Volkov, and his two brothers, had gone into the forest in order to collect mushrooms. After finishing, they lit a bonfire and sat around it preparing the food. Suddenly a strange, old "man" walked out of the forest and joined the boys. He had a beard and mustache, shoulder length hair and carried what appeared to be a staff in his hands.

The stranger was small in height, thin and slim-build, his face was greenish. His general appearance was that of a Hindu. He wore a strange shirt, black in color, with a large number of buttons, almost overlapping each other. He had a belt with a red sash, high top boots with pointed tips. He greeted the boys and reproached them for burning a fire in the forest. He began to ask questions about the village and numerous other questions.

During the conversation, he took a tobacco pipe from his pocket and made believe he was looking for tobacco, but soon hid the pipe and said that he just remembered he had no tobacco. The boys mentioned that the men in the village had tobacco. But the stranger smiled and said, "*We do not smoke.*" He took his sash, which resembled a red kerchief and put it on his head, it now resembled a turban. Alexander noticed that the stranger had a wire sticking out of one of the pockets that was connected to his ear, possibly a portable communication device. The old "man" was

not in a hurry, and said he had half an hour. So they had time for additional conversation (in the Russian language).

The man then mentioned something about God and Lesha Volkov responded, *"There is no God."* The old man frowned and said, *"You must not talk like that; God will punish you."* (By coincidence (?) Volkov died soon after in an accident). When the food was ready, the boys invited the stranger to eat mushrooms with them. He took out an object resembling a plate, but very deep, like a deep saucer, and also a cup and spoon engraved in Slavic lettering.

When he ate, the boys noticed that the man had strange teeth; his upper and lower teeth were even, forming a smooth plain surface. The teeth in his mouth were shaped like the Russian "P" so his mouth was like a horizontal line with two vertical lines. His jaws were square-shaped. In the front he had a large metallic tooth that apparently hindered him as he ate.

While eating the boys began to ask the stranger questions about who he was and where he was from. He told them that his ship was on the ground "ventilating" near the river and added that he had to get out of the ship. He also stated that there were three others with him but they were gone and were returning in 24 hours; *"they have a place to stay the night."* The stranger then asked the boy, *"Who are those people with dogs?"* Referring to the guards from a nearby concentration camp (Gulag).

He also asked how many snakes and frogs were in the area and mentioned that he had placed a protective net on his ship's hatch in order to keep them out. As was established later, the alien was a human/Zonnerian hybrid descendant of those taken to Zonneri from ancient India.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, *'Chimeras of Location X'*, Anton Anfalov.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Celldomolk, Hungary.

Date: July, 1938.

Time: 8:30 a.m.

Going after some stray cattle, the young witness was following a trail in the woods alongside the pasture where he could still see the two cows. Suddenly a strange fog or mist enveloped the area and everything became very still. Out of the fog he saw a very tall baldheaded figure approaching him, using a strange swaying gait, at the same time he could hear strange voices all around him.

The witness began to panic and apparently blacked out. His next memory was of hurrying to the animals, which appeared to be frozen in place. The witness finally was able to make the cows move and was stunned to realize that it was already evening. He seemed to have injured an arm, possibly broken it.

Upon arriving at the farm his father was angry at him since the cows had not eaten, and he had been missing for almost 10 hours. The witness had no memory of those 10 hours. A week later he found a peculiar bump on his right ankle like a nodule, it hurt him for about a week but then healed.

HC addendum.

Source: Kriston Endre RYUFOR Foundation Hungary. Type: E or G?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Alden, New York.

Date: July 21, 1938.

Time: Morning.

Troop A, State Police members went out on an "African" expedition yesterday in search of an apparent "gorilla" that a 16-year old Alden youth reported seeing shortly after sunrise. Harold Dersam; son of Wallace Dersam of Sullivan Road, told investigators the hairy monster strode out of nearby woods when he went to drive a herd of cows to the barn. It clutched a dead \_\_\_\_ (undecipherable) in its hand, he said. After tramping through the woods; in that same vicinity about three hours later, troopers returned to the barracks without tracking down the man-like creature but still placing some credence in young Dersam's story.

They quoted him as saying, "*there was no mistaking it for anything but a gorilla.*" Young Dersam said, as he returned to the barn, he noticed the creature going toward other heifers in the field but that soon the heifers passed him on the way to the barn.

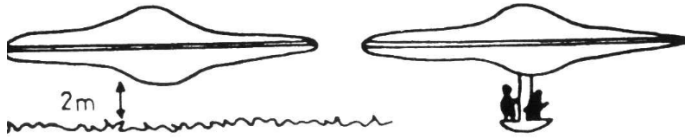
HC addendum.

Source: *Rochester Democrat and Chronicle*, NY, July 22, 1938. Type: E

Location: Guadalajara, Spain.

Date: July 25, 1938.

Time: 11:30 p.m.



A military man and his assistant, saw a strong white light, which came from a dark, lens-shaped object about 35ft in diameter, hovering about 6ft above the ground 60 yards away. Without a sound, a sort of column bearing a platform started to come down from the center of the object, and two moving silhouettes were observed on this platform.

A circle of blue light was projected on the ground and focused on the witnesses, who felt a sensation of chill. The platform rose again, and the upper and lower sections of the object started spinning in opposite directions. The whole craft glowed with an intense white light and flew away.

HC addendum.

Source: Vicente Ballester Olmos in *FSR*, Special Issue #4.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Provincetown, Cape Cod, Massachusetts.

Date: Fall 1938.

Time: Night.

Area residents reported a mysterious attacker, described as being more than seven-foot tall with fierce looking eyes and pointed ears. He supposedly would breathe blue flames into victim's faces and had incredible leaping abilities. One farmer reported that the weird being jumped an eight-foot high fence in one leap.

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark, *'The Unexplained.'*

Type: E

Location: O'Donnell Heights, Maryland.

Date: Fall 1938.

Time: Unknown.

Residents complained to police that a tall, thin prowler dressed in black was terrorizing them. He eluded capture by police. Witnesses swore that he possessed extraordinary leaping abilities. "He ran and jumped like a gazelle." Another witness who got a good look at his face described it as "horrible."

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark, *'Unexplained!'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Lower Bengal, India.

Date: September, 1938.

Time: Unknown.

"A real life Tarzan is believed to exist somewhere in the Indian jungle. An expedition will shortly set out in search of him. He is said to live in lower Bengal; the home of the ferocious Royal Bengal tigers.

This Tarzan was first seen a few weeks ago by the members of a hunting party under the command of Mr. J. Biswas of Jalabart. Losing their way, the huntsmen were resting in their tents when they heard a weird, piercing cry. They thought at first that it was the wail of some unknown animal, but when it continued they realized that it was a human voice. Climbing up some tall trees, they saw in the distance; a giant ape-like man who was naked, bearded and over six feet tall.

His body was covered with long hair. It was he who was uttering the weird call. Suddenly, as they watched, a huge tiger came out of the undergrowth and bounded up to 'Tarzan' who put his arms around its shoulders. One of the huntsman fired at the tiger, and both man and beast looked up in amazement. Then they vanished into the jungle but for many minutes the party heard the piercing cry mingling with the tiger's roar."

HC addendum.

Source: *Ellesmere Guardian*, Vol. LIX, issue 81, October 11, 1938.

Type: E?

Location: Near New Apollonia, Greece.

Date: September, 1938.

Time: Before sunrise.

A man had gone into an isolated area in order to cut down trees and gather leaves. He suddenly saw two human-like figures standing in a nearby clearing. He approached them carefully and was then able to see that the "men" were very tall with large heads, short hair, large red-colored staring eyes, and dark bronzed skin. Their faces seemed sunburned and bloated and both appeared to be wearing military type uniforms. The beings were standing in front of a large metallic egg-shaped craft that was standing on 3-4 legs and its top half was transparent.

The witness, who was holding an ax, shouted at the beings; this seemed to startle them since they quickly climbed up into the object via a round open hatch. The witness could now see the two beings inside the craft; one stared at him while the other appeared to operate some controls. Something resembling a balloon suddenly inflated on the back of the object apparently causing the object to rise up vertically and disappear quickly from sight. A peculiar flask with a flammable type liquid was later found at the site.

HC addendum.

Source: Thanassis Vembos, *Strange Magazine* #13.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Hurleyville, New York.

Date: Middle of September, 1938.

Time: Night.

The two witnesses; David and Betty, were talking a leisurely walk down a dirt road, talking about plans for the future. A cool breeze came up, reminding them of the approach of winter. The ever-present moon hung in the clear sky, illuminating the surrounding countryside. After strolling for perhaps a mile, the couple returned home. As they approached the path leading to their home, David happened to glance up at the yellow moon and was astounded at what greeted his eyes.

Taking hold of Betty's arm he pointed toward the large tree near the corner of the house. High on the stout limb silhouetted against the moon, they saw a small figure of a man. The little man was hanging onto a branch and gazing down at them. When the small figure realized he was being observed, he quickly leaped behind some leaves. Both David and Betty stood transfixed at what they saw. It wasn't a bird or a squirrel, but

a real little man. The figure moved higher into the tree until he was lost from view.

David and Betty moved around the base of the tree to see if they could catch sight of him. Some movement was observed, but they couldn't be sure it was the strange man. Completely bewildered at what they had seen, they turned to the house. The following morning David propped a ladder against the tree and climbed up among the limbs. He discovered a large knothole in the trunk. It measured ten inches across.

The next time the little man appeared was early spring. The young couple was having a picnic close to the tree when Betty glanced upward. Sitting on a limb was their mysterious friend. He seemed to know they meant him no harm. He smiled and then disappeared among the shadows.

HC addendum.

Source: Ron Quinn, *'Little People.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Provincetown, Cape Cod, Massachusetts.

Date: Second week of November, 1938.

Time: Night.

Maria Costa was on Commercial Street near the Town Hall and as she prepared to cross the road toward the coffee shop, something caught her eye. Some large creature was moving about in the shadows outside a closed up shop. It then jumped right at her as if it were on springs; spreading its cape like vast black wings.

Maria froze, too startled to scream. The dark, menacing presence loomed over her like a giant. Then it vanished. She described it as all black, with eyes like balls of fire and at least 8 ft tall. The most unsettling thing of all, it appeared to make a sort of buzzing sound, like a monstrous insect.

HC addendum.

Source: Joseph A. Citro, *'Passing Strange.'*

Type: E

Location: Provincetown, Cape Cod, Massachusetts.

Date: Middle of November, 1938.

Time: Night.

Charles Farley's dog cornered a creature in the yard. Farley went out, shotgun in hand, and was confronted by a tall black monster with what looked like long silver ears. Thinking it was some kind of wild animal, he shot at it. But it didn't react like any wild animal; the thing laughed and vaulted over the 8-foot fence and out of Farley's yard.

Around the same time, a local boy was coming home from the library when a tall black figure jumped out at him from nowhere and "spit blue flames into his face."

HC addendum.

Source: Joseph A. Citro, *'Passing Strange.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ingenheim, France.

Date: November, 1938.

Time: Night.

In a local vineyard several witnesses reported seeing large greenish spheres of light on the ground and moving within the lights, mysterious humanoid silhouettes. Apparently no traces were found.

HC addendum.

Source: Denys Breyse, Project Becassine.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Fiuggi, Frosinone, Italy.

Date: Winter, 1938.

Time: Night.

A man was returning from work when he noticed a bright light shining from behind some nearby trees. He approached to within 150ft and noticed a silvery object on the ground. It was shaped like an upside down dish with a dome on top, approximately 30 meters in diameter. Four metallic "legs" supported the object and between these there was a long ladder extending all the way to the ground.

At the base of the ladder stood four male human-like figures, about 1.95m in height and wearing coverall like suits, who gave off a sense of "profound dignity." Curious, the witness approached the group but they suddenly scrambled up the ladder and into the object.

Immediately the ladder and the legs retracted back into the craft and a very bright orange light came on. The craft lifted up, at first very slowly, then it increased its speed and shot up into the sky and disappeared.

HC addendum.

Source: Itacat.

Type: B

# 1939

Location: Washington D.C.

Date: 1939.

Time: Unknown.

Secretary of State Cordell Hull, under Franklin Delano Roosevelt, reported seeing four large glass-like jars holding creatures within and a wrecked round craft of some kind being kept in a sub-basement of the U.S Capitol building. He described the creatures as less than four foot tall and the object as being silvery metallic in nature.

The object appeared to have been taken apart in pieces. The color of the material was of a color that he had never seen before, but for the lack of a better word he used "silver." No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: William E. Jones Ohio MUFON.

Type: H?

Comments: This information has recently come to light; given to researchers by descendants of Cordell Hull. Interesting story, if true it would seem to indicate that the US Government had already recovered crashed "aliens" before 1947. There are other reports from other countries indicating that such recoveries had been made in the 30's and early 40's.

Location: Imeni Kalinina, Tajikistan, USSR.  
Date: 1939.  
Time: Unknown.

A local resident was attacked by a “Golub-Yavan” (wildman of Central Asia) while hunting. He wrestled it to the ground but lost consciousness. Villagers found him later, along with evidence of a struggle. Hunters in the mountains around Vanch call the wildman a “Voita” and say it is taller than a man and covered with short black hair.

HC addendum.

Source: George Eberhart, *‘Mysterious Creatures.’*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Pentelikon Mountain, Greece.  
Date: 1939.  
Time: Morning.

A man went to a Katsoulerthi site to collect resin from the pine trees. He went very early in the morning, so as he reached the site, he decided to take a nap until dawn. Not long after that, he was awakened by a strange lullaby. Then he saw in front of him a very tall naked “man.” The “man” was wearing a huge hat, shaped like a mushroom. The witness stood up and the “man” went away screaming and vanished into the pine forest.

HC addendum.

Source: Folklorist Angeliki Tseva.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Mannerheim Line, Russo-Finnish border.  
Date: 1939.  
Time: Unknown.

Finnish troops, holding the Mannerheim Line against Russian Soviet troops, declared that they had seen hundreds of figures attributed to have been angels, floating in the sky.

HC addendum.

Source: T. Peter Park, *the Anomalist* #10.

Type: E?

Location: Achladocambos, Arcadia, Greece.

Date: 1939.

Time: Unknown.

A shepherd, Takis Paravantis encountered a humanoid with an enormous head that appeared and then vanished into thin air after a loud bang. The door of the sheepfold was shattered into pieces.

HC addendum.

Source: J. Anagnostopoulos.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Borrego Sink, California.

Date: 1939.

Time: Night.

A man prospecting alone in a desolate area, was confronted one night by a pack of hairy, two-legged creatures covered with silvery-white hair or fur, and glowing red-colored eyes. The creatures surrounded his camp and menaced him for some time but were apparently kept at bay by the blazing campfire.

HC addendum.

Source: Mike Marinacci, *'Mysterious California,'* quoting Ken Coon.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Tres Serros, Minas Gerais, Brazil.

Date: 1939.

Time: Night.

Witness Sesefredo Silveira Gomes, saw a circular metallic object on the ground. Next to the craft stood three short humanoids dressed in black coveralls. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Antonio Faleiro, Brazil.

Type: C

Location: Killeaden, Ireland.

Date: January, 1939.

Time: Midnight.

Two men, including Michael Sheehy, were returning home from work and were nearing a wide detour around the Killeaden state, when they were perplexed to see three strange figures standing in a group just where the by-road joins the highway. And they were indeed three extraordinary figures. They were tall and well-built and all were clothed in deep black. They stood close together and facing each other in a small circle or triangle, with their arms straight down by their sides and their heads bowed as if in sorrow or deep contemplation.

After some hesitation, the two men plucked up their courage and walked past these eerie figures but keeping as far away as possible, well on the grass verge on the other side of the road. Then they hurried on and parted at the avenue gates. As Sheehy reached the back avenue gate he stopped in horror, for there, before him on the outside road; were the same three weird figures, just as he had seen them before. It was of course, quite impossible for them to have got there, by natural means. Even running they could not have made the detour in time, but there they were in the same queer poses as before. Sheehy, again keeping as far away as possible, ran past them and made his way home as fast as he could go.

HC addendum.

Source: Dermot Mac Manus, *"The Middle Kingdom."*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Between Foix and Castelnau-Durban, Ariege, France.

Date: End of February, 1939.

Time: Late afternoon.

In an area where many Spanish expatriates were living after the civil war, several of the men had gathered to discuss various topics and one among them who had been drinking a bit, decided to walk towards the nearby granary. His name was Ramon Castillo Velazquez, and as he walked away from the gathered group he cursed life in general, and sounded very distraught. Most ignored his ramblings since most had to worry about their own circumstances.

As he walked behind the granary unseen by the rest of the men, he suddenly began to scream in a panic, "*Damm you leave me alone!*" The first screams did not cause any alarm among the group, as some of the men jokingly said that he had accidently walked into a tree and was arguing with it. But the screams became more persistent and louder and

seemed to be coming from a certain altitude, "*Leave me alone or I will!*" screamed the poor man.

At this point the rest of the men got up and ran behind the corral to see what was happening to Ramon. At the same time several French employees of the farm also ran to the location since they had also heard the terrified screams. But Ramon was nowhere to be seen, and suddenly from high above in the air the screams resumed, "*Please let me go, I am telling you to let me go!*" His voice became weaker and weaker until it became an unintelligible whisper and finally disappeared completely.

The rest of the men stood around dumbfounded, staring blankly at the sky. His footprints went up to an area 2 meters away from the granary when they suddenly ceased. No other footprints were found. Inside the granary there was a wounded man, 23 year old Agustin Rodriguez who thought he had seen "something" walk by the window, but he could not be sure since he was very groggy at the time. Ramon was never heard from again. Several of the witnesses to the event were, Jesus Vazquez, Alfonso Iglesias, Jose Lara, Ignacio Casals, Luis Bravo, Joaquin Morera and Diego Torrents.

HC addendum.

Source: Luis Anglada Font, '*La Realidad de los Ovnis, a traves de los Siglos.*'

Type: G

Comments: Apparent permanent abduction. Translation by Albert S. Rosales.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Chesh Teb, Pamirs, Uzbekistan.

Date: April, 1939.

Time: 4:00 p.m.

A "hairy man" sprang at a hunter. The hairy man was covered with short wool and had a terrible odor. The witness could not grip him and wrestled with him. Eventually the witness lost consciousness and villagers found him on the ground which showed obvious traces of a struggle. The locals called the hairy man; the "Gul-Biavan."

HC addendum.

Source: George Mitrovic, '*Strange and Mysterious Great Britain, Ireland, and Europe 1800-1977.*'

Type: E

Location: Cordoba, Argentina.  
Date: April 14, 1939.  
Time: Night.

A man riding a horse in an isolated and dark area, heard sounds similar to that of a baby crying. Suddenly before him the ground appeared to open up and a short bizarre figure emerged. It was a dwarf with long pointy teeth, small ears, a large round head and a small child-like body. Terrified the witness rode away from the area.

HC addendum.  
Source: Fabio Picasso, Rosana Moya.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Pentelikon Mountain, Attica, Greece.  
Date: Early May, 1939.  
Time: 11:00 p.m.

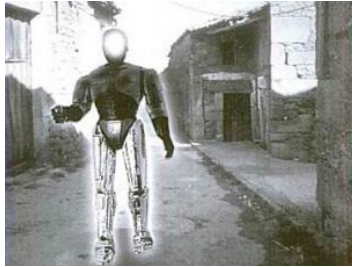
Mr. Antonis Priftis was coming down the mountain, taking his sheep back to the fold. Suddenly he saw a bright, mushroom-shaped object hovering above some nearby trees. The object had searchlights around its rim below and was illuminating the area. Two strange creatures seemed to “descend” to the ground on one of the beams of the “searchlights.” The creatures were wearing “diver’s suits” (the witness described them as sponge divers”). The two creatures walked towards his location and stopped about 3 meters away from him. They did not talk to him, but the witness felt; “voices inside his head.”

The creatures repeatedly asked him to go with them but the witness refused. They also told him that they had come many times in the same spot and that they would come back again. After that, they went back to the “flying mushroom” in the same manner. The object’s light seemed to dim and it started gaining height. After a while the object disappeared with great speed, leaving behind it a trail of bright orange light.

HC addendum.  
Source: Ioannis Yannopoulos.

Type: B

Location: Horcajada, Spain.  
Date: May, 1939.  
Time: Unknown.



Several locals including Adelaida Rubio, encountered a humanoid figure wearing a uniform that appeared to have metallic “legs.” It emitted bright flashes of light and it moved over fields using strange jumps and clumsy bounding movements. According to some in the area it somehow resembled a “soldier.”

HC addendum.

Source: Mundo Misterioso.

Type: E

<http://www.looculto.260mb.com/ovnisenespana/horcajada/horcajada.htm>

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Port Lyautey, Morocco.

Date: May, 1939.

Time: Evening.

The witness, Raphael M, as a child was playing in a large heavily wooded garden when he observed “an amphibian (or reptilian?) type character” approximately 20 to 25cm in height who moved silently on two legs at about 10 meters away, Raphael observed it without fear but with curiosity for about 10 minutes. The creature disappeared with the arrival of other children.

HC addendum.

Source: URECAT-000952 quoting Gerard Lebat.

Type: E

Location: Delaware River area, Northern New York.

Date: Summer 1939.

Time: 10:00 a.m.

Teenager Mike Dunlap was camping by the picturesque Delaware River with his parents and had ventured off while his parents fished. Mike knew how easy one could become lost, so he stayed within the sound of the river. As he hiked happily along, the fir trees filled the air with their sweet fragrance. Mike explored every interesting place he came upon and wondered what adventures he'd uncover during the day. Mike guessed he had hiked about three miles from camp. The sound of the river could still be heard toward the north.

His attention was drawn toward a group of large rocks. They seemed to tug on his sleeves. As he approached them, Mike heard a sound like a door closing. Rounding the largest boulder, he spotted something that stopped him on his tracks. There before him was a strange wooded door built into the face of the rocks. It measured about eighteen inches high by a foot wide. It had a doorknob, a keyhole, and two small interesting hinges.

Without giving it a second thought, Mike found himself knocking on the door. From inside came a sound like little voices whispering. Taking hold of the doorknob, Mike tried opening it but found it locked. Puzzled by his strange discovery, Mike moved off and hid among the trees. He wanted to see if anyone came out. For almost an hour he watched the entrance. He felt some fear but curiosity overrode it. All of the sudden the door slowly opened.

A moment later, to his surprise, a little face peeked out from behind the door and looked curiously around. The little creature was human in appearance. He wore a sloppy brown hat, had a gray beard and very large expressive eyes. All at once the door slammed shut with such force it shook the very ground. Still frightened, Mike crept up and placed his ear against the door. No sound could be heard from within. After hesitating for a moment, Mike again knocked on the door and said, "*Hey in there! Come out, I won't hurt you.*"

As he knocked again, several sparks leaped from the door, giving him a mild shock. Mike took this as a warning to stay away. After taking one last look he returned to camp and told his parents the entire story. The next morning Mike's father accompanied him back to the location. Mike had some difficulty finding it but soon came upon the rock outcropping. Everything was there except the little door, it had mysteriously vanished. As Mike grew older he would occasionally visit the site but he never saw the strange door again.

HC addendum.

Source: Ron Quinn, *'Little People.'*

Type: E

Location: (Undisclosed location) California.

Date: June, 1939.

Time: Afternoon.

Dana Howard (involved in other encounters) was walking through a wooded area one day when her attention was diverted to a gnarled old tree standing over a cliff. Leaning casually against the grotesque trunk, was a woman being of unsurpassed loveliness. Her head was radiant with a crown of fire, strands of golden hair cascading gently over her beautiful slightly olive tinted shoulders.

The strange mystic light flooding her dark, prophetic eyes, which added a wistful something to all her other charms. Dana seemed to glide on rhythmic feet towards the lovely creature as though she were expecting her. She smiled her welcome. *"Have no fear, child of Earth"* she intoned, *"Let the doors of your mind be opened and we of the faraway planets will speak to you in poetry and song."*

It was then that Dana observed for the first time a beautiful rocket-shaped ship suspended in mid-air three hundred feet from the Earth. "It was beyond mortal words to describe." In the main section it seemed to be constructed of some sort of translucent material, but trimmed in gold, and gem-studded. An almost invisible ladder extended from the ship to the ground, and Dana obediently followed the radiant being up the filmy stairs without questioning. Once aboard, her sacrosanct companion vanished, and she never saw her again.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.galactic-server.com/rune/divenus1.html> Type: G

Comments: Could have well been interpreted as a Marian vision.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Kerrytown, County Donegal, Ireland.

Date: June, 1939.

Time: Various.

Hundreds of people waited in the bitter cold outside a little farm near Kerrytown all night to see an apparition of the Virgin Mary, said to appear there. There was a half-mile queue of cars outside the farm, as well as many priests.

Since 15-year old Teresa Ward first reported seeing the apparition near a rock, on the farm, many neighbors and priests as well, have vouched for the appearing of the ghostly figure. A correspondent of the *Sunday Dispatch* reported; "About 2 a.m. I and the hundreds of others who prayed all night saw a ghostly pale blue light appear round the rock. But no figure appeared."

The affair is being closely investigated by the church authorities, who have warned people to keep open minds on the question until Bishop Macneely; Donegal's Bishop had decided whether or not to forward complete facts to Rome for decision. Little Teresa Ward said that she saw the figure on the rock near her father's house; three nights later she again saw it. They all remained for eight hours through the night, cold, praying and watching the apparition. The place where the apparition is supposed to appear is a solid rock on a hill in bleak countryside; but there is no ledge for a figure to stand on.

HC addendum.

Source: *The Mail* (Adelaide, SA: 1912-1954), Sat. June 3, 1939. Type: E?  
Comments: Strangely there is no specific description of the entity or figure.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) rural Alabama.

Date: July, 1939.

Time: Daytime.

A retired FBI agent said that while investigating unusual reports concerning a fortune-teller and military secrets, he was sent to an Alabama location to investigate the facts. Upon arriving at the residence, the agents found a woman sitting on the front porch. The agents approached the bottom steps and identified themselves. They told her that they were going to ask her several questions. She smiled and said yes but told them she was not a fortuneteller and she could read their minds. She said she had been "reading minds" for a very long time. When asked where she was from, she replied, "*Another world.*"

She was asked what she was doing on Earth and replied that she was guarding something that did not concerned humans. The agents decided to take her in for questioning but she told them she had no intentions of going with them. The head agent ordered one of the men to escort her to the car but as he was walking up the steps of the porch he suddenly began trembling and fell to the ground. She remained sitting and told the agents that if they made any further attempts none of them would leave from there alive. They agreed and the agent on the ground got up unhurt.

Before leaving, the agents asked for proof that she was indeed from another world. She agreed and told them to have their superiors pick an area of 100 square miles and to put markers around it, and to make sure no airplanes flew over the area. The agents left and reported the strange encounter to their superiors. They strangely agreed to do exactly what she told them to. Later an internal excursion into the deserted area that was picked for the "proof" revealed that it had been completely devoid of

life, including birds, plants, etc. The agents were told to forget the whole thing and to never attempt to contact the strange woman again.

HC addendum.

Source: *'UFOs in New Mexico and the World.'*

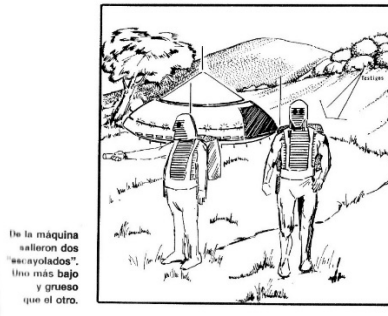
Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Zahara De Los Atunes, Cadiz, Spain.

Date: July, 1939.

Time: Noon.



Several children were resting in the shade under some large trees, when some goats became agitated and stampeded down a nearby hill. Soon a huge metallic disc-shaped craft flew low above the witnesses emitting a strong heat wave. The craft descended and landed amidst a great cloud of dust, in a nearby clearing; emitting a loud whistling sound as it touched the ground. The craft had a band of red, yellow and green lights around its edge.

A door opened and a tall figure clad in a silvery metallic outfit, with headgear and a wide belt emerged, quickly followed by a shorter, similarly dressed figure. They both walked in very stiff movements. Their silvery suit covered their faces and both had two black holes where the eyes should have been. The figures took out an object resembling a flashlight and walked 50 yards away from the object. They eventually returned into the object, which ascended at tremendous speed. Ground traces were said to have been found and were supposedly still visible in 1980.

HC addendum.

Source: Ballester Olmos and Fernandez Peri, *'Enciclopedia de Los Encuentros Cercanos con Ovnis.'*

Type: B

Location: Ingermanland, Sweden.  
Date: July, 1939.  
Time: Dusk.

The witness, Lyyli Nilsson (involved in other encounters), was 3 years old at the time and lived with her parents near the Finnish border. On this day Lyyli and her younger cousin had been picking strawberries in the woods and had become lost and were tired and sleepy; unable to find their way home. Both then sat by some bushes near a clearing.

As both youngsters sat there, they then noticed a round white object hovering above the clearing; they could not see what it was but moments later, a man wearing white coveralls approached them and told them not to be afraid, that their mother was nearby looking for them. He stood next to them for a while until Lyyli suddenly heard the cries of her mother not too far away.

*"Yes, it is your mother; she is coming,"* said the stranger. He then walked to the nearby clearing where he entered the now spinning white object, which suddenly shot away at very high speed and vanished. Lyyli's mother soon arrived and took both frightened youngsters home. Lyyli told her mom about the encounter and was told that it had been a "guardian angel."

HC addendum.

Source: Margaretta Berthelsen, UFO Information 2/1974.

Type: B

Comments: This region now belongs to Russia since WWII.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Serra do Gordo, Brazil.  
Date: July, 1939.  
Time: Late night.

Joao Lucindo a gold prospector had been camping in an isolated area one night when a persistent loud whistling sound awakened him. The whistling sound was like nothing he had ever heard before. He walked to a nearby ravine to investigate the sound and at first could not see anything. The strange whistling continued throughout the night without Lucindo locating its source.

Soon he noticed a peculiar light on some nearby woods and armed with a powerful lantern and a rifle he went to investigate. As he approached the lighted circular area he suddenly felt he was unable to move any further. Suddenly he saw two very tall humanoid figures approach; these were at least 1.8 meters in height. Both figures wore tight-fitting metallic outfits that covered them from their feet to their necks.

As a result of the light, he could not distinguish their faces clearly but they appeared to be human in appearance. The men suddenly spoke and told Lucindo to look up. As he did he saw an object hovering above the treetops about 40 meters away. The object resembled a metallic, revolving disc-shaped object. This object was apparently the source of the mysterious whistling.

As he watched the object, mesmerized, a hatch opened slowly and he saw a very bright interior light. At this point the two tall humanoids grabbed Lucindo by his arms and all three rose slowly up into the object. Inside, he saw what appeared to be an immense laboratory. He was given numerous examinations by the humanoids and was told that all this was somehow going to benefit his family.

Soon Lucindo was released and returned to his home near the campsite at around midnight; unable to explain to his family where he had been. During the night Lucindo had a strange dream where the two humanoids told him exactly where to dig for gold the next time he prospected in the mountain. He did as he had dreamed (or told) and indeed found a rich vein of mineral (gold), which did improve his family's fortunes. Vicente Lucindo died in 1970 soon after he revealed to investigators about what had transpired decades before.

HC addendum.

Source: Jackson Camargo, GEPUC, Brazil.

Type: G

Comments: Early abduction report from a country that has one of the highest indexes of humanoid encounters in the world. The first well known (reported) abduction with sexual content did indeed occur in Brazil in 1957 (at Sao Francisco de Sales).

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Armasesti, Ialomita County, Romania.

Date: Beginning of August, 1939.

Time: Morning.

George Parvu, PhD in Geology, remembers an encounter he and some friends had when he was 9-years of age in his native village. He and four colleagues from primary school were playing on a grassy field near a creek near the Viroaga Sarata area. While sitting on the grass staring at the sky, one of the juveniles suddenly drew the attention to the others of a zig-zagging star-like object that appeared to be descending.

The object then circled overhead a few times and then descended towards them. It became larger and brighter as it approached them, it suddenly stopped at an altitude of about 70-80 meters and remained stationary, without emitting any noise. Suddenly it lost its brightness, becoming dull and coppery in color and descended towards the ground

near the boys. They could see that it was a circular domed object with a "hollow" on the bottom.

Two of the boys became frightened and left; hiding behind a nearby well. The other three, among them George, rose to their feet but remained behind, clutching their hands and staring at the strange object. The object was now about 30-40 meters from them and hovered at about 30cm from the ground; they could not see that it was roughly oval in shape "like a petal of a tulip" and it was about 5 meters high and maybe three meters in diameter.

Suddenly a hatch-like door opened on the object and two short humanoid figures came out, both wore tight-fitting diver's suits which appeared to be molded to their bodies. The beings were slightly taller than the witnesses; perhaps 1.30 to 1.35m in height, with normal human-sized heads. They appeared very nimble as they jumped to the ground from the open hatch. They seem to then carefully examine the ground pointed at it with a box-like device the size of a flashlight.

After a few moments, the two beings approached the young boys. They walked next to each other, moving like normal humans, with their arms on their sides. One of them was holding a stick or wand type object similar to a police baton but much thicker. The other was holding a rectangular device that resembled a tape recorder.

The three witnesses, George, Fanica and Marcel, watched as the beings approached them. Suddenly at about 7 meters from them, the little man carrying the "baton," pointed it at the boys in a horizontal position, however, without giving the impression that it was threatening them. As the boys tried to move forward, they were suddenly halted by what appeared to be "an invisible" wall between them and the two beings. According to them it was hard as a brick. They punched and kicked at it, and felt like the little men "were making fun of them."

The two beings stared at the children for a moment and then bent their heads forward as if welcoming them "like the Japanese do." Then they walked back to their object, side by side, while the little man carrying the tape-recorder type instrument whispered incomprehensibly to the other. When they reached the object they jumped up on the hatch, entered and it immediately closed behind them. The object then took off suddenly, keeping its coppery color until it reached an altitude of about 70-80 meters and then "it lit up like a lightbulb," becoming almost incandescent and disappearing into the sky like "a flaming arrow," the whole time remaining completely silent.

At this point the witnesses were left with feelings of "regret and emptiness inside." By now the invisible wall had disappeared and on the spot where the craft had hovered, at first the grass seemed intact but upon closer examination they observed a circular area with a diameter of about two meters in which the grass, though unaffected, had a yellowish color.

In time that particular area of ground became harder and the wheat grew shorter there. The children excited and amazed as to what they had seen, quickly ran to their homes. George decided to tell his father who worked at the nearby railway station; he felt a lot of energy and could not be still, running the distance to the railway station, about 2.5 kilometers, in eight to nine minutes.

When his father saw George he tried to pat George on the head in an effort to comfort him due to his obvious agitated state but he quickly withdrew his hand as it felt “like he had suffered an electric shock.” George told his father the details of the encounter. His father was incredulous and threatened to beat George if he spoke about it. George was to have several other encounters with UFOs but not its occupants.

HC addendum.

Source: Dan D. Farcas.

<http://www.revistamagazin.ro/content/view/12159/4/>

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Roseberry Topping, Guisborough, England.

Date: August, 1939.

Time: Afternoon.

10-year old “Jack Quinn” and his mother were taking a walk on a local hill when they heard a strange humming sound under their feet, which seemed to be vibrating. Scared, his mother grabbed his hand and pulled him across the heather but in their haste, he fell and hurt his ankle. As his mother knelt down to check, there was a strong smell of “something burning” like burnt paper. Then a big white globe of light suddenly appeared from nowhere, in the middle of the field.

The sphere of light did not move at first, it just sat on the heather about 4 or 5 yards away. They estimated it to have been about 6 feet across. Then two little men appeared on the brow of the hill. Even though they were about 30 yards away, the witnesses could see that they were tiny, about 3ft in height. They wore some kind of shiny material, a sort of light greenish color, and had close-fitting helmets made of similar kind of material.

The little men were jabbering away to each other in high-pitched voices. They then looked across at the witnesses and pointed, getting excited. The globe of light then moved closer to the witnesses and the mother, now terrified, began to pray. The light rolled right around the witnesses very slowly. Then it stopped; the humming sound getting louder. Then suddenly everything ceased. The humming noise and vibrating disappeared and the globe of light and the little men seemed to dematerialize.

Both witnesses got up and as they made their slow and painful progress across the field to the path, they distinctly heard some weird high-pitched laughter, which seemed to come from the air. Then there was a sudden, unnaturally complete stillness. Both felt very tired. They seemed to have become disoriented and lost as they stumbled around the field for about half an hour. Soon, inexplicably, they found themselves back on the path, totally unaware how they got there.

HC addendum.

Source: Lynn Picknett, *'The Mammoth Book of UFOs.'*

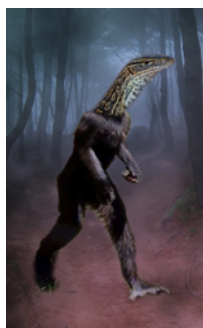
Type: C?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ossun, near Tarbes, Bigorre, France.

Date: August, 1939.

Time: Afternoon.



“A distant relative of the Loch Ness monster is spreading fear in the Pyrenees. Several inhabitants of the village of Ossun near Tarbes in Bigorre report having seen an “animal” some 6 feet tall with the head of a “Saurian,” lurking in a murky wood. Two women, while collecting ‘lilies of the valley,’ reported to have seen an unusual animal then ran back to the village calling for help.”

HC addendum.

Source: *Rochester NY Democrat and Chronicle*, Sunday August 13, 1939.

Comments: Early report of bipedal reptilian.

Type: E

Location: San Diego, California.

Date: Late summer 1939.

Time: Daytime.

A military transport left the Marine Naval Air Station in San Diego for a routine flight to Honolulu. About three hours afterwards, several urgent distress signals sounded from the plane and then silence. Later the craft came limping back to execute an emergency landing.

When Air Station personnel entered the plane, they found every man of the crew, including the copilot who had lived long enough to pilot the craft back to its base, dead of unknown causes. Each of the bodies carried large, gaping wounds, and the outside of the ship was similarly marked. Air station men who touched parts of the craft came down with a mysterious skin infection.

One of the most puzzling aspects of the whole affair was that the .45 automatics carried by the pilot and copilot as service pieces had been emptied, and the shells lay on the floor. A smell of rotten eggs pervaded the atmosphere inside the plane.

HC addendum.

Source: John A. Keel, *'Our Haunted Planet,'* quoting Jerome Clark.

Type: F?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: Winter 1939.

Time: Evening.

A local grandmother named Maria Barabashova, was eating in her house; located in an isolated area on the banks of the lake. Suddenly a stranger entered her house. He was of small height with a dark face, gray clothing, and pants that stretched down to the floor. Frightened, the old woman started crossing herself and was amazed to see that the stranger also crossed himself while facing the icon hanging on the wall, he then greeted her and asked permission to stay and rest. Maria welcomed him and offered him food and tea.

Her guest was very strange and unusual. He refused to eat any food and only drank tea, pouring some strange powder into it before drinking it. When he ate, he hid his legs under the chair apparently in order to conceal the fact that his feet were hoofed. During conversation he mentioned his name, which was very unusual and very long, and the witness could only remember in had an Indian word like "rama" in it.

Suddenly, the stranger took out a cigar-case device from his pocket that possessed sharp corners, pushed a button on it and pulled a wire

from it. *"What is that and what is it for?"* The stranger smiled and said, *"I must not be late to my craft, it had a technical problem."* He added that he was not worried since it was being repaired as they spoke and he was confident that he would fly out in time. Maria thought that the stranger was speaking nonsense.

Soon after that, Maria felt very sleepy and excused herself, going immediately to sleep. When she awakened, she went outside and noticed strange non-human footprints on the snow, as if made by someone walking in high heels. She tried to follow them but it was fruitless, so she returned home. The visitor was apparently a human-alien hybrid.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A. Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, *'Chimeras of Location X'*, Anton Anfalov. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Silesia, Poland.

Date: Winter 1939.

Time: Afternoon.

The witness; an elderly and respectable farmer, spotted a strange entity in the forest. At first he thought the being was a soldier and was a bit scared, but upon closer inspection, it turned out that the entity was much taller than a human. It was around 3m (10ft) tall, hooded and dressed in something resembling a cloak that was dark in color.

The man didn't know whether the entity was a male or a female since its face was completely featureless. The witness stared at it for a while and noticed that it was very thin and had abnormally long arms. He didn't see the entity depart.

HC addendum.

Source: woe\_@vp.pl

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Saarijarvi, Kullaa, Finland.

Date: November 29, 1939.

Time: 5:00 p.m.

The day before the great Winter War began; 14-year old Arvo was in the forest with his father collecting firewood. When it was getting to be twilight, they headed home. Almost at once the boy noticed on the right side of the path, on a small rocky hill some 2-3 meters high, a strange device 3-4 meters in diameter. He assumed it was a moonshine factory

and since he had never seen one before, he wanted to have a look. His father however deterred him from approaching the object. He observed the device from a distance of about 70 meters.

He described the device as being 3-4 meters in diameter, narrowing at the top, which was hidden by the dense firs. The bottom section was round like a kettle and it was about 2.5 meters in height, supported by perhaps three landing legs made of 2-3 rods ending in triangular plates, which he would observe later. From the bottom of the craft emanated a “dull” flame like that of an upside down candle, 1.5 meters long. From the sides of the lower section of the object shot out 5-6 strong flames of different colors angled at 45 degrees down and about 1 meter in length, emitting a loud noise resembling that of escaping gas.

Standing outside the object was a 160cm tall human like creature, which was clad in an astronaut-like suit with a round helmet, which had an oval opening. It was carrying a box, which he was apparently using to “direct” two or three robot-like creatures, which had box-like heads. At least one of these robots lifted his legs very high when walking, so Arvo could see that the legs were like two rods below the knees ending in a plate. It was not possible to make a very accurate or detailed observation of their activities due to the twilight and covering trees.

The next day the Winter War began, but Arvo went to the landing site, despite his father’s objections, who also refused to go fetch firewood with him. At the site where the object was seen, there was a triangular mark of a support leg. There was also a strong, unpleasant smell in the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Heikki Virtanen, Finland.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Kerrytown, County Donegal, Ireland.

Date: December 9, 1939.

Time: Unknown.

Several local villagers reported seeing a shining figure of a woman standing on a cliff. Interpreted as a Marian encounter.

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Von Daniken, ‘Erscheinungen.’

Type: E or F?

Comments: Related to the June encounters.

# 1940

Location: Geneseo, Illinois.

Date: 1940.

Time: Unknown.

An engineer named Rex Ball reported encountering a disc in the sky overhead. Something then happened which he is unsure but recalls being suddenly besides the car when a group of small persons approached and lifted him up and walked him to the landed UFO. They looked like pygmy Japanese. After experiencing "doorway amnesia" he found himself being led by some soldierly persons, much different than the "Japanese" into a tunnel or cave, and dressed in a U.S. Army uniform.

There were plenty of underground small rooms filled with U.S. Army officers. One told him, "*You are now under Fort Knox.*" He met a general who just ordered to return him back; so he was led through several subterranean passages into a room with the UFO and the little Oriental men. He got inside and the craft departed into an exit tunnel. "With the sudden cessation of light, as we moved; my recollections were cut off again, until I woke up that evening in the small community hospital."

HC addendum.

Source: John Keel, *The Mothman Prophecies* and Frank Martin Chase "Document 96" Saucerian Publications, 1968.

Type: G

Location: Bolbec, France.  
Date: 1940.  
Time: Unknown.

In a field, farmers found a humanoid form 1.9m in height, whose unusually large elliptical head showed no signs of having eyes, ears or nose. In the hospital it was first thought that the form was in some kind of solidified state.

After the Germans invaded, the body in the cool house and all of the documentation connected to the find were confiscated and classified as a state secret. To this date the material has not been recovered. A photograph of the figure, the doctors and a nurse was taken.

HC addendum.

Source: Richard Brunswick, UFO Photo Collection.

Type: H?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Colorado.  
Date: 1940.  
Time: Unknown.

A Venusian “scout ship” reportedly landed on Buck Nelson’s family property. Members of the crew offered to fly the whole family to their home planet for a visit. Only Buck, then 4 years old wanted to go. The Venusians agreed to return one day when he was old enough to make a mature decision on the matter. The Venusians reportedly returned in 1953, 1954 and 1955, this time contacting Nelson, now living in the Ozark Mountains of Missouri.

HC addendum.

Source: Buck Nelson, *My Trip to Mars, the Moon and Venus.* Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Leninabad, Tajikistan, USSR.  
Date: 1940.  
Time: Unknown.

Lubov I. Vasilenko, a 9-year old girl at the time, reported (in 1985) that she saw an alien spacecraft land not far from her house and two alien “cosmonauts” emerge from it and approached their house. Both humanoids spoke with her father; Ivan Kayokin, and then her father accompanied the spacemen to their ship. At the craft they asked him his surname and he answered; “*Kayokin.*”

The aliens then made him take a kind of an oath not to talk about the content of their conversation. The aliens then looked at him and said, *“Look Ivan, if you keep your word and believe us, then your daughter could later tell people about this encounter, but only 43 years from now.”* Unfortunately Kayokin never divulged what he spoke about with the aliens since he was reported missing during World War 2 and was never found.

HC addendum.

Source: Saint Petersburg Commission on Anomalous Phenomena.

Comments: We must wonder if Kayokin died during the terrible war or was he abducted by the same aliens. Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Nulato, Alaska.

Date: 1940.

Time: Unknown.

Emily Supanich's mother was berry picking with others when “they came upon a large hairy creature that resembled a man covered with long black hair. They ran back to the village and told the people.

The men went out, captured it and caged it. She said her mom fed it raw fish. After some time the hair began to fall out and it turned out to be a female with breasts. Not long after the hair started falling out, the creature died.

HC addendum.

Source: Letter written to Roger Patterson by Emily Supanich, San Bruno, CA. Type: X

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Playa de la Tejita, Tenerife, Islas Canarias, Spain.

Date: 1940.

Time: Unknown.

A local shepherd was walking along the beach when he saw an object shaped like two bowls placed together emerge from the ocean. Upon approaching the location where the object had settled on shore he came upon two tall blond-haired ‘Nordic’ appearing men. He greeted them but these ignored him. The witness then left the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Lo Oculto, ‘Ovnis en España.’

Type: C

Location: Wallasea Island, Essex, England.

Date: 1940.

Time: Unknown.

At a farm known as 'Devil's House,' located among the marshes bordering the River Crouch, a laborer working in the barns heard his name called several times and felt a cold sensation come over him, followed by an overwhelming urge to kill himself. In a trance, he picked up a length of rope, fastened one end around his neck and walked towards a ladder with the intention of fastening the other end to a beam. He said he heard a voice saying, "*Do it, do it, do it.*"

Looking up, he saw an ape-like beast crouching on one of the beams. It had black hair and slanted glowing eyes. The sight of the thing broke his trance and he fled from the barn.

HC addendum.

Source: Richard Freeman 2012, quoting Eric Maple, "*Realm of Ghosts*"

Comments: A malevolent entity to be sure.

Type: E or X?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Cupids near Conception Bay, Newfoundland, Canada.

Date: 1940.

Time: Daytime.

In 1940, there lived in Cupids a deaf-mute boy. One day he and his family, went blueberry picking. During their adventure, this lad, whose name is lost to history, became separated from the rest of his family. Somebody, hearing what was later described as "throaty squawks," went in search of the missing berry-picker.

The boy, when found, was "out of his mind and very distraught." At home, after he had calmed down, he was asked to draw on paper what had happened. He drew a picture of a short man, resembling a dwarf, with a long beard and a red pointed hat.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.cbncompass.ca/Columnists/Burton-K.-James/2012-09-10/article-3071425/The-fairies-of-Conception-Bay/1>

Type: E?

Location: Naples, Italy.  
Date: 1940.  
Time: Afternoon.

Several persons at the Poggioreale railway station encountered a metallic looking robot-like entity with shiny eyes standing on the railroad tracks and telling people to stay away from the area. No other information.

HC addendum.  
Source: Paolo Fiorino, *UFO Universe*, Oct/Nov, 1991. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Meriden near Coventry, England.  
Date: 1940.  
Time: Afternoon.

Ms. Cathie Connelly was out walking on a Sunday afternoon and by sheer accident she came across a metal, dome-shaped structure which she then took to be a permanent building. Next to this structure, apparently poking up through the grass, was a row of smoking chimneys. There were tall men all around the structure, seemingly adjusting something at the center. As she walked past them, the man who was facing the lane raised his hands to face level, he appeared to be cleaning them with a duster. As he walked closer to her she gave him a smile, but he didn't smile back until he had finished cleaning his hands, and then it was a 'slow smile,' he seemed to be weighing her up.

All the men were wearing one-piece garments. They had unusually high foreheads and their skin seemed to be tanned. This was unusual because during the war people tended to be "pasty faced." There was also something definitely different about the eyes. The structured appeared to be quite strong; solid that is, giving off a gray blue light. She recalls walking past, and on retracing her steps was surprised to find it had gone.

A few months later she had a second experience. This time it took place at work when she was inspecting some chain links in the machine room, with a micrometer she had been given. As she did this, a man who looked like the men she had seen at Meriden, spoke to her and said; "*Your war is upsetting my world.*" She reminded him that it was his war too, but he replied, "*I don't come from this world; take me to your King and Queen.*" She told him that she could not. He asked if she was color blind and she said no. He then asked who he should contact, and she told him he should contact the head scientists and leaders at their country homes.

He asked her several times if she would go with him. Once he asked her to go on a long journey and see “nice colors.” She refused. The man had no accent and she doesn’t recollect seeing him again at the factory during the three years that she worked there.

HC addendum.

Source: Norman Oliver, *Gemini*, Vol. I #1.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Faxinal de Sao Bras, Brazil.

Date: 1940.

Time: Afternoon.

Sebastiana Roncador had gone to the goat pen in order to milk the animals when she noticed a strange luminous object resembling a “circus tent” in a nearby field. Curious, she approached it and watched astonished as some type of “ladder” emerged from the object. The ladder moved in a way that it seemed to be “alive.”

Soon several 1-meter tall creatures exited the object. The beings had a dark complexion with large frog-like eyes, round faces, big heads, huge pointy ears, and short necks. They wore tight-fitting silvery outfits. The creatures approached the witness who ran frightened towards the house screaming. Her father ran out armed with a stick, which he threw at the creatures. These retreated back into the object.

The craft then took off, causing a huge cloud of dust to rise up. It emitted flames from its bottom, apparently burning the ground. At the site a black scorched circle was found and today nothing grows there. One of the goats was found apparently with a puncture wound and bleeding. The blood apparently coagulated and the animal died. Around the same time a local woman disappeared without a trace. Nothing was ever heard from her.

HC addendum.

Source: Jose Edilson de Oliveira.

Type: B or G?

Comments: Also permanent abduction involved here.

Location: Agua Chica, Jujuy, Argentina.

Date: 1940.

Time: Afternoon.

A local teacher returning home saw a large silvery disc-shaped craft descend and land in a nearby field. A short figure about 1.1m in height, wearing a one-piece silvery outfit emerged from the object. The humanoid appeared to pick up something from the ground, and then glanced over at the witness briefly. The humanoid then boarded the object, which took off at high speed.

HC addendum.

Source: Proyecto Catent, Argentina.

Type: B

Comments: Early interesting CE3 report. Argentina has always had a very interesting history of encounters with bizarre humanoids and UFOs.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Gaziantep, Turkey.

Date: 1940.

Time: Afternoon.

The witness (identified as the grandfather of Ilyas Ozbakis) was returning home on his horse when he heard a loud buzzing sound, at the same time his horse became very nervous and stopped. He then looked around and noticed two humanoid figures standing on the nearby ancient megalithic structures. One of the strange beings stood on top of a large rock while the other stood on the bottom. The two figures appeared to be communicating with each other using mimics and hand gestures.

The humanoid at the bottom of the rock was pointing a mirror-like apparatus at the one on top of the rock. Both humanoids wore extremely shiny uniforms which made the witness's eyes water as a result of the glare. Soon the humanoid figures were lost from view behind the stones and then the witness heard the loud buzzing sound again and watched a large object resembling a "golden ball" ascend from behind the large rocks; it then flew in a northbound direction and disappeared from sight.

HC addendum.

Source: Murat Aksoy, UFO Turkey, quoting Nuh'un Seyir Defteri.

Type: C

Location: Bancares, Almeria, Spain.

Date: 1940.

Time: Evening.

Ascencion Pascual Romero, had been sent by her family on an errand to get some milk, and on her way back home, she observed strange lights in the sky. She turned to obtain a better look at the lights and saw a strange bus-shaped object with windows descending slowly to the ground. After landing, two very tall men, more than 2 meters in height, exited the object; they were wearing strange clothing and spoke in an unknown language.

Finally they approached Ascencion and in perfect Spanish told her that they will return on another day and take her with them. Terrified, she went home and did not leave the house for two weeks straight. After that, she was sent on another errand by her family; this time to get water from the nearby river and there she was met by the two tall strangers who attempted to grab her. However she was able to escape them and hid under a nearby bridge overpass for two hours.

She then heard a loud sound and saw the object flying away at high speed. She described the object as brown in color, the size of a normal bus, shaped like a plate and surrounded in numerous tiny white lights.

HC addendum.

Source:<http://www.looculto.260mb.com/ovnisenespana/bancares/bancares.htm>

Type: B

Comments: Would the strange men really have taken young Ascencion away? It seems like a pretty crude abduction attempt.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Port-au-Prince, Haiti.

Date: 1940.

Time: Night.

Divione Joseph had traveled to a lonely crossroads late one night to cast out spirits. Suddenly he was blinded by a bright blue light and lost consciousness. When he came to, he was inside a "motor-zebop" (spectral automobile) and surrounded by hideous semi-human figures wearing masks. After trying to bribe him not to speak of what had happened, the strangers threw Joseph out of the vehicle.

HC addendum.

Source: Mike Dash, Borderlands.

Type: G?

Location: Near Snyderstown, Pennsylvania.

Date: January, 1940.

Time: Early afternoon.

A family was driving one afternoon, a man, his wife and his sister. They saw a creature walk out onto the road in front of their car and described it as a large monkey with a tail that curved up over its head. It had extremely bright eyes, reflective like a deer's. The man thought it was a deer until it crossed directly in front of the car. The skin/hair was dark.

All of the people present agreed that it had a large, curved tail that went up over its head. The woman reporting included a footnote to this report. Snyderstown, which apparently has a history of strange happenings. A woman living alone on a farm near Snyderstown went insane; she claimed that the "devil" kept coming to look in her window.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.pabigfootsociety.com/>

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: North of Lake Ladoga, Karelia, Russia (then Finland).

Date: January, 1940.

Time: Unknown.

The Finnish troops beating back the Russians north of Lake Ladoga, had their own "Angel of Mons," experience. Hundreds of soldiers declare that they have seen a large white figure of an "angel" with arms outstretched, protectively facing the Russian lines. (No other information)

HC addendum.

Source: *Evening Post* (Wellington NZ) Vol. CXXIX issue 21 1-25-1940.

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Lake Abitibi, Quebec, Canada.

Date: Between January 8-10, 1940.

Time: 2:30 p.m.

L. Hormidas and Damase Landry, had gone out snow-skating in an isolated field near the lake. As they stopped to rest by a forested area, they saw a large white wolf leaving the woods, walking very slowly and looking back in the direction of the trees. The wolf stopped about 35 meters from the witnesses. Suddenly out of the woods six small men

emerged, only about 2-½ ft tall, all similar in appearance, with yellowish faces and wearing dark green garb. The wolf stood as if paralyzed, looking at the small figures.

The small men apparently did not see the witnesses. They stared at the wolf and pointed their fingers at it. They spoke very quickly between them in a rapid-fire unintelligible language. One of the beings advanced to within a few feet from the large wolf, the being then raised his hand and pronounced a few words at the wolf. Suddenly the wolf threw himself on the being, quickly tearing it apart, scattering its remains on the snow. A strange vapor or mist is seen rising from the dead being and the other five little men stumble back and stare at the wolf.

Damase suddenly grabs a dead tree branch and threw it at the wolf that scattered and disappeared into the woods, howling at the same time. One of the small men then produces a small plastic-looking bag and approaches the remains of the dead humanoid; he collects the scattered pieces and places them in the bag. At this point Hormidas is unable to control herself and vomits. The five small men then walk away into the woods.

The two witnesses put on their ski boots and followed the little men, who were easy to follow since they leave small tracks on the snow. The traces lead to a large hollow on the ground, free from snow, the traces stop there. While looking around the area where the small humanoid was killed by the wolf, Damase found a piece of a small gelatinous rubber-like substance also green in color. They attempted to cut it in two with an axe but were unable to. The whereabouts of this piece of evidence is not known.

HC addendum

Source: Jean Ferguson, *'Enigmas of the Present Times,'* 1979.

Type: E or H?

Comments: According to Quebec Ufologist Donald Cyr, the incident probably occurred in 1939. He believes it was an actual event since he spoke to family members of the two witnesses involved and they confirmed most of the incredible details. (Per Cyr 2003).

Location: Near Townsend, Broadwater County, Montana.

Date: May 1, 1940.

Time: Evening.

37-year old Udo Wartena operated a mining claim in the area and while he was working that day, he heard a droning sound. After climbing to higher ground, he saw a hovering object like the usual "pair of soup plates" resembling stainless steel. His estimate of its size was 35 feet high and 100 feet in diameter. A stairway was let down from the craft and a "man" descended and walked toward Udo, who went to meet him. The man was described as nice looking, wearing light-gray coveralls and a circular cap of the same material. He shook Udo's hand and speaking slowly, as though he had to "pick" his way through the English language, he apologized for not knowing anyone was in the area. He asked if it would be okay to take some water from a nearby ditch and Udo agreed. A hose was lowered from the craft to take in the water.

The man asked Udo if he would like to come aboard, and Udo went willingly. He described the interior as having indirect lighting and upholstered benches around the sides of the walls. An older man was in the room and Udo described both the aliens as having snow white hair and ski-suits that appeared to be almost translucent. They claimed that they were 600 and 900 years old, knew over 500 languages, and were in the process of learning English.

Udo described the outside rim of the ship as having two flywheels that turned in opposite directions. It was explained to him that the flywheels gave the ship its own gravitation and overcame the pull of the earth and planets. The alien told Udo that they use the gravitational pull of the stars and planets to ride on; gliding as you would when you sail. The rings, he said, develop an electromagnetic force and which enabled them to travel faster than light. The alien also claimed that they used starlight to charge batteries in case of an emergency.

Udo asked the man why they had come to Earth. The alien said that since they look very similar to human beings they were able to mingle with us, gather information, and leave instructions to give help where needed. When Udo questioned him about Jesus and religion, the alien's reply was that they would like to talk about these things, but could not. They were not to interfere in any way. When the craft had sufficient water, the aliens asked Udo if he was interested in going with them. Udo said that although it would be interesting, it would inconvenience too many people for him to suddenly disappear. Later Udo remembered that a couple of years earlier, a man who lived nearby had vanished without a trace and he wondered if the man had a similar experience with a craft and actually left with its occupants. Sometime during the encounter, Udo underwent a medical examination.

Just before departure, the aliens suggested that Udo tell no one about the incident, explaining that he would not be believed, but that he could relate the experience in years to come. When the ship left, it rose straight up into the air and disappeared. Somehow Udo had lost his strength and was unable to walk for about two hours. Although Udo was a religious man, he did not perceive his experience in religious terms. It was just a meeting with men who looked like us who happened to be from another planet. Udo did not tell his wife about the encounter for 30 years.

HC addendum.

Source: Warren P. Aston, *Fate*, April, 1998.

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near St Clair, Pennsylvania.

Date: Summer 1940.

Time: Unknown.

The witness was walking along a country road alone, when he heard a loud noise coming from a nearby wooded area. When he went to investigate, he saw what resembled an aluminum building partly concealed by the trees. He knew of no such structure in the area. Near the craft were six small men milling around and looking for something on the ground. The witness then left the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark, *Strange* magazine #10.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: Summer 1940.

Time: Unknown.

The witness; Praskovya Guseva, nicknamed "Leshiha," had apparently encountered strange entities before, in the woods around her home, thus her nickname; which means "wood-goblin" in Russian. Her father reportedly was also in regular contact with strange greenish entities that appeared around the village frequently. On this particular day, Guseva had gone out to her yard and noticed a strange humanoid standing near a cow.

The humanoid had gray-greenish skin, large head, and hoofed legs. She noticed that the cow had a wound on her side that was bleeding profusely. She began to yell, scolding the humanoid, but the being ignored her. The entity then walked away slowly to the backyard area.

There, three other humanoids waited for him. She also scolded them. The four humanoids then walked away slowly into the woods, completely ignoring her.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A. Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, '*Chimeras of Location X*,' Anton Anfalov.

Type: E

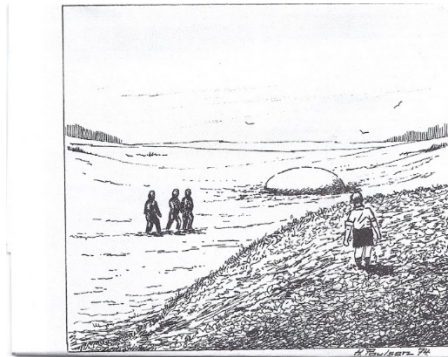
Comments: Is this an early report describing a cattle mutilation attempt?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Kongens Tisted, Central Jutland, Denmark.

Date: July or August, 1940.

Time: Afternoon.



On a clear summer afternoon a 15-year old boy was walking toward Tisbjerg, a hill in the nearby landscape, located between fields and heathland. He was on his way to deliver water to some farm animals and when he reached the foot of Tisbjerg, he spotted three “persons,” walking side by side towards him.

He describes them as wearing shiny dark green, silk-like, tight-fitting suits. The suits covered all of the body and most of the head, and where the suit stopped around his chin, a helmet covered the rest of the head. The helmets had a glass-like, transparent visor that covered the faces (he mentions nothing of facial features though). On the suits were long ribbon-like protrusions, starting around the shoulders and continuing down to the feet. Apparently they wore no shoes. Also, the boy could see no zippers, buttons or pockets anywhere on the suits. They were all of average height and walked normally, while swinging their arms slightly.

The boy was a bit surprised to meet anyone in this area as it was usually deserted. His first thought was that they might be mechanics. When the three figures were about 30 meters from him, they turned to the south and disappeared behind Tisbjerg Hill. He interpreted this as

them not wanting to confront him, and while he felt like “his heart was stuck in his throat,” he was curious and made it to the top of the hill to try to see them again. He observed that the figure closest to the hill had fallen somewhat behind the others and was slowly on his way to the other side of them. He now also saw that the suits were completely smooth on the back.

The figures were walking towards some kind of dome-shaped object, about 200 meters from the foot of the hill. The object had no features at all and looked completely smooth, reflecting the light of the sun. The boy was not certain about the size of the object, but he thought it might be the size of a German military plane. Denmark at this point was already occupied by Nazi-Germany, which explains how he started to contemplate that the figures might be German pilots.

When they finally reached the object, they all stood still in front of it for a moment, and then they just simply disappeared. The boy was puzzled by this, as he had expected them to open some kind of door or entrance and go inside ‘normally.’

After a few seconds, the craft rose silently and vertically, at first very slowly, but suddenly it turned towards the southeast and began to accelerate away at an incredible speed. After a very few seconds, it could no longer be seen. During the acceleration there was a high-pitched sound, similar to that of swinging a long fishing-pole through the air.

Afterwards the boy ran down to the spot where the craft had been, and noticed that the vegetation was slowly rising again, after having been depressed. He noticed no other traces of any kind. On his way home, he wondered a lot about what he had seen. He couldn’t compare it to any type of German aircraft he had seen in the area. Only many years later, after reading about UFOs, did he think back to this experience and finally reported it.

HC addendum.

Source: SUFOI Newsletter 1975.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Sal Saflieni, Valetta, Malta.

Date: August, 1940.

Time: Unknown.

Tradition holds that before the British Govt. sealed up several tunnels, one could walk from one end of Malta to the other underground. One of the labyrinths, discovered by excavators, is the Hypogeum in which excavators discovered the bones of over 33,000 people who had been sacrificed by an ancient pagan Neolithic cult. National Geographic

reported that several school children disappeared without a trace in the Hypogeum.

British embassy worker Miss Lois Jessup convinced a guide to allow her to explore a 3ft square “burial chamber” next to the floor of the lowest room in the last (third) sub-level of the catacombs. He reluctantly agreed and she crawled through the passage until emerging on a cavern ledge overlooking a deep chasm. In total shock she saw a procession of tall humanoids with white hair covering their bodies, walking along another ledge about 50 feet down on the opposite wall of the chasm. Sensing her, they collectively lifted their palms in her direction at which a strong “wind” began to blow through the cavern and something big, “slippery and wet” moved past her before she left in terror to the lower room, where the guide gave her a “knowing” look.

Later she returned after the 30 school children and their teachers had disappeared in the same passage that she had explored, only to find a new guide who denied any knowledge of the former guide’s employment there. She heard reports however that after the last child had passed through the “burial chamber” and out onto the ledge, a “cave-in” collapsed the burial chamber and the rope connecting them to the lower chamber was later found to be “cut clean.”

Grieving mothers of several of the children swore that for a week or more following the disappearance they could hear their children crying and screaming “as if from underground.” Other sources state that an underground connection exists or did exist between Malta and reaches hundreds of miles and intersects the catacombs below the hill Vaticanus in Rome.

HC addendum.

Source: Riley Crabb, ‘Reality of the Cavern World.’

Type: E or G?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Padasjoki, Kellosoalmi, Finland.

Date: August, 1940.

Time: Night.

A 9-year old girl was sleeping in a summer room together with her friend, when she woke up because of loud thundering sounds. She woke her friend and they both looked out the window. They saw lightning-like lights, which rose from the ground going upwards from behind a small hill. Soon after, they heard heavy footsteps and saw a humanoid walking through the berry grove towards the shore.

The humanoid went past their room at a distance of only 5-10 meters and the girls could see it clearly. It was clad in a shiny outfit, which resembled a diver’s suit that also covered its head, feet and hands. A glass

panel resembling that of a welder's mask apparently covered the face, which was not visible. The suit was so shiny that it hurt the girl's eyes.

The humanoid went briskly towards the jetty area on the shore, stepped into the water and walked over the water for a distance of 50-70 meters to the other side without making any visible impact on the surface of the water. Once across, it climbed the roof of a summer cottage, and then to the top of the chimney of the same cottage. There it stood a while and then appeared to disintegrate into numerous small translucent particles. The lightning had also ceased and now the moon could only be seen.

HC addendum.

Source: Heikki Virtanen, Finland.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Rome, Italy.

Date: August 22, 1940.

Time: 7:00 p.m.

A Mother and daughter reported being assaulted by "spirits" in their home, stoned and slapped. These singular facts happened last night in the home of the barber Angelo Fountain, Via Flaminia. At about 19:00, in a room that opens onto a small courtyard, the wife, Mary and her daughter Antonia were busy ironing the linen when suddenly they heard rapping sounds, repeatedly against the window and the shutters of the window.

The girl thought that someone was having fun throwing pebbles against tiles and went to look and see, but just as she opened the shutters there was a large blaze similar to an electrical discharge, accompanied by an explosion. Both mother and daughter screamed. At the same time Antonia felt a strong slap or punch on her shoulder. She spun around but saw no one. The terrified women immediately linked the occurrences to an "evil spirit."

Fortunately a few minutes of respite followed, and both women decided to find help, but suddenly the lights went out and the two women could see looming in the darkness, the outline of a flickering shadow of a transparent figure made out of luminous "fluid." At the same time they heard a bang, like a gunshot fired from a few meters away and a gust of cold air shoots across the room blowing the ironed linen that had been on a table to the floor.

In a state of terror both mother and daughter fled the apartment. As they ran down the stairs, Antonio lost consciousness and she was then carried to a nearby house by neighbors. Meanwhile, her mother had gone to the nearby house of another daughter, Mafalda, and both women,

accompanied by a man, returned to the apartment to search “for the ghost.” However nothing was discovered other than the linen; still on the floor, but now neatly folded. Apparently done with extreme delicacy.

HC addendum.

Source: Kay Massingill in [magonia\\_exchange@yahoo.com](mailto:magonia_exchange@yahoo.com)  
quoting La Stampa (Turin Italy) 23/08/1940. Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Des Moines, Iowa.

Date: October, 1940.

Time: Late night.

The witness Brad Steiger, as a young boy, heard the sound of someone walking outside his farm home. When he looked out the window, he was surprised to see a small man with a large head, pointed ears and long slender fingers, looking into his parent’s bedroom window.

The being then turned to look at the witness, apparently sensing it was being watched. The being had enormous slanted eyes that seemed to have a hypnotic effect on the witness. After a while he realized that the being was gone and that it was now already morning.

HC addendum.

Source: Brad Steiger and Sherry Hansen Steiger, *‘Starborn.’* Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Achladocambos, Arcadia, Greece.

Date: December, 1940.

Time: Night.

Mr. Theodore Geroulis, a shepherd, woke up and went to untie his horses near the goat fold when he saw a small humanoid with blond hair and shimmering eyes, coming out from a nearby quarry. The humanoid was holding something “like a candle” and was toying with it. After that it entered the goat-fold and vanished. After a few days, the goats started dying.

HC addendum.

Source: J. Anagnostopoulos.

Type: E

Comments: Intriguing report, I wonder what the connection between the humanoid and the death of the goats is. Apparently the death of farm animals has always been connected with appearances of strange humanoids and or UFOs.

Location: Near Desert Center, California.

Date: December 22, 1940.

Time: Night.

The main witness, Ida Kannenberg her husband and another man, were driving northeast on highway 10 when a deep red glow suddenly spread over the desert in front of them. On the horizon then appeared a flaming red, inverted crescent-shaped object that grew quickly and shot at great speed towards the witnesses. The object changed shape into a huge ball and seemed to disappear behind a hill. The three witnesses stopped the vehicle and began walking down a desolate road.

At this point the witnesses apparently went to sleep and lost all conscious memory. Much later, under hypnosis, the main witness remembered meeting two human-like men that then guided her to a landed round object. She was told to give a transfusion since one of their group was apparently injured. In reality the witness thinks she was given a brain implant so the aliens could keep track of her.

HC addendum.

Source: Ida Kannenberg, *UFO*, Vol. 3, #1.

Type: G

# 1941

Location: Gateshead, England.

Date: 1941.

Time: Unknown.

Bob Hall and ten other children were watching a group of soldiers march along Saltwell Road when their attention was drawn to a large egg-shaped “balloon” falling from the sky. He felt great fear and went on walking home with the other children when several “alien-looking men” suddenly surrounded them. Wartime officials later confronted him and he was interrogated by military personnel and had to spend weeks talking to psychologists. He and the others were warned not to discuss their sighting.

Additional details were provided; Hall had seen something flying around in the sky that day, and after he was through playing with his friends, he took a walk around the corner toward his house on Hedley Street. The young boy was to have an experience that has haunted him his entire life.

He came upon what at first he thought was an unusual airplane. He, like the other boys his age, always looked up in the sky when a plane flew over, and he had seen many before, but nothing that looked like the object he was looking at. He said the object was “a big egg-shaped thing surrounded by bright light.” Then he saw something that frightened him to his soul; strange looking creatures between 2 and 4 feet in height. Three of the creatures looked similar to humans, except for their height. The fourth being looked like ‘Bigfoot,’ a creature he was to see later in pictures, and the last being had long, flowing hair on a diminutive skeletal frame. To make things worse, the creature had wings like a bat.

The now 76-year old retiree recalls that other children were petrified and in shock. They were trying to get over the railway, but there was barbed wire and they were getting cut and were screaming. He claims that the creatures spoke to him in English, and had no accent. They asked for permission to examine him. They took blood out of the back of his

neck and put some jelly on. He kept his eyes shut. He was so frightened he was shaking. After about 20 minutes, they released him. He took off down the street like greased lightning.

He immediately told his parents what had happened, and to be expected, they did not believe his story. He also told the soldiers, but they too thought he was making up a tale. Just as the fear of his first encounter began to wane, things got even worse. The very next day, he was visited at his house by two men in dark, business suits; the notorious Men-in-Black. They warned the boy that if he told anyone else about what he saw, he would disappear.

HC addendum.

Source: NUFON #160.

Type: C & H?

Updated information on case:

Robert Hall was on his way home with a friend and as they rounded the corner just off Saltwell Road, they suddenly noticed a blur in the street just ahead. As they walked through it cautiously, they realized it was some sort of shield obfuscating the scene which unfolded in front of them. Behind this shield they saw a little fewer than twenty 'aliens' of varying shapes and sizes gathered around a small craft. Most of the creatures were "horrible looking" short gray type aliens, but there was also another creature present who Robert described as looking like "Bigfoot." Another creature had a strange sort of diving helmet on, similar to deep sea divers of the day.

As Robert was being guided by the creatures along with the other boy onto the ship, they extracted blood from the base of Robert's neck, telling him during the procedure that if he moved at all he would die. Terrified, Robert complied. At this time a nearby group of girls were becoming hysterical and attempting to flee the scene when a black dog approached as if it meant to attack them.

Robert then grabbed one of the wands from the belts of the aliens and fired a beam of light at the dog, sedating it immediately. The aliens seemed proud of him, but he quickly left the scene as their forms still disturbed him greatly. Approaching a nearby soldier, he related his story and eventually coaxed him to follow him back to the street. As the soldier spotted the UFO leaving the scene he opened fire and the entire street became a scene of chaos. According to Robert hundreds must have seen the object take flight and disappear at that point.

As Robert was walking three days later, one of the gray aliens appeared and began chasing him. Robert, sprinted, terrified, as fast as his legs would carry him until he ran into his uncle, Evan, who lived nearby. Seeing the bizarre creature chasing his nephew, Evan grabbed a nearby coal shovel and smashed the creature in the face with it. As it clattered to the ground the two stood there breathing and watching the creature lying on the ground.

A constable was summoned who had the creature put into a coal sack and hidden beneath the steps of St. Cubbert's church nearby. There the sack lay for three months (!) Robert claims that after this incident he was told never to tell anyone about it or he would be murdered. Additional comments: Other sources indicate the year as 1940. This bizarre story includes many different elements which seem implausible and fantastic occurring years before the 'first' official flying saucers came to Earth. (Source: <http://www.unexplainable.net>)

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) North Carolina.

Date: 1941.

Time: Unknown.

A small circular object shaped like two plates joined together approximately 4.5 m in diameter reportedly crashed. Four dead aliens were found inside; they had large round heads, pale whitish skin and large round eyes. For a long time this object was stored in a military base in North Carolina; then it was moved to Wright Patterson AFB. It was then removed from there in April 1962, to an unknown location. The bodies of the four aliens were reportedly stored for short time in 1941, under the US Capitol building in Washington DC.

HC addendum.

Source: Anton Anfalov, Ukraine.

Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: New York, New York.

Date: 1941.

Time: Unknown.

According to Miss Mildred E. Danforth, during the phase two of the construction work on the Cathedral of Saint John the Divine, workmen left high scaffolding in place over a weekend. When they returned, they found lying on the scaffolding the body of a little man with one eye in the middle of his forehead. A *New York Times* reporter is said to have written it up, but his story was "killed" to avoid the charge of sensationalism. Army authorities were said to have removed the body. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Morris K. Jessup, *'The Expanding case for the UFO.'*

<http://www.stjohndivine.org/index.html>

Type: H?

Location: (Undisclosed location) Swiss Alps.

Date: 1941.

Time: Unknown.

A team of mountaineers searching for three missing alpinists in Switzerland are said to have found traces tending to show that the three men had stopped where some flying object had landed, since three holes in a triangle of thirteen meters were seen in the snow, and their footprints did not continue. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Jacques Vallee, *'UFOs in Space: Anatomy of a Phenomenon.'*

Comments: Permanent abduction?

Type: G?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Srocko, Poland.

Date: 1941 (date is approximate).

Time: Evening.

A woman returning from a nearby well saw a strange figure approaching. From the distance it resembled a man holding a bright torch or lamp. She thought it was her neighbor and called toward the entity but did not receive an answer. When she came closer she saw a huge fireball emitting buzzing sounds. The terrified woman dropped the water buckets and ran toward the house.

HC addendum.

Source: direct from woe\_@vp.pl

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Stockholm, Sweden.

Date: 1941.

Time: Night.

Gustav V; the king of Sweden, reportedly encountered three dwarf-like beings in the House of Parliament, that appeared out of nowhere. The entities were described as about 1.2m in height with large eyes, yellow and frail in appearance. They spoke in a monotone type voice without articulation.

The entities remained with the Swedish witnesses (apparently there were others present) speaking in perfect English and gave them amazing information that obliged the government to change on the subject of

security. The information dealt with the approaching “atomic” threat to the world.

HC addendum.

Source: Salvador Freixedo, *‘Contacts between US Presidents and Aliens,’*  
*FSR*, Vol. 39, N. 4. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Kidderminster, England.

Date: 1941.

Time: Various.

Alison Richards told of what she endured, when aged six and living with her mother, while her father was fighting overseas:

“When Mum went to bed she had to bandage on a metal splint on her leg, as her only way of getting about was to hop. It was always an unwritten rule that if I needed her, perhaps because of sickness, I would always go to her, except for when I had a visit from what I can only describe as ‘horse beings,’ who always entered the room from out of the linen cupboard, next to a window over the stairs, when I would scream and shout for her. By the time my Mum had reached the bedroom they had left via either the window, or the linen cupboard. I kept telling Mum what I had seen.

She insisted horses could not physically get into the house, but I knew they were real because, on at least four occasions, they actually hurt me. I would end up with flesh gouged out of my left leg on the shin bone, about the size of a five pence piece. The injuries to my leg (which always happened when the shortest one came into the room) frightened my mother. She thought, to begin with, that I had caught the leg on a loose mattress wire on the bed spring. She and a neighbor thoroughly checked the bed but could find no trace of what was causing these injuries to occur, always in the same place on the shin.”

HC addendum.

Source: John Hanson and Dawn Holloway, *‘Haunted Skies, Vol. Ten.’*  
Type: E

Location: Wearyan River, Northern Territory, Australia.

Date: February, 1941.

Time: Night.

In a remote area a nurse and several aborigines were trying to help a man that had suffered from a gunshot wound to the leg. Suddenly two humanoid figures that appeared to be wearing white operating gowns, came out of nowhere and assisted in the operation. After they were done, they vanished.

HC addendum.

Source: Janet and Colin Bord, *'Unexplained Mysteries of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Girardeau, Missouri.

Date: Spring 1941.

Time: Unknown.

Reverend William Huffman had been an evangelist for many years, but had taken the resident minister reigns of the Red Star Baptist Church in early 1941. Church records corroborate his employment there during the period in question.

After receiving his call to duty, he was immediately driven the 10-15 mile journey to some woods outside of town. Upon arriving at the scene of the crash, he saw policemen, fire department personnel, FBI agents, and photographers already mulling through the wreckage. He was soon asked to pray over three dead bodies. As he began to take in the activity around the area, his curiosity was first struck by the sight of the craft itself.

Expecting a small plane of some type, he was shocked to see that the craft was disc-shaped, and upon looking inside he saw hieroglyphic-like symbols, indecipherable to him. He then was shown the three victims, not human as expected, but small alien bodies with large eyes, hardly a mouth or ears, and hairless. Immediately after performing his duties, he was sworn to secrecy by military personnel who had taken charge of the crash area. He witnessed these warnings being given to others at the scene also. As he arrived back at his home at 1530 Main Street, he was still in a state of mild shock, and could not keep this story from his wife Floy, and his sons.

This late night family discussion would spawn the story that Charlette Mann would hear from her grandmother in 1984, as she lay dying of cancer at Charlette's home while undergoing radiation therapy. Charlette was told the story over the span of several days, and although Charlette

had heard bits and pieces of this story before, she now demanded the full details.

As her grandmother tolerated her last few days on this Earth, Charlette knew it was now or never to find out everything she could before this intriguing story was lost with the death of her grandmother. She also learned that one of the members of her grandfather's congregation, thought to be Garland D. Fronabarger, had given him a photograph taken on the night of the crash. This picture was of one of the dead aliens being held up by two men.

Charlette Mann gave, in her own words, an account of what she knew for a television documentary. Some of that account is given here:

"I saw the picture originally from my dad who had gotten it from my grandfather who was a Baptist Minister in Cape Girardeau, Missouri in the spring of 1941. I saw that picture and asked my grandmother about it at a later time when she was at my home, fatally ill with cancer, so we had a frank discussion. She said that grandfather was called out in the spring of 1941, in the evening around 21:00-21:30. That someone had been called out to a plane crash outside of town and would he be willing to go to minister to people there, which he did.

Upon arrival, it was a very different situation. It was not a conventional aircraft, as we know it. He described it as a saucer that was metallic in color, no seams, did not look like anything he had seen. It had been broken open in one portion, and so he could walk up and see that.

In looking in he saw a small metal chair, gauges and dials and things he had never seen. However, what impressed him most was around the inside there were inscriptions and writings, which he said he did not recognize, but were similar to Egyptian hieroglyphics.

There were three entities, or non-human people, lying on the ground. Two were just outside the saucer, and a third one was further out. His understanding was that perhaps that third one was not dead on impact. There had been mention of a ball of fire, yet there was fire around the crash site, but none of the entities had been burned and so father did pray over them, giving them last rites.

There were many people there, fire people, photographers, and so they lifted up one, and two men on either side stood him up and they stretched his arms out; they had him up under the armpits and out here. As I recall from the picture I saw; he was about 4 feet tall, appeared to have no bone structure, soft looking. He had a suit on, or we assume it was a suit, it could have been his skin, and what looked like crinkled, soft aluminum foil. I recall it had very long hands, very long fingers and I think there were three but I cannot swear to that.

My grandfather upon arrival, said there were already several people there on the scene; two that he assumed were local photographers, fire people, and so not long after they arrived, military just showed up, surrounded the area, took them off in groups separately and spoke to

each of them. Grandfather didn't know that was said to the others, but he was told 'this didn't happen, you didn't see this, this is national security, it is never to be talked about again.' My grandfather was an honorable man, being a preacher, that's all that needed to be said to him. And so he came home and told the story to my dad, who was there, and my grandmother and my uncle. Now my mother was expecting at the time, so she was off in the bedroom.

My sister was born May 3, 1941, so we are assuming this was the middle to the last of April. And he never spoke of it again. But about two weeks later, one of the men who had a personal camera that he had put in his shirt pocket, approached grandfather and said, 'I think someone needs a copy of this. I have one and I would like you to keep one. So that's how it came about that grandfather had the picture to begin with. But he never spoke of it again. The other people seem to be very intimidated and very frightened and paranoid.'

Other living supporting witnesses include Charlette Mann's sister who confirmed her story in a notarized sworn affidavit, and the living brother of the Cape Girardeau County sheriff in 1941, Clarence R. Schade. He does remember hearing the account of the crash, yet does not have many details. He does recall hearing of a "spaceship with little people. There are also Fire Department records of the date of the crash. This information does confirm the military swearing department members to secrecy, and also the removal of all evidence from the scene by military personnel.

Guy Hoffmann, Charlette's father also told the story of the crash, and had in his possession the photograph of the dead alien. He showed the picture to a photographer friend of his, Walter Wayne Fisk. He has been contacted by Stanton Friedman, but would not release any pertinent information.

HC addendum.

Source: Kevin Randle and Leonard Stringfield.

Type: H

Location: Lac Beauport, Quebec, Canada.

Date: Spring 1941.

Time: Late night.

Arthur Matthews was having difficulty in falling asleep and had earlier, along with his son, seen a large round dark object descend over the area. He finally rose and walked outside, feeling a peculiar sense of something strange impending. Later as he read, his "Tesla scope" began ringing. He went out and noticed a huge object that appeared to be near the ground and almost completely covered a nearby mountain. He walked towards the object and as he neared the barn, he was confronted by two figures. The beings were six-foot tall, man-like with bright blue eyes, and golden hair.

The witness sensed a feeling of "good" emanating from the two men. Both golden-haired men wore gray coveralls. The men spoke to the witness in perfect English and told him that they had come from the planet "Venus" and were checking on his progress with the "Tesla experiments." He was then taken to their nearby gigantic object that appeared to be made out of gray metal and had landed on a tubular shaped shaft. His companions invited Matthews onboard the craft for an inspection tour and they stepped into an elevator, which he was told, had no cables and was operated by will power.

They stopped off at the level, which was devoted to the storage of some of the 24 small spacecraft this mother ship carried, plus ground vehicles and other equipment. The second level comprised the living quarters of the crew, gardens, recreation area, study rooms and a meeting hall. In the living quarters all rooms were carpeted with some form of pliant plastic and the walls were hung with beautiful paintings. He discovered that the outer wall of the living room was in fact "see through."

In the recreation area, the crew were playing a game somewhat like basketball. The crew ranged from five feet six inches to six feet in height. They were blue-eyed; skin coloring was a bronze suntan and their hair ranged from golden blond to a reddish brown. The control room appeared to have no visible controls or equipment at all.

In the center of the room was a raised circular platform on which had been built a circular couch and seated with their backs to this and facing out to the North, South, East and West, were four persons; two women and two men. He was informed that these four operators, chose specially for their great mental powers, controlled and directed this giant ship.

HC addendum.

Source: A. H. Matthews in *'Extraordinary Experiences'* by John Robert Colombo.

Type: G

Location: Provincetown, Cape Cod, Massachusetts.

Date: 1941.

Time: Night.

A local fisherman named George Loboas, known for having great strength and his willingness to use it, had a run in with a weird figure in the town common. He said he wasn't too frightened when the black shape leapt out at him. Relaxing into a defensive posture, George struck out at the thing. The "phantom" grabbed George's fist and squeezed so hard it brought the fisherman to his knees. All the while its supernatural laughter resounded like thunder.

HC addendum.

Source: Joseph A. Citro, *'Passing Strange.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Evzonoi, Athens, Greece.

Date: March 2, 1941.

Time: 8:00 p.m.

Report by warrant-officer Nikolaos Gatzaros to 1/40 Battalion of Evzonoi, Athens, march 3, 1941:

"I am honored to report to you that yesterday, Sunday, March 2, at about 8pm I went to a small hill near to our 2<sup>nd</sup> company, about 300m away for a walk, having felt an urgent need to go there. A mysterious force was pulling me to this spot. The wind had stopped blowing and the sky was clear and full of stars. Then I started to return back to our tent but had not walked 10 steps when a woman in black, plain and modest, appeared in front of me. Her face was clearly visible in the dusk. I was quite unprepared for this sight and at first I was stunned. But the next moment I came to my senses because I knew that the Virgin Mary had already appeared many times to me, either as a vision or as a dream, during the military campaign of our Army.

Instinctively I fell on my knees to commune with her glory. I was so moved that my eyes were full of tears, and my legs and lips were trembling uncontrollably. I heard her speaking. *"I am the Virgin Mary. Fear not my child!"*

According to Gatzaros she passed on the following message:

*"This war was caused by the unprovoked and causeless attack of Italy against Greece. It is my will that Greece will be the winner in this war. This war was caused for the people to recognize that they have moved away from the Christian faith. The people were blasphemous, were swearing her divinity, and were moving towards decadence and licentiousness."*

*So the people must be conformed and learn that God is above all. The frequent miracles of the Saints of the Christian Church are the utmost evidence of this. The people must learn that justice always prevails upon violence. So report all this in writing to your Commanding officer. He must not be intimidated from anything, because under my protection, the Greek Army will win!"*

After this message, the woman vanished. Finally I recovered my senses and went straight to our tent, where I reported the incident to you orally.

HC addendum.

Source: Thanassis Vembos, Magonia exchange list.

Type: E or F?

Comments: A religious inspired apparition? Not your typical Virgin Mary manifestation.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Umbe, Vizcaya, Spain.

Date: March 25, 1941.

Time: Midnight.

Felisa Sistiaga saw a bright light coming through the window. The light disappeared and a "portal" like luminescence then appeared in the room. Within the light a beautiful female figure then appeared. It had long light-brown hair and fine features. It had bright eyes and stared at the witness fixedly. Her feet appeared bare. She wore a dark flowing robe.

The witness knelt in front of the figure, which she assumed to be the Holy Virgin Mary and prayed. The figure soon vanished.

HC addendum.

Source: Denys Breyse, Project Becassine.

Type: E?

Location: Zelyenyi Island, River Don, Rostov-on-Don, Russia.  
Date: End of April, 1941.  
Time: 11:00 p.m.



A 10<sup>th</sup> grade female student named N.A. Shirokova, resident of the village of Zimnyatskiy, Serafimovich area north of Stalingrad, witnessed several red and black globes floating over the forest. The objects were the size of the setting Sun. When they met there appeared to have been a “struggle” between them. As a result of this possible “dogfight,” one alien craft attempted to escape south and began gaining altitude but was eventually shot down at about 350km southeast of the original observation point.

The craft fell at very high speed on Zelyenyi Island on the River Don, just opposite to Rostov-on-Don. Many civilians reported hearing a loud boom of a possible heavy impact. In 1941, the island was not connected with bridges to the mainland, and only mobile pontoon bridges were used to visit it. In the morning several locals went to investigate the cause of the loud explosion and accidentally stumbled upon a crashed object.

Parts of the silver metal were scattered all over the terrain, covering at least several dozen square meters. The object had apparent split into several small and large sections as a result of the strong impact. Some sections of the craft were deeply imbedded into the earth. Amid the wreckage, damaged and partially mutilated biological remnants of several alien bodies were most probably found.

Soon rumors began spreading in and around Rostov-on-Don that the island was now occupied by NKVD troops and no specified reason was given. Local residents also noticed several trucks covered with tarpaulins transporting something out of the island, this occurred only at night, and they used a hastily constructed pontoon bridge. According to local lore the NKVD troops quickly cordoned off the site and blocked any civilian access to the island. In order to study the crash, a laboratory was constructed on the very site.

The crashed “UFO” was first reportedly thought to have been a German spy aircraft of a brand new design. All the necessary equipment needed for the investigation was brought to the island. It took several months to collect all fragments of the UFO; some had penetrated the soil

very deeply. Apparently the craft was originally quite large, no less than 20-30 meters in diameter. Parts of the wreckage were taken away to an NKVD laboratory in Moscow for further study. The rest was studied on the island. (Later all the fragments were possibly removed to Novosibirsk).

As was later found out; the crash site and wreckage emanated substantial dosages of radiation, but researchers ignored this apparently not knowing what it really was; knowledge of radiation was scant during the time. As a result, practically all the persons that visited the crash site, evacuated and studied the debris and wreckage, died from radiation disease and the rest were killed during the Great Patriotic War (WWII) leaving practically no witnesses to the event.

Because of the high radiation, an order was given to bury all parts of the crashed disk in a remote location. Parts of the alien bodies were cremated; apparently the bodies were also emanating radiation. (The power plant of the UFO apparently used trans-uranium fuel).

Two months after the crash, Germany invaded the Soviet Union (June 22, 1941) and the event was temporarily forgotten. On November 20, 1941, German tank troops reached Rostov-on-Don. The island was defended by the 230<sup>th</sup> convoy regiment of NKVD, which apparently put up very stiff resistance, apparently guarding the laboratory at the site. Reportedly the regiment covering the retreat of the NKVD troops dug up the last fragments of the crashed UFO and evacuated the laboratory and the wreckage to an area far away from the front lines, probably to the city of Novosibirsk (Western Siberia). Again the radiation killed most of those involved in the operation. The rest of the wreckage was apparently buried in Siberia.

In the early 1980's, the city authorities of Rostov-on-Don decided to create a "Pioneer republic" on Zelyenyi Island and a number of pioneer camps, sports fields and children attractions were ordered built. Soon the expensive construction work started, but suddenly all the work was stopped for some unknown reason and an explanation was never given. Only during the "perestroika" years it was established that rare chemical elements have been discovered on the ground, apparently deadly in nature.

Reportedly the elements discovered in the soil had no relation to the local industry nor to aircrafts from the nearby local airports; those elements were only present on the island. Cherry trees which grew on the island were reportedly 4-6 times larger than normal, an apparent sign of radiation.

HC addendum.

Source: Vadim A. Chernobrov, *'Chronicles of UFO visits,'* Moscow, 2003, Alexey K. Priyma, *'XX Century, Chronicle of the Unexplained,'* Moscow, 1999, Alexey K. Priyma *'UFOs Witnesses to The Unknown,'* Moscow,

1997, and Oleg Gayvoronskiy and Ruslan Melnikov in; *Megapolis Express* December, 1999, also Anton Anfalov. Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Forest Home, California.

Date: Summer 1941.

Time: 11:30 a.m.

In the summer 1941, for a couple of days, the main witness family were the guests of a neighbor who was affiliated with a women's lodge. One morning the father and the witness went on a walk near the lodge looking for pine cones. The witness spotted a large one in a tree and his father worked his way into the branches to get it for him.

Suddenly and silently a small silvery circular craft appeared hovering above them with two beings watching them through large goggles or something resembling gas masks. He screamed at his father to look, but his glasses had been brushed off in the branches and could not acknowledge his son's sighting.

The witness continued screaming in terror and suddenly the object streaked away without a sound. Without waiting for his father, he ran as fast as he could back to the lodge where his mother and friend could not console his fright.

HC addendum.

Source: NUFORC.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Mt. Vernon, Illinois.

Date: Summer 1941.

Time: Afternoon.

The Reverend Lepton Harpole was hunting squirrels along the Gum Creek bottom near Mt. Vernon, a small city in the southeastern Illinois county of Jefferson, when "a large animal that looked something like a baboon" leaped out a tree and walked upright toward the startled hunter. Harpole struck the creature with his gun barrel and then frightened it away by firing a couple of shots into the air.

In the months that followed, rural families would report hearing terrifying screams at night in the wooded bottom lands along the creeks. Hunters sometimes found mysterious tracks.

By early spring of the next year, after the killing of a farm dog near Bonnie, large parties of volunteers scoured the creek bottoms, some with rifles and shotguns, and others with nets and ropes. But the creature

easily evaded them (perhaps because of its reputed ability to leap twenty to forty feet in a single bound), and was subsequently observed as much as forty or fifty miles from the site of the original sighting, in Jackson and Okaw Counties. It finally disappeared and was not seen again.

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark and Loren Coleman, *'Creatures of the Goblin World.'* Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) upstate New York.

Date: Summer 1941.

Time: Afternoon.

The witness (involved in other encounters) had taken a blanket with his current book and gone down to the almost dry creek bed to sit under the pines and read. While he was there, another 'UFO' dropped down about ten feet away from him. The previous UFO had been at least twenty feet in diameter, but this one was about half that size. He jumped up. They hadn't come in the daytime since he was four, but here they were. He wasn't at all afraid, but then out came these little gray beings with big eyes, forcing him to go inside. He didn't like how they acted, and he resisted with all his might, but they forced him inside of the craft anyway.

According to the witness he had never experience an 'OOBE' (out of body experience) but he did at that point. As he struggled not to go inside the object, his 'soul' left his body and he watched them carry his body inside, while he flew around looking for somebody to help him. Nobody was at home, and none of the neighbors paid any attention to him. He was forced to go alone, wondering what was going on and why, who they were, etc.

They were bringing his body back out when he returned. He waited until they laid it down until he got back into it. They were looking at him rather peculiarly before going back in and taking off. He never went to that place to read again, and he used to look at the spot in times that followed and wonder why he couldn't stand it anymore.

HC addendum.

Source: Whitley and Anne Strieber, *'The Communion Letters.'* Type: X

Location: Crooked Creek, Iowa.

Date: Summer 1941.

Time: Night.

The main witness (involved in other encounters) had hiked with his Boy Scout Troop three miles east of town and camped on the banks of Crooked Creek. On the first day three of them built their lean-tos together, and the second day they all worked to build a dam in the creek, which wore them out so sleeping was no problem. In the wee hours of the third day a strong urge to urinate awakened the witness. Instead of merely going to the creek bank, a very bright shaft of moonlight enticed him to walk due east to a glade in the woods. The shafts of light began a strange movement, and there he saw something like an oval cylinder; it just 'seemed correct to go into it.'

In an instant there was the 'pavilion' (which he had encountered before) but the 'others' were not dancing. They seemed to be conversing, but not with him, when a lady asked him to "step on the dais" because he was their 'conductor.' For some reason this seemed plausible, so he complied. Above him was a triangle that gave off lights beyond description. It descended, and traversed the entire length of his body until it went out of sight below his feet. It stopped for a second at his mid-section, and surged into his back.

The next morning the witness and all his bedding were outside the lean-to. The most unusual thing was that two large moles in the middle of his back were very sore, and stayed that way for a couple of days. These moles had appeared six to eight months after his birth, and his parents thought of having them removed. At about the age of one and a half his mother went with a friend as a lark to visit an old woman who claimed to be a seer. They'd left him in the car with another child and a friend.

The seer was talking to another woman, then paused and told his mother that "her baby had two contact points on his back and they were under no circumstances to be disturbed." They seemed to get smaller with him getting older, and he sensed they may disappear shortly before his third, last, final meeting with the "others."

HC addendum.

Source: Whitley and Anne Strieber, *The Communion Letters.* Type: G

Location: Orsha, Vitebsk region, Belarus, USSR.

Date: July, 1941.

Time: Night.

During a local battle (of the Great Patriotic War, as it is called by the Russians) a soldier by the name of Terekhov had been stunned by the explosion of a mine as he rushed a German trench. He threw himself on the Russian machine gun but the Germans overpowered the weakened Terekhov and dragged him to a nearby field to be shot.

According to Terekhov, at the moment he was going to be shot there was a loud whistling sound and the whole area was lit up from above; and above them hung a huge gray disc-shaped object with lights running around its circumference. Terekhov suddenly felt that he was rising into the air, along with his stunned German escorts, and then he was pulled into a hole on the bottom of the hovering disc. At this point Terekhov fainted. When he came to he was back on the ground with the German guards unconscious next to him. He was then taken into captivity by the German Army.

Terekhov returned home in 1948. According to Russian Army records Terekhov was reported missing in 1941. Others that served with Terekhov confirmed his account along with two of the Germans found in Russian prisoner of war camp. Some of his companions noticed that Terekhov appeared the same and had not aged or suffered any ill-effects from his captivity. A Minsk Ufologist found witnesses who reported seeing in the summer of 1941 near Orsha, a large hovering disc-shaped UFO.

HC addendum.

Source: [http://planeta.moy.su/blog/ne\\_podkhodite\\_k\\_nlo/20113-05-04-50810](http://planeta.moy.su/blog/ne_podkhodite_k_nlo/20113-05-04-50810)

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) upstate New York.

Date: August, 1941.

Time: Night.

On the night of the full moon and during school vacation, the 14-year old witness (involved in other encounters) was again abducted by beings that were up to six inches shorter than he was. They were very brown skin by not Negroid, but just brown, and they wore something like brown coveralls, but not quite brown. He still remembers an emblem they wore on the left side of their chest (not described).

The leader's face was quite wrinkled, like an old 'prospector,' but more weathered than old. His hair was dark and he wore no headgear.

He was a little solid and stocky, but the others were more slender. They were attractive and looked like humans. Their uniforms were tied at the ankles and they wore black boots. The uniforms had short sleeves.

This time they took his little brother along. The craft was parked in the same spot as the former time, though they'd lots of rain and it was very muddy. They all got muddy shoes and it was hard to explain the next day. They took off and there was another examination as he was placed in a 'coffin-like' enclosure. He was quite upset because by then his claustrophobia was full-blown. But nothing hurt, there were no samples taken or probing. His sister sat and listened as the youngest appearing crewmember told her they knew where to go.

He remembers asking a 'million' questions of the captain and he requested to go to the moon. His little brother had to be sedated and 'missed all the fun.' They went to the moon and there they showed him a base and their mothership. The base was in a crater on the far side of the moon; well lit and with lots of their people. It was enclosed in a force field for protection from meteorites and the cold. It was not in a hole on the ground, but rather was under an overhang of rock. They had a gadget that allowed them to pass through the force field, but they couldn't go in. They just sat in the UFO looking out.

The mothership sat atop a leveled pinnacle of rock in the center of the crater; this was necessary for communications. Then they returned home not long before dawn, flying slowly so that they could see what their area looked like. He insisted on going outside to see what it would be like flying alone out there. They agreed, and opened a small entryway. They gave him something to hold on to so he wouldn't slip or fall. He remembers handholds and a rope or strap or something around his waist. He thought it was "wonderful."

Then a strange thing happened, it was as if there was static electricity in the air, though the sky was clear and getting lighter; the moon was still full and about forty-five feet above the horizon. He was looking out and then down, and then things changed. Suddenly, there were no farms, no town, no roads, no anything, except swampy land with lots of reeds and very long grass, and flowers with huge heads nodding in the dawn breeze. They were about 200 feet up and they were swinging around to land and park. He saw lots of water with the foliage and a few very small trees. There were lots of large, funny-looking insects darting around, and some squawking came up from below. He was really shocked, and he turned to tell them that they were in the wrong place.

They immediately brought him back, asking him what he'd seen, and when he told them they were very surprised. He caught something that sounded like, "*Too long ago for racial memory.*" Then they landed and let them out. Things were back to normal and they went inside to bed. The next morning when they were working in the fields, they were surprised to find two big circles in the mud.

HC addendum.

Source: Whitley and Anne Strieber, *'The Communion Letters.'*

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Sonora desert, Sonora, Mexico.

Date: End of October, 1941.

Time: Unknown.

An alien spacecraft crashed in the Sonora desert and was recovered. Reportedly, recovery was affected by a team from the US office of Naval Intelligence (ONI). One member of the team, unable to contain the importance of what had been discovered, brought home to share with his immediate family some photographs supposedly showing an unusual craft and small bodies.

Although the relative of the witness was only 10 years old or so at the time of the alleged incident, she seemed reliable and convincing to investigators. She was looking from a stair landing when she observed her uncle showing her family a sheaf of 8 x 10 prints of a UFO crashed horizontal on level ground. In one of pictures, he himself was holding up a small spindly dead body, about 3.5 feet tall; the picture had been taken by a friend. A small pile of other small bodies was over to one side. The UFO took up nearly the entire frame.

By various deductions from the witness age, etc, the time of her seeing the prints was estimated around Halloween 1941. The crashed circular UFO and the dead occupants were apparently transported to Yuma Naval (Marine Corps) base in Arizona, where it was hidden in a surface hangar. Later they were possibly moved to Muroc Field (Edwards) AFB in California. The detail referring to the bodies in a small pile indicates there were, at least several bodies.

HC addendum.

Source: Dr. James A Harder, "The Ins and Outs of UFOs and Secrecy since 1940,' *APRO Bulletin* Vol. 32 #2, 1984.

Type: H

Location: (Undisclosed location) Crimean Peninsula, Ukraine, USSR.  
Date: Winter, 1941.  
Time: Evening.

After leaving a meteorological station on one of the many mountains in the area, a man saw before him about 200-500 meters away, a large cloud hovering above the ground. After a few minutes, the cloud seemed to dissipate a little and within it, the witness was able to see a giant shadowy figure. A strange iridescent sheen surrounded the creature. The frighteningly oversized man-like creature was visible for about 10 minutes and then it seemed to lose form and dissolved into the fog. The cloud then also disappeared.

HC addendum.

Source: S. Zvarchuk, "Interesting Newspaper" #2 (53) 1998. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Leninsk-Kuznetsk, Kemerovo region, Russia.  
Date: Winter 1941.  
Time: Night.

V. E. Ananikov was recovering from scarlet fever at a local one-story hospital, when late one night he looked out the window and suddenly saw a strange figure peering in. The figure was like a 'man' but covered with hair and had round glowing eyes.

Both witness and creature stared at each other at a distance of less than one meter, never blinking once. The creature then eventually walked away into the darkness. Apparently others in the hospital had seen the same or similar creature.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.urbibl.ru/Stat/Kriptozoologiya/kraznoglaziy.htm>  
Type: E

# 1942

Location: Aetoloakarnania, Greece.

Date: 1942.

Time: 5:00 p.m.

Mrs Tsamis, 10 at the time, was shepherding sheep at the Diamanto location. Suddenly she heard a noise like from a “metallic motor” that was passing by. Then she saw a UFO that was going to land. It was shaped like two plates stuck together on the rims, and had two protuberances like antennas. It was silvery and 2-3 meters wide. It lowered onto a 150 meter high nearby hill, with many trees, so she could not see that exact place of the landing.

She started to walk towards the location, not knowing exactly why. Suddenly she saw a small man, 1 meter tall. He was wearing something like an overall and on its head was something like a “biker’s crash helmet.” He began walking around in circles in the area. The witness was terrified and started running away. So did the sheep. After an hour she returned to the site but her dogs started barking and then ran away.

HC addendum.

Source: Thanassis Vembos, *Strange* magazine #12.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Giza, Egypt.

Date: 1942.

Time: Evening.

During WWII a British soldier, Mr. B., in a supply unit was in transit and had stopped in Egypt. The unit was camped about 70 miles from the Pyramids. The main witness had retired to his army tent; it was a very warm night so he slept with his head outside the opening of the tent flap. Mr. B. said he had a vision, he felt his eyes must have been open. He was

watching the stars. Soon he saw an enormous “star” which changed into the shape of a cross.

Out of the star came two “match-stick” men. They reminded him of something Pro Hart would paint. He then remembers lying on a horizontal table. The two figures attended to his body. The figures had no distinctive features; they had legs, arms with a non-face. While lying on the table he noticed a dazzling white light. When he was returned to his tent, he felt shattered and feels to this day that they took part of him away.

HC addendum.

Source: Jeff Fausch and Colin Mitchell, Paranormal Field Investigators, 2002. Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: San Antonio, Texas.

Date: 1942.

Time: Night.

One night the witness had to go to the bathroom, which was down the hall and past the kitchen. As she was returning to the bathroom, she happened to look into the kitchen. The kitchen was a large room with six single-hung windows at the back. As she looked at the windows, she saw what she thought were twelve ghosts. They were standing according to their height from tallest to the shortest.

All the “ghosts” looked alike. They were very skinny with large heads and large black, slanted, almond-shaped eyes. There was a rim of skin around their eyes and their eyes didn’t blink. Just a cold stare, they were grayish-white in color. As she stood there she realized that she could not move and could not say anything. She saw the middle humanoid move through the closed window and come toward her.

At this point, she became scared and began to cry. She noticed that it had no ears; its head was egg-shaped. It had only two small holes for its nose and its mouth was very small. The eyes seemed to be multi-eyed, like an insect. It reached out and grabbed her hand, it had three long fingers, and all were very skinny, bony and long. The three fingers were the same length. There was a thumb, it was very small and it looked like a nub. The humanoid’s hand was cool to the touch. Both of them passed through the closed window without breaking it. They seemed to float in the night sky. As they floated up, she saw a large object, which she could vaguely make out.

The next thing she knew she was in a huge room. It looked to be two stories high. The room was very bright but she could not tell where the light was coming from. The wall and ceiling seemed to glow. The room

looked like a fourth of a circle. The room smelled musky. As she looked around she saw about fifteen children at the door between what she thought was an information panel and some compartments. There were children of both sexes and all races, including black, brown and white. They looked scared and were crying. All of the children were nude. Most of them seemed to be in shock. There was no movement. Some held their heads down. A little girl with blond hair was lying on a metal table and she was crying. All communication was carried out telepathically.

The alien that brought her into this ship took off her clothes and cut off a piece of her pajamas and removed a button. Two more aliens came into the room. One looked like the others described earlier, the other was different. He had more of a human skull. His eyes were large, elliptical shape and straight. Both eyes seemed to wrap around his head and they had a rim around them. He had a small nose and a small mouth. There were wrinkles between the eyes and the nose of the aliens had hair. His color was gray. He was very rough with her and ran all the tests on her and on the little blond girl. He seemed to be the leader.

The witness experienced pain during the examinations. At one point, after the aliens performed some testing on the little girl, whom the witness learned her name was "Cyan," she felt herself floating, but her body was still on the table, she was being floated towards Cyan. She felt telepathic communication from the alien leader and soon she was floated back into her body. The next thing she knew an alien was putting on her clothing and she was shown a dark hole on the floor of the spaceship. Her next memory is being back in her grandmother's house.

HC addendum.

Source: Constance Clear, M.A., M.S.W., *'Reaching for Reality.'* Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: France.

Date: 1942.

Time: Unknown.

A Frenchman, identified only as Monsieur Y, claimed that sometime during the war, he had been contacted by "space people" who had taken him on a spaceship trip to their planet "Baavi" in the Alpha Centauri system. The journey lasted only 1 and a half hours, covering the distance of more than 4 light years so quickly because the spaceship, which he called a "vaid," attained more than "gravitic speed." This caused them to enter anti-time, changing course three times on the way to Alpha Centauri.

On the planet Baavi, Monsieur Y found that men and women had complete equality and lived in a large metropolis; the rest of the planet

being left to the natural wildlife. In their early years, the young people had children and were then sterilized, living for several hundred years without apparent ageing. They had no marriage or permanent partners but loved everyone equally and practiced a form of free physical love among themselves. They foresaw that a great cataclysm would hit the Earth in a relatively short time and so they planned to save some humans to repopulate the planet afterwards.

Monsieur Y returned with much documentation, which included a grammar of the Baavi language, descriptions of intergalactic spacecraft and their construction, a philosophy of time, and the fundamentals of Baavian science written in Armenian. These last were discovered by Monsieur Y in Southern Algeria buried in a cave and revealed to him by an old desert nomad.

HC addendum.

Source: Janet and Colin Bord, *'Life Beyond Planet Earth?'* quoting 'The Mysteries of the Skies.'

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Arjeplog, Norrbotten County, Sweden.

Date: January-April, 1942.

Time: Afternoon.

The young witness, Erland T. was waiting for his father to return from the woods with the logs for the fire place since it was his 'job' to burn the logs. He was perched on the sofa looking out the window, looking at the nearby swamp when suddenly he saw a strange cloud with regular and fine edges that exuded a faint pinkish glow which descended rapidly down to about four meters above the ground, where it floated. The object appeared to emit steam and seemed to be composed of metal.

Suddenly he heard a loud snapping sound and the nail heads on the kitchen window began to glow and at the same time the cat went berserk, the fur on its body stood up on edge as it emitted a pitiful mewling sound. As the terrified witness watched, a door-like opening became visible on the object and a peculiar creature was standing on a sort of spongy surface.

The strange creature had a large head, a flat face with a small barely noticeable nose it had large almond-shaped eyes and a small mouth, giving the creature a sort of animal-like appearance. It had long coarse 'horse-mane' type hair parted in the middle framing its face. The creature was wearing an ankle length gown-like outfit fitted with a collar or neck ring. Its shoulders were incredibly wide and it stared at the witness the whole time. He estimated the being to have been approximately 160-170 cm in height.

Suddenly in a sort of swirling motion, the being vanished and as he watched the cloud-like metallic object began to rise straight up, as if being sucked up by a vacuum. He told his father the incident but his father dismissed the whole affair; however the cat was never the same after the incident.

HC addendum.

Source: UFO Information 1981, number 1, page 17.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Prouvy, Nord, France.

Date: 1942.

Time: 1:00 a.m.

A woman peddler went into her garden where, near the bomb-shelter, she suddenly came nose to nose with three dwarfs. In the moonlight, she was able to see clearly they were not children; their heads were large and round and they all wore short beards. Most notable were their eyes, large and had a luminous yellow color.

They were dressed in tight one-piece suits of a shiny, metallic sheen; these extended over their heads like tight-fitting cowls, leaving only the face exposed. They stood there motionless, each one slightly separated from the other; arms slightly bent and rigid. Frightened, the woman turned and hurried into the house, calling her husband. By the time he got outside, there was nothing to be seen.

HC addendum.

Source: Joel Mesnard and Jean Marie Bigorne.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Halifax, England.

Date: 1942.

Time: Night.

Elsie an elderly lady who lived near Halifax during World War II amidst blackout regulations reported being very ill with severe jaundice and confined to bed when suddenly in the sky outside her window, a huge electric blue sphere appeared, out of which emerged three figures. They were only about 1.5m tall but dressed in silver overalls with what she called "goldfish bowls" on their heads.

These entities floated to the foot of her bed, illuminated only by the dim embers of a coal fire. Elsie said that the oddest thing was the incredible silence that descended over the room, it was as if the Universe

were holding its breath. After busying themselves at her side, the beings floated through the bedroom wall. As they disappeared, so did the blue glow. Elsie who had felt curiously elated, always considered this a real experience, although others thought it more likely a hallucination, perhaps linked to her illness.

However the next day her family and the doctor were amazed to find that the jaundice had disappeared; something she ascribed to her strange nocturnal visitors.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://forteantimes.com/strangedays/ufofiles/>

Type: B

Comments: Early pre-Arnold cure claim.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Petajavesi, Finland.

Date: May, 1942.

Time: Before noon.

A woman had gone outside in order to rest from her baking chores when she observed a fiery disc-shaped object flying from the southwest to the northeast for about half a minute. Around the same time, a relative of the same woman, who was working on a field with his horse, saw a fiery round object land. A man wearing shiny clothing and white hair piloted the object.

The witness panicked and ran to his mother, who lived close by. There, weeping, he explained to her that “Jesus” was driving a fiery ball-shaped vehicle and had landed behind the forest glade. Even the horse had fled to the forest with the harrow still attached. The horse was later found in a shed trembling. It did not fully recover and would panic upon seeing car lights.

HC addendum.

Source: Heikki Virtanen, Finland.

Type: A?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Wrangell Narrows, Alaska.

Date: Late May, 1942.

Time: Late evening.

Bob Titmus saw an ape-like thing on the beach while passing in a boat. This was in the late evening before ten o'clock, while it was still light outside. The creature was about seven feet tall, very heavy, erect and had dark hair.

HC addendum.

Source: John Green card files, BC Archives.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Northern Georgia.

Date: Summer 1942.

Time: Unknown.

A UFO reportedly crashed near a military base, causing severe damage to buildings and equipment on the ground. Described as a round object, about 4 meters in diameter and 3 meters in height; it had a command cabin, and a compartment with four seats with an apparent escape hatch on the bottom. In the command console there were a number of lateral windows. The object was silver in color.

Four humanoid occupants were found alive that died of hunger two weeks later. They were only about 1 meter in height with milky white skin, lacking any hair. The facial features were described as having large black bug like eyes, small ears, and fissure like mouths. They had five long thin fingers. They had white, short teeth. Apparently communication with the beings was attempted but was however unsuccessful.

HC addendum.

Source: Leonard Stringfield, quoting 'Mary Nunn.'

Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Surrey, England.

Date: Summer 1942.

Time: Daytime.

Two young teenagers had gone to a local hill to search for spent cartridges from a nearby practice range, and were lying on the grass when a tremendously peaceful feeling came over them. They heard a man's voice and both witnesses sat up. They saw two very handsome men that gave off an aura of peace and tranquility; both were wearing shiny clothing. One of the men came over and knelt by them while he spoke with the other man in a strange language.

The men then told the witnesses that they would someday see them again and hinted at knowing the future and of coming events. They also said they had come from a "long way away." A bright light hung over the field at the same time, radiating heat towards the ground. The men told the witnesses to go to sleep and left. The children then walked back home and discovered that they had been missing for 24 hours.

HC addendum.

Source: Jenny Randles, *'Abduction.'*

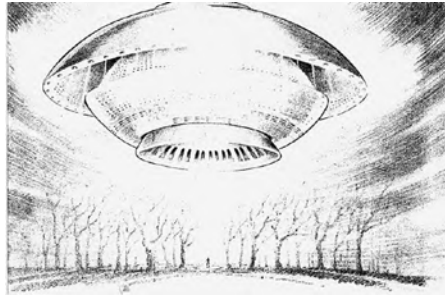
Type: C or G?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Novosibirsk, Russia.

Date: Summer 1942.

Time: Night.



During World War II a local 15-year old girl; Nelya, was working in a military plant and had been curious to know what was located at a nearby aerodrome that was prohibited to entry for the ordinary workers. They only heard that “advanced weapons” were being created there. One night, seized by curiosity, she succeeded in penetrating the guarded territory of the aerodrome.

What she saw amazed her; instead of ordinary airplanes she noticed beautiful huge disc-shaped objects sitting on the ground, all encased in a bluish glow. She watched the strange “airplanes” for a long time when suddenly a strange “man” approached her. He was very short, no more than 1.2m to 1.3m in height. The entity had a large head, huge black eyes and his skin was grayish and wrinkled, like old men. He was dressed in a black tight-fitting coverall.

Feeling no fear, Nelya approached the stranger and asked him, “Are you a Lilliputian?” (Gulliver’s Travels fame) “No,” He answered, “*I am not a Lilliputian. We are all the same.*” Nelya then asked, “How old are you?” the stranger answered, “*A lot, on Earth I am very old.*” Nelya continued to ask, “And where are you from?” She received a curious answer, “*It is quite early for you to know that. You are very young, and you will not understand that.*”

Suddenly Nelya received a strange thought in her mind that told her that the stranger was from another planet. She could not explain how she came to this conclusion. She told the stranger and he asked her how had she guessed that he was not of this world. She remained silent but the short gray humanoid continued to speak, “*Bear in mind that your*

*country will win this war. We will share our technologies with your Government. Your brain appears to be very developed; if you want you can come with us.*" Nelya answered no, she told him she had a mother and brothers. The little humanoid continued, *"We will take your brothers, I know that 5 of your brothers are fighting on the front lines."* Indeed her five brothers were fighting at the front and they were never seen or heard from again.

At the end of the conversation, the alien gave Nelya a crystal and told her it was a gift for her to remember this date and as long as she carried the crystal they would know her location. He also warned her to never tell anybody about this meeting.

After several years passed and the Great Patriotic war was over, Nelya became a member of the KGB and she kept silence for dozens of years. At present Nelya lives and works in the town of Aksay, Rostov region.

HC addendum.

Source: Igor V. Kolomiets, 'Were Aliens Helping the USSR?' *The Secret Doctrine* #13, July, 2003.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Niinisalo, Kankanpaa, Finland.

Date: July, 1942.

Time: Daytime.

A 9-year old young girl walking home from the cow pasture met a woman appearing 40-50 years old, tall, with short dark hair, wearing dark-blue clothes, who seemed friendly and kindly; the girl accompanied the woman along a road. Soon they came up with two men dragging with them a boy whom the girl recognized as being from a neighboring farm. The men, who appeared to be 30-35 years old, were tall and slim, with short light-brown hair, wearing light-blue shirts and green pants. The boy was afraid and did not want to go with them.

They came to an open place where there was a "strange ship" standing on three legs. It was aluminum colored, 2 meters high and 7 meters wide; the legs were 3ft long. The men took the boy in, and the girl, then heard the woman ask telepathically if she was willing to enter the ship. She stepped in and found herself in a round room containing a 6ft high control console and five men sitting at a table. The girl could see out through windows, though no windows had been visible from outside the ship. There were rubber-like carpets on a metal floor.

The woman asked the girl to push a button on the console; she did so, and within a few seconds the ship rose upwards. The woman told her that they were now "flying towards the time when Jesus was born." She said that it is "very important to learn to know Jesus" and that the soul lives

forever; she added that it is possible to travel back and forth in time. The girl had the impression that the woman was the captain of the ship.

The girl then found herself about 500 yards away from the place where she had entered the ship, without knowing how she got there. She felt ill, and vomited. She was ill thereafter for a month, with no appetite and red and swollen eyes; she had to spend a month in a hospital to recover. The boy also returned home, but was permanently affected by the experience. Four years later he had to enter a mental hospital.

HC addendum.

Source: Ilkka Serra.

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Toa Alta, Puerto Rico.

Date: July, 1942.

Time: 10:00 p.m.

Three witnesses heard an explosion and felt a sudden rush of heat. They ran to the window and saw what they thought was a meteorite, but what they really saw was a "spacecraft" glowing red from the heat at a distance of about 700 feet away, in an open field. They were afraid and waited until the morning to investigate. When they went out to see the object there was white smoke coming from the middle section of it. It was approximately 16ft in diameter; the color was light gray and metallic with a marble-like texture of design.

In the center of the object was a hollow area from where the white smoke was coming from. It seemed that something was missing from that area. The witnesses did not know what to do, so they waited for their friend who was an American Catholic priest, who visited them almost every day around the same time. The priest told the witnesses not to go outside, that he would take care of everything. He returned later and waited with the witnesses as military trucks from Fort Buchanan military base arrived. The priest went outside and after sometime he returned with several military men at the door, the military men went to the kitchen and spoke to the witnesses and the priest.

After the military left with the object, the priest told the witnesses never to talk about the incident. And added that they should stay indoors at night because he did not know what became of the occupants of the "spacecraft." He also said that the object was not "from this world." A black burned area remained at the point of impact.

HC addendum.

Source: Brian Vike, Director HBCC UFO Research.

<http://www.hbccufo.org>

Type: H?

Comments: Additional details provided by a confidential source mentioned that the craft actually landed and a hatch opened and three short gray type creatures exited, accompanied by the priest wearing a typical black smock. One of the short humanoids approached the young girl and telepathically told her not to tell anybody and that they would one day return. The supposed priest took the girl aside and told her that he spoke many languages and that he knew that 'she was gifted.'

Later the priest removed the smock in order to get it washed by the grandmother and revealed a jumpsuit under it with some type of patch. This strange 'priest' was reportedly seen frequently in the area before and during the incident, but vanished soon after the incident never to be seen again. He would visit the little girl's father frequently. He gave his name as Melford or Milford.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Mongaup Valley, New York.

Date: August, 1942.

Time: Afternoon.

Staying with his parents and friends at a summer camp, young Ron Quinn had been reprimanded for misbehaving and was told to stay in the cabin. As he sat about four feet from the window, he heard a tapping sound, like somebody gently hitting a nail against glass. He looked in the direction of the sound and froze in fear. Standing on the outside window ledge was a small, oddly dressed man about 12 inches high.

Frightened, the witness looked away in the hope the little man would go away. But again came the sound and once more he glanced up. The little man was smiling and waving his hand. The tapping came from his walking stick, tapping lightly against the windowpane. The little figure wore an odd-looking hat, dark green in color. A short, dark gray beard covered his lower face. From beneath his hat, silky, curly hair cascaded down to his shoulders and covered his ears, which he never saw.

He wore a light gray shirt that fit somewhat tightly around his upper body, but the sleeves were quite baggy. The little man's trousers were the same color and ended just below the knee. Something resembling a black belt encircled his wide waist, but it had no buckle. He wore dark brown, soft looking boots that ended just below the trousers. He looked to have been about 50 years of age. His extremely large eyes were his most striking feature, and the expression on his little face was that of pure friendship and love.

After a few moments the little man motioned for the witness to come closer, he glanced out the window and saw the other children playing outside, but did not call out for them. He then approached the little man, who again motioned for him to come closer. The witness did and knelt

beside the window a foot or so from the figure. The little man kept smiling and looking the witness over, as he had never been this close to a human before.

The witness slowly opened the window and reached out to touch the stranger, but this one stepped back, his head tilted from left to right as if inspecting the witness from every angle, he smiled once more and leaped from the ledge, landing gracefully on the grass below. He ran with long leaps across the lawn, stopping momentarily to look back, and then disappeared among the shadows of the trees.

HC addendum.

Source: Ron Quinn, *Fate*, May, 2004.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Green Bay, Wisconsin.

Date: August 27, 1942.

Time: Midnight.

The main witness had experienced an earlier sighting of a lilac-colored disc-shaped object that stood perfectly still as if it were suspended from the air. It was about 15-20 feet in diameter and it made no noise, strangely everybody else in the car with her seemed to be asleep, this occurred on June 3, 1942, at night.

On August 27, the witness suddenly found herself on the road going northwards from her farmhouse and she heard the dogs barking and felt impulsed to go on until she found herself near the creek on the north side of the river, about a quarter of a mile from her home. When she came within 100ft or so of the creek, she noticed a large bright light shining down from the tree-tops. It shone as bright as day. Slowly she kept walking, as if drawn by some unseen guiding hand. Suddenly she looked up and saw a strange man approaching her. He was on the other side of the creek, which was very narrow; so that indeed one could hold hands across it.

He gently took her hand and greeted her by name and she said, "*I have been looking forward to meeting you for a long time.*" He answered in a low tone and his voice was soft and clear. He asked her, if she remembered seeing him before and she answered, "*No, not to my knowledge.*" As they stood there, he took from his pocket a small pad and a pencil, and looked at her from head to foot. He seemed to be writing something down.

After a few moments, she began to feel a little uncomfortable. As she looked down on the ground before her she saw to her surprise, that he was standing barefoot, clutching tightly on her blue nightgown. He did not move, but kept on looking at her and writing. It was then that she

noticed that his wearing apparel was unlike ours. He wore a bright red satin shirt, open at the neck, with full sleeves gathered at the wrist; tight fitting brown ski-pants, slightly bloused over a heavy pair of combat boots. It made her wonder that our own men did not dress in this style.

He looked to be about in his middle thirties, a round face, fair complexion, and wavy hair, of a sandy color and cut in our style. His eyes seemed to be of a grayish blue. He spoke in a soft, low tone of voice. As she stood there, it seemed that she heard other voices and she glanced towards the north, in the direction from where the bright light was shining, and she saw people moving about there around a large dome-shaped craft underneath the light, and about 50ft from her.

A young girl was sitting on a huge rock near the creek, combing her hair. She seemed to be quietly and contentedly watching something in the water. Her long blond hair fell around her shoulders and back, and she wore a loose-flowing gown of a beautiful sheer material that seemed to radiate all the hues of blue as the rays of light fell upon her from above. She could not see whether or not her feet were bare. It seemed as though she must have spent an eternity there.

The man looked at her and said, *"You may leave now, but tell no one of your visit with us tonight."* It was after 2 a.m. when she got back home, and sat on the edge of her bed, feeling rather dazed and a little tired. She just could not think. Nothing made sense. She had a burning sensation in her feet and as she looked down at them, she saw they were covered with dust and sand. Her husband, who she thought had been asleep, turned to her and asked; *"Where have you been? You've been gone almost two hours!"*

The witness went to the site the next day and reported finding footprints of a man's heavy soled boot of about size 10 or 11. Her neighbor also told her that the dog had been barking around 2 a.m. and she had looked out the window and saw somebody walking down the road.

HC addendum.

Source: GLK, *FSR*, Vol. 31 #1.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Newbiggin-on-Sea, England.

Date: Late summer 1942.

Time: Night.

Albert Lancashire was on guard duty at a radar site 2 miles from Newbiggin on Sea when a light surrounded by a black cloud shone out 100 yards away, over the sea. When he went out of the sentry box, another light shone only a yard in front of him and a little above his head and he was drawn up by a beam to a spacecraft.

Pygmy sized men seized him; the other crewmembers were of normal height and appearance. He was made to lie down and subjected to a medical examination by a man wearing a skullcap and goggles. He remembered this only 25 years later, when he had some further peculiar experiences.

HC addendum.

Source: Eric Richards and Sean Ainscough.

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Nikolaev, Ukraine.

Date: Autumn 1942.

Time: Evening.

14-year old cow-herder Aleksei Ivanovich B. was grazing some cattle in a pasture just outside town when suddenly something like a “shining hill” appeared in front of him. It seemed to appear out of nowhere (as if a shield of invisibility had been deactivated). He could now see that it was a bluish disc-shaped object that changed colors to a brass-like tint.

The object was on the ground, standing on some landing gear. The frightened boy suddenly found himself onboard the object. At first all he could see was darkness and he heard voices saying: “Get inside, do not be afraid. Keep lower, lower.” He then stepped into an area. He spent almost one whole day inside the craft, moving from one room to another.

He was examined and talked to by several quite human looking entities. The communication was seemingly in the Russian language. He was asked numerous questions. The boy was confused and felt sure that the Germans had captured him. His vision and audio abilities seemed to deactivate and activate at will, apparently controlled by the aliens. After exiting the craft, he saw a column of “smoke” ascending to the sky. He ran back to his mother and fellow workers who had been searching for him.

HC addendum.

Source: Anton Anfalov, V. Puchkov, Igor Tsarev, *‘The Planet of Specters.’*

Type: G

Location: Provincetown, Cape Cod, Massachusetts.

Date: Fall 1942.

Time: Late night.

A colorful local pool shark called "Eightball Charlie" was walking home under a freezing wind from the ocean and as he climbed the hill near his home, a shadow moved onto the road in front of him. Charlie stopped in his tracks, staring in disbelief at the interloper's size. The phantom spread his cape like a giant vampire bat. Silver glowing eyes stared back at Charlie from the creature's hooded head.

Unwilling to back down from man or monster, Charlie cried out, "*You better get out of my way or I'll smack you one.*" It was then that the thing attacked. It rushed Charlie before he could react and slapped him in the face so hard it knocked him down. Somehow, he got to his feet and ran home, the terrifying black shadow close at his heels.

HC addendum.

Source: Joseph A. Citro, '*Passing Strange.*'

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Bulach, Switzerland.

Date: November, 1942.

Time: Afternoon.

Young Eduard Albert Meier was playing in a meadow behind a forest near his home when he saw a pear-shaped craft descend from the sky and softly land on the ground. A very old looking man emerged from the object (who later identified himself as; 'Sfaath') and motioned to the witness to follow him.

The Eduard was then taken inside the object and in moments saw a screen that seemed to indicate that the craft was now high above the Earth. He was eventually returned to the ground and the craft rose vertically into the sky and disappeared.

HC addendum.

Source: Joseph Randazzo, '*Witness ET: the Contactees Manuscript.*'

Type: G

# 1943

Location: English Channel.

Date: 1943.

Time: Unknown.

Four “ferry” pilots flying a Mosquito to an RAF airfield on the east coast of England, observed a strange object accompanying their plane “over the Channel.” It was “a streamlined cigar about three times the length of a flying fortress and without any apparent joints or rivets.” It had “a glazed nose, with two men in shining metallic suits visible inside.” After flying alongside them for some time, it tilted upward and climbed almost vertically.

HC addendum.

Source: *Queensland UFO*, July/Sept, 1963.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Carlisle, Cumbria, England.

Date: 1943.

Time: Unknown.

Alan Bell was staying with relatives, and he and his young cousin were picking flowers when they had a strange feeling and turning around, saw a gray cowed figure, with a skull-shaped head, staring at them; as if trying to hypnotize them.

HC addendum.

Source: Dirk Van Der Werff, *Northern UFO News* #52.

Type: E

Comments: Do we have here an early report involving a Chupacabra type creature? The sort of hypnotic effect reported here is very similar in nature to the one reported by several Puerto Rican police officers that reportedly came in close contact with a Chupacabra in 1995.

Location: Okunevo, Omsk Region, Russia.

Date: 1943.

Time: Unknown.

In an area known for many anomalies including its healing springs and magnetic disturbances, some children playing in a field near the village suddenly noted, near the shore of the lake, a strange “container” and nearby several young girls wearing bright sarafans danced around in a circle. And then above the dance three giant semi-transparent figures of women manifested, they hovered about a meter above the group.

HC addendum.

Source: RUFORS.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Georgia.

Date: 1943.

Time: Unknown.

According to California researcher Rich Grumley, he spoke to a man who had been a boy somewhere in Georgia in 1943, and had knowledge that an unknown ‘animal’ had been killing sheep and calves by ripping off their limbs. Tracked down on a ridge by a number of men, sixty shotgun slugs were required to put it down. One round finally penetrated an eye and entered the brain.

The thing was then stuffed into the bed of a pickup truck and taken to town. Although its head was propped up against the cab, the feet dragged on the ground. There was little hair on the head, and none on the palms and soles of the feet, but the remainder of the creature was thick with reddish brown hair. All agreed it stank terribly. The being was buried beneath a rock cairn and reputedly remains there today.

HC addendum.

Source: Jim Miles, *‘Weird Georgia.’*

Type: H?

Location: Near Ruby, Alaska.

Date: 1943.

Time: Unknown.

John Mire, known as “the Dutchman,” was in DeWilde’s camp, 18 miles down the Yukon from Ruby, when he was attacked. He fought off a hair-covered man but later died of internal injuries. The creature was run off by dogs.

HC addendum.

Source: Bob Betts, John Green card files, BC Archives.

Type: X

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Afpla, Guam.

Date: 1943.

Time: Late evening.

Earlier, several witnesses reported seeing a small disc-shaped craft, navy blue in color, containing portholes around it. The witnesses felt paralyzed and heard a buzzing sound during the encounter.

Later that evening, there was a strange fire in the family house and the family reported seeing two mysterious beings in white suits enter the house and put out the fire by grabbing it up in their hands. The witnesses said that UFO activity was intense in the village at the time.

HC addendum.

Source: Michael D. Swords, ‘*Grassroots UFOs.*’

Type: D

Comments: We must ask: “Who started the fire, and why did these ‘aliens’ put it out?”

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Minsk region, Belarus, USSR.

Date: 1943.

Time: Evening.

During the ‘Great Patriotic War,’ a soldier was returning to his platoon using an isolated forest path. Suddenly he saw, what appeared to be a man-like figure lying on the ground a few feet in front of him. Thinking it was an injured comrade, he rushed to him to assist him. Suddenly as he ran, he realized that it was not a human, but what appeared to a short reptilian humanoid covered with what appeared to be fish scales, it had membranes in between its fingers and toes. Its face, though it had some human characteristics, was “ugly.”

Using hand signals, the apparent sick or injured creature had the soldier carry him to the edge of a nearby small lake, once there the creature dropped to the ground and dragged itself into the lake. The creature floated in the water and apparently recovered, swam away. The soldier stood stunned, watching the creature disappear under the waters, waving at it. He never told his fellow soldiers about the incident.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://anomalia.kulichki.ru> quoting 'Megapolis Continent,'  
Moscow. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Vega Alta, Las Villas, Cuba.

Date: 1943.

Time: 7:00 p.m.

23-year old Romelia Gomez had gone out to visit a neighbor when she saw a strange creature in a field. The bizarre entity had two long horns at least a meter and a half long. Once the creature saw Romelia, it got up and began to walk. Romelia thought that she was looking at some kind of mutant bull or something similar. But soon she realized that it wasn't a bull since it was much larger.

Apparently not afraid, she followed the creature to a nearby tobacco shed. As she entered the shed, she saw numerous beautiful bluish lights the size of an orange, that hovered silently and without moving over the floor. At this point she became frightened she ran from the shed. Apparently her three brothers also saw the creature.

HC addendum.

Source: Hugo Franco Parrados, '*Bestiario Tropical*,' quoting Jose Seoane  
'Cuentos de aparecidos' first edition. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Gordonvale, Queensland, Australia.

Date: 1943.

Time: Night.

Two soldiers were alone in their barracks late at night when several men entered the building and apparently made the two soldiers follow them to an open field nearby. In the field a large metallic saucer-shaped object rested. They all went inside the object by climbing some stairs.

The two soldiers found themselves inside a circular room. Six men were in the room with them; these men were oriental in appearance and

wore green uniforms except for one that seemed to be the leader and wore a light blue uniform and a hat with a white star emblem on it. No words were spoken.

The soldiers felt a sensation of movement and were then dropped off in an area called Markham Valley in New Guinea. The soldiers later found themselves back in the barracks without any recollection how they got back.

HC addendum.

Source: Letter in *Strange* magazine #6 from Charles A. Dunphy.

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Tres Arroyos, Buenos Aires, Argentina.

Date: 1943.

Time: Night.

While performing their rounds, two police officers were approached by an agitated youth that reported that he had seen a “flaming aircraft” fall into a nearby field. The three men went to investigate the site and found at about 200 meters away next to some trees, a strange luminous disc-shaped craft on the ground.

Next to the object several tall figures appeared to be moving. The beings were described as very tall and wearing metallic suits. Their movements were very slow, and they carried what appeared to be metallic buckets. One of the police officers attempted to start their vehicle to leave the area but the engine would not turn on.

After a while they observed the object depart at very high speed but at very low altitude, almost hugging the ground. At that point they were able to start the car.

HC addendum.

Source: Luis Burgos FAO.

Type: C

Comments: Among the earliest UFO humanoid reports from a country that would become prolific with that type of incident.

Location: Dover Beach, England.

Date: 1943.

Time: Night.

On an intensely foggy night, a brother and sister had left the lights on and taken down the curtains, feeling the fog was blanket enough for the wartime blackout restrictions. The house was right by the beach, and they were decorating an upstairs bedroom for their parents. As they were busy wallpapering, they just suddenly saw, inches from the large bay windows; a white craft hovering. It was like an inverted saucer, with a wide band of bright blue separating the bottom solid white, from a transparent top. In this were two good-looking young men, with long sandy hair to their shoulders.

Dressed in white jump suits, with bright blue sashes at the waist, matching the craft, they were gazing with compassion at the witnesses. The craft was quite silent. The brother and sister decided, "As they were foreign looking, whilst they were obviously male, they had feminine hair styles." This unheard of before the Beatle era ushered in long hair. "They had to be Russians," they decided "and perhaps they knew something more about the way the War was going, than we had been told."

HC addendum.

Source: Margaret-Ellen Fry, *'Who are They?'*

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Lovere, Bergamo, Italy.

Date: 1943.

Time: Late night.

The witness suddenly woke up with a start and looking at the opened window, saw a strange white phosphorescent humanoid figure that appeared to be staring at her. The figure was neon-like and seemed to lack eyes, mouth, or ears. Terrified, the witness yelled for her mother. Looking out the window, both women saw the luminous figure jump over a brick wall and vanish.

HC addendum.

Source: CUN.

Type: E

Location: Morongo Valley, California.

Date: January, 1943.

Time: Evening.



A man driving his truck up Rawson Road was alarmed when a small green man jumped out into the road just ahead of him. He braked and swerved to avoid him, and saw the little man making a face at him as he stopped. Then he heard a clanking noise, and got out to investigate, carrying his hunting knife. He found the little man underneath his radiator, unscrewing a protective plate with his fingers.

The driver jumped back into the truck and drove off. As he did so, he could hear the plate banging on the road. He stopped at a friend's house and wired it up. The next day, he went back down the Rawson Road, and found the missing bolts lying in the middle of the road at the place where the little man had unscrewed them.

HC addendum.

Source: Janet Bord, Faeries, *'Real Encounters with the Little People.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Heath, Ohio.

Date: January, 1943.

Time: Night.

Witnesses reported seeing a silvery domed disk with windows radiating greenish light, and shadows moving within; it was the size of a Volkswagen bus and hovered above some power lines.

HC addendum.

Source: Michael D. Swords, *'Grassroots UFOs.'*

Type: A

Location: Finspaang, Ostergotlands, Sweden.

Date: Spring 1943 (or 1944).

Time: Night.

Witnesses observed an object making a humming sound descend towards the ground. After it landed, a hatch opened and a tall man-like figure wearing a silvery outfit and a flowing cape appeared at the entrance. No other information.

Additional information indicates that a girl had been sleeping when she woke up to a buzzing sound. Pulling the blinds away, she saw an object which descended to the ground. The object looked like a 'toy top.' A door opened and a creature that resembled 'the Phantom' (comic superhero) came out and ran towards the window where she was sitting. The creature had a green-blue jumpsuit and hood and a mask that covered its eyes.

Afraid, she began to scream and ran to her parent's bedroom. She told them what she had seen later that night.

HC addendum.

Source: UFO Sweden Reports.

Type: B

Comments: Translated by Olof Antonsson.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Montecreste, Novara, Italy.

Date: March 15, 1943.

Time: Afternoon.

Two sisters were tending a goat in a remote area. Suddenly, the younger girl heard a "loud noise" (sort of rumble) and, immediately afterwards, she saw an object land just above a bush. The witness has very vague memories of the shape of the 2/3 meter wide object; it resembled "a small car for children," metallic green in color, having two types of seats in which sat two men.

Both the small men exited the craft and started talking to one another in an unknown language. They wore "white overalls" and a sort of helmet. The little girl was frightened, watching her sister approach the scene and even talk to the tiny beings. The conclusion of the event is far from clear; the witness simply stated that the little men "walked away."

HC addendum.

Source: Paolo Fiorino, *UFO Universe*, Oct/Nov, 1991.

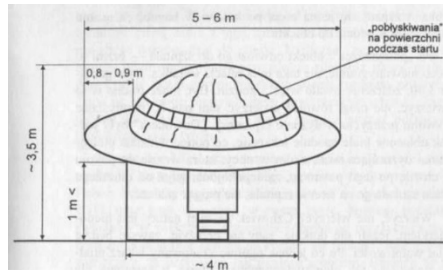
Type: A

Comments: Early report describing humanoids onboard a UFO.

Location: Nowiny, Chelm area, Lublin, Poland.

Date: May, 1943.

Time: Unknown.



Five witnesses (three adults and two children) saw an object on the ground resembling “a hat,” with a row of windows as well as a door and a “ladder” protruding out. Two of the witnesses (not specified who) approached to within 15 meters of the object, the remaining three stayed by their house about 100 meters away. Next to the object, the witnesses saw 8 or 9 beings about 1.5m in height with “round hats.” (helmets?) They were dressed in two piece suits of greenish color.

They were similar to humans; had pinkish skin and spoke a strange language (similar to Japanese; according to the witnesses). No other details of the occupants are available. The beings gesticulated as if trying to persuade the witnesses to come into the object with them. After a while one of the beings waved its hand and the two closest witnesses were thrown to the ground. Then the beings returned to their craft which soon ascended and flew away at high speed. This case was only ‘investigated’ 45 years later.

HC addendum.

Source: Krzysztof Piechota and Bronisław Rzepecki *‘UFO nad Polska,’*  
(UFOs in Poland).

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) rural Wales.

Date: May, 1943.

Time: Afternoon.

The main witness; G (involved in previous and further encounters), lived in another house by a river as her father had changed jobs. A group of gypsies who sometimes helped out, parked in a field near here and she recalls one very odd “rich looking” silver caravan. She has a dim memory of being ‘taken’ into one around 1937, but no detail. Then it returned a

couple of weeks later; the gypsies had gone but one long silver caravan with a row of lots of windows was in the same field. About 80-90 local people (many she recognized) were standing immobile outside as she was approached by a man and woman, both wearing the green one-piece suits; one carrying some type of gun like nine years before. They forced her towards the 'caravan.' She was very frightened.

G. recalls most of these beings as small men (4 feet tall with gray/white skins and diamond like eyes). Inside the object though, was a tall good-looking being, whom she dubbed; 'the Khan,' who explained to her that his people came from 'CHARON;' "a satellite of Pluto." (Knowledge which, if truly imparted in 1943, is puzzling as Charon was officially discovered and named in 1978). 'Khan' claimed that they 'programmed' her from early on.

HC addendum.

Source: Margaret Fry in; *Northern UFO News*.

Type: G

Comments: Early bizarre abduction claim.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near RAF Ludham, Norfolk, England.

Date: May, 1943.

Time: Night.

John Warren, who was an armor expert serving in the RAF (Royal Air Force) during World War II, reported a strange encounter while stationed in Norfolk at RAF Ludham; a radar facility close to the large airfield at RAF Coltishall.

One night Mr. Warren had been to North Walsham, a town roughly nine miles from RAF Ludham and had got a lift in a truck to Catfield, a village about three and a half miles from his camp. A little over a mile from the camp, he noticed a light in one of the fields that bordered the narrow, country lane. As he drew closer, he saw a figure standing in the field. Not expecting to encounter anybody that late at night, John became a little nervous and quickened his pace slightly. As he drew closer still, he noticed that the figure was wearing what appeared to be a grayish-white "boiler suit." Attached to the front of the suit was a box that cast a greenish glow onto the face of the figure. The face was visible beneath the helmet that John likened to an old-fashioned diver's helmet.

The figure stared at John as he approached, with a smile on its face that terrified the young airman. He said the face was round, without any noticeable cheekbones or chin. As he passed the figure, which was standing behind the bushes that bordered the field and about thirty to a hundred yards away from John, he saw a large, domed object in the field behind this grinning entity. A second figure was moving around, doing

something with the ground, as though taking samples. The domed object reminded John of a large 'bell tent.' It was stony-gray in color and gave off no light.

John passed their location and kept on going, walking quickly, terrified, but not running for his life. He glanced back and saw that both figures were now doing something in the ground around the "bell tent." Then he looked forward again and kept going until he reached RAF Ludham.

HC addendum.

Source: *Bufora Research Bulletin*, Vol. 4 #2.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: North of Prescott, Arizona.

Date: Summer 1943.

Time: Afternoon.

Pierre Perry, president of Arizona's Copper Mountain Mining Corporation was on his way to inspect a certain mineral deposit. Journeying with Perry were an anonymous prospector and Isidro Montoya a Mexican miner. While fording the Agua Fria River on horseback, Montoya who was in the lead shouted, "*El Diablo, El Diablo!*" (The Devil).

"Overhead," states Perry in his affidavit, "a most terrific drama was unfolding that lasted only a few minutes. A military plane was in sight, so where two large unidentified flying objects that looked like balloons without baskets. They were luminous and bright as the sun. The UFOs stood still as if watching for the plane to approach, and then pounced towards it. At the same time, they projected a violent luminous ray that could be compared with the large beam of a lighthouse. The coherent energy beam hit its target and brought it down. The three onlookers saw the pilots eject from the plane, but another beam from the unknown craft caused the parachutes to catch fire and the men plummeted to their deaths. The two bodies were later found," added Perry.

While unnerved and muttering, Isidro Montoya was by no means a stranger to such visions. After crossing himself he reportedly told Perry that he had seen "El Diablo" many times before. The affidavit goes on to indicate that a third spherical intruder joined the two existing UFOs and the trio vanished south toward Mexico at breathtaking speed.

HC addendum.

Source: Scott Corrales, '*Forbidden Mexico*' quoting James Constable '*They Live in the Sky.*'

Type: F

Location: West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: Summer 1943.

Time: Early morning.

15-year old Alexander P. Gusev was on his way to deliver an urgent telegram to the nearest post office about 18 kilometers from his village. When he was 3km from his destination, he saw four small beings walking on an artificial wooden road that crossed over boggy mire; the same direction he was heading. His first thought was that it was some boys going fishing; carrying fishing rods to the lake located about 200 meters away. But when he silently approached them from the back, he realized he had been mistaken.

One of the creatures was actually very tall; about 2 meters in height, with a thin body. The second was shorter, and the other two even shorter. The humanoids moved in a strange manner, as if by small jumps. At that moment, he realized that what he had thought were fishing rods were in fact staffs. Every humanoid had such a staff and used it as a prop. The witness approached closer and heard their strange language, which carried the sound “h,” and “kh” in almost every word.

Suddenly all four humanoids turned to the path towards the lake and one of the small entities noticed the boy. “*Magaradzha Ouoni!*” he screamed three times, addressing the tall entity and pointing at the witness. Alexander did not know that to do next; he had no way to escape, since the mire completely surrounded the road on which the humanoids were standing on; effectively blocking his path. So he walked closer to them and was amazed to see that the taller entity had a greenish face. The second entity appeared to be a greenish-face woman, while the other two smaller entities appeared to be holding to each other.

They were snub-nosed with large slanted eyes. All of them wore gray suits with hoods behind their heads. The small entities wore peaked caps. The boy passed by them at a distance of 70 meters. The tall entity stared at him with a malicious grimace, threatening Alexander with his fist. The witness noticed the creature’s long teeth, resembling those of a horse. The small entities were staring at him from under their arms. When passed by them he felt a gust of air and a sharp unpleasant smell. The humanoids did not harm the boy.

It was established later that one of the aliens was a human/Zonnerian hybrid descendant of those taken to Zonneri from ancient India.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A. Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, ‘*Chimeras of Location X*,’ Anton Anfalov.

Type: E

Location: Shaitan Lake, Omsk region, Russia.

Date: Summer 1943.

Time: Evening.

Local teacher Olga Legina was walking on the shore of the lake, when she unexpectedly heard a strange and beautiful melody coming from above. She looked up and was stunned to see two horses with beautiful golden manes flying through the air.

Terrified, she could only shut her eyes close. After arriving home she told her mother what she had seen and was told that another local woman; Mary Spiridonov, along with other witnesses, had seen strange signs in the sky and an immense human-like figure standing in one of the fields.

HC addendum.

Source: UFOZONE Russia, 'Chronicles.'

Type: E?

Translated; 'Shaitan' means 'Satan.'

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Exelgroud, near Gdansk, Poland.

Date: July 18, 1943.

Time: Afternoon.

Daniel Leger had set out on foot to a nearby location and had taken a short cut over the sand dunes running along the beach. Reaching the top of a dune, he observed a peculiar metallic object, of a gray aluminum hue, embedded in the sand. Approaching the device, he saw a human figure crouched on the ground, attempting manually to remove the sand that covered the lower part of the object.

Although only the back of the figure was visible, Leger noticed that it was a woman, with long blond hair, slim waist, and broad hips. Thinking she was a German aviator, he tried to sneak away. But the woman seemed to have been aware of him. She turned around and stood up; she was well above 6' tall. She wore a tight-fitting one-piece suit of dark brown cloth, without pockets or fasteners, emphasizing her feminine form. Leger also observed a pair of pads on each calf, the upper part of which appeared like boots, of the same color. A four-inch wide belt encircled her waist; it had a square silvery buckle. She had white skin, devoid of any kind of cosmetics, but with slightly slanted, Asian-like eyes.

The craft looked like a "colonial hat" or two plates joined together, separated by a middle section consisting of two rings with a black line between them. It was about six meters in diameter and two meters in height. Several square portholes with rounded edges were spaced on the upper section. The aviatrix began talking to Leger in an unknown

guttural language. Gesturing animatedly with her hands while talking, she gave him to understand from this that she wanted him to continue the work she had started; removing sand from the craft. Leger obliged and after about 10 minutes, succeeded in freeing the object from the sand. The woman appeared to be happy about this and, smiling, she continued talking to Leger.

Suddenly realizing that he did not understand a word, she finally pointed to the sky, tapped her chest with the palm of her hand two or three times, and did the same to him. She then placed her hand on her buckle, whereupon a rectangular opening immediately became visible on the lower part of the craft's hull. The woman entered the craft after indicating to Leger he should move away. The panel closed, leaving the hull looking as if the door did not exist.

Through one of the portholes, Leger observed that the interior was devoid of instruments. He saw the aviatrix sprawling on all fours in the middle of the floor. A slight rumbling sound could be heard and two rings on the craft began to rotate at an ever-increasing speed, the lower one clockwise, the top one counter-clockwise. The dark stripe separating the rings became luminous and began to vibrate, at which point the craft rose from the ground, slowly at first, then suddenly accelerated and disappeared in a northerly direction at very high speed.

HC addendum.

Source: Timothy Good, 'Alien Base,' and Jean Sider.

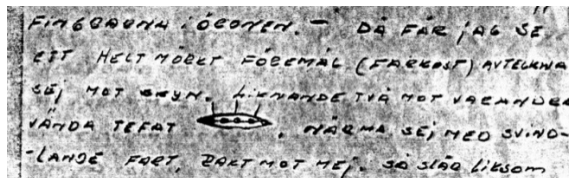
Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Rojdafors, Värmland, Sweden.

Date: August, 1943.

Time: 10:00 p.m.



Witness' drawing.

Arne Svensson was stationed at the Swedish-Norwegian border, attached to a military unit with regular guard duty at the border. Everything was quiet as he stood at his post when he suddenly became aware of a faint sound that he couldn't identify. It increased very quickly in strength; the tone becoming unbearably strong. He placed his rifle down on a rock and covered his ears.

Suddenly he noticed a dark object in the sky, resembling two saucers placed together. The object was coming straight towards him very quickly, emitting what resembled intense welding flames. The craft stopped in midair and Arne then observed small windows around its central section that emitted a blue-white light. The bottom of the craft opened up and a small round object came out and descended towards the ground. Flames were emitted from a central "belt" on this smaller object, like some form of steering mechanism.

Arne was blinded by the strong light. His eyes felt like there was "gravel beneath the eyelids." With tears running down his face; fear and terror engulfed him. He tried to shout, with no success; neither could he telephone his military unit for help or run. He could not move and felt nauseated and dizzy. There was a smell like sulfur in the air.

He then felt an intense pain on his left arm and noticed that the band of the watch he was wearing was now emitting a strong light. He yanked it off his wrist. Suddenly he saw a faint light, heard a strong swishing sound and then all became peaceful again. He became disoriented and "time and space seemed to disappear." He then heard the voice of the other guard far away saying, *"Go home and go to bed, you are not well."*

After the encounter, Arne was on sick leave for three days. However his doctor could not find anything wrong with him except for a few small burns around his left arm and the middle finger on the right arm. Arne later returned to the location of the incident and found the rifle propped up against a tree. However he had a hard time getting the cartridge out of the rifle because part of it was now covered with small dots like welding sparks.

Eventually he also located the discarded wristwatch. It had stopped at 22:13 and also covered with welding sparks. The bracelet was now totally black in color. Later a watchmaker told him that the watch seemed to be welded from within and is useless. The spot where the incident occurred was located 500 meters from the command post; there he located an area of burnt vegetation in a square of 30 x 30 meters in diameter. There was also a lingering faint smell of sulfur.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://ufoarchives.blogspot.com/>

Type: X

Location: Col de Teghime, Corsica, France.

Date: September, 1943.

Time: Afternoon.

The two witnesses were on their way to Bastia on a motorcycle driven by Mr. Y and X was sitting on the side car. As they approached at high speed, a turning point bordering a deep ravine, they saw a landed lenticular machine looking like an edge to edge device on the ground. It “shone like polished aluminum” and was resting on the bank, overlooking the road.

Near it stood two human-like people; tall, with short blond hair, watching their arrival. They had a broad dark belt with a large hoop in the middle. Surprised and somewhat frightened, the two witnesses (who were wanted by the Gestapo) braked violently, making their motorcycle skid. Meanwhile the two people rushed to their machine which started to wobble and rotate on itself, before lifting off and disappearing towards the sea in complete silence.

HC addendum.

Source: Jean Sider, translated by Franck Boitte.

Type: B

Comments: Corsica was then under German control; their Italian allies having been judged unable to maintain order after the early September uprising in Bastia. The two witnesses thought they were dealing with some type of German military device.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Escondido, California.

Date: November, 1943.

Time: 10:30 p.m.



The Sledge Object

Mrs. Lavenia Sledge stepped out her front door on a dark, moonless night (the street lights were blacked out because of the war) and saw a “craft” just above the roof’s edge. About 12 feet wide; it was dark except for square windows, 27-30” wide, around a central dome. In two of these windows were the silhouettes of men.

Behind them the interior of the dome appeared like “shiny chrome.” The UFO made a quiet humming sound, like a top. She went back in and fetched her husband and son, who also saw it. When Mr. Sledge turned on his flashlight, the craft’s light went out, and it “disappeared.”

HC addendum.

Source: Paul Cerny for MUFON.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ben MacDhui, Scotland.

Date: December, 1943.

Time: Unknown.

An experienced climber named Densham and a friend, reached the summit of the mountain. There; Densham noticed something odd. His colleague was apparently having a long conversation with himself. Watching his friend for a few moments, Densham decided that he was talking to someone on the other side of the cairn. So he went around there to investigate. He found himself confronted by a shimmering, slender, misty outline in near human shape, but it was many feet taller than an average man.

As he stood gazing at it, Densham was surprised to hear his own voice speaking to the invisible entity. Afterwards he compared notes with his companion. Although both men were certain that they had carried on an intelligent conversation with some unknown being, although neither could remember what they had been discussing.

HC addendum.

Source: John Macklin, *‘Passport to the Unknown.’*

Type: E?

1944

Location: Maya Mountains, British Honduras.  
Date: 1944.  
Time: Unknown.

A government forestry officer encountered deep in the hardwood jungle; two short creatures. These were described as; three and a half foot tall and covered with thick brown fur with flat yellowish faces. They left footprints with pronounced pointed heels.

HC addendum.

Source: Loren Coleman, *'Strange Encounters.'*

Type: E

Comments: It appears to be a meeting with some type of hitherto unknown human-like primate. I suspect that there are a numbers of those still hidden in several locations on Earth.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Hawaii.  
Date: 1944.  
Time: Unknown.

According to Robert Barry, Hawaii has been the locale for several crashes and survival reports.

"This incident involved a space craft that was likewise out of control and crashed in Hawaii. Again, it's the same old story: the military came to the rescue. In this particular case, the Navy and CB units were involved in the retrieval of the craft and its surviving aliens. Several of the aliens were reported still alive at the crash site and one military man at the scene personally witnessed the removal of one live alien from the crashed

craft.” What happened to them from that point is not known, but without doubt, they were taken to a Naval Hospital where attempts at saving their lives undoubtedly occurred and were successful. The next move would have been attempted communication.”

HC addendum.

Source: Commander X, *UFO Universe*, Summer 1993.

Type: H

Comments: It is intriguing that in the same year there occurred the extremely bizarre confrontation and alleged crash recovery in June 1944, in Oahu, as described by Don Worley.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Alaska.

Date: 1944.

Time: Unknown.

An Alaskan fisherman named Frank Read reported that he had come upon a frightening human-like creature attacking one of his fish traps. He described it as having a human head, narrow shoulders, long sharp-looking claws and a long tail. The account was briefly mentioned in *Alaska Life* magazine, which reported that after the aquatic nightmare’s efforts were disturbed by Mr. Read, the thing quickly swam away and was never seen again.

HC addendum.

Source: B. M. Nunnally, *‘The Inhumanoids.’*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Morotai Island, Indonesia.

Date: 1944 (approximate).

Time: Daytime.

Young Rein Mellaart was stationed on this small Pacific Island during World War II. One day, he watched several native fishermen drag a 7-foot long fishy-tailed “mermaid” to shore and leave it on the beach to die. The bottom section of the fish-woman was exactly like a dolphin, with a double fin on the end, Mellaart recalled, but, “from the navel up” it looked perfectly human. She was not a beautiful siren as in sailors’ folklore, but rather had “coarse” features and a long pointed nose. However, she had a “beautiful” complexion of “lovely pinky red,” and thick long hair reaching down to the beginning of her “fishy” part.

The islanders told Mellaart that the “merbeings” traveled in schools and were very frightened of contact with humans. Whenever native boats

approached, the creatures signaled each other and dived to great depths. The merbeings used their hands; each with four fingers and two thumbs; to drag themselves up on the beaches at night. The Morotaians saw the merbeings as part of their natural environment, and killed and ate them as food.

HC addendum.

Source: Loren Coleman and Patrick Huyghe, *The Field Guide to Bigfoot, Yeti and Other Mystery Primates Worldwide*, 1999. Type: H?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: La Habana, Cuba.

Date: 1944.

Time: 9:00 a.m.

Living in the neighborhood of Manrique and Campanario, the 5-year old witness was in his bedroom when he saw what appeared to be pinkish smoke forming in the street just outside his window. The pinkish smoke took the form of what appeared to be a television screen about 30" in width. Within the screen he then saw a square-shaped room where he observed several of what appeared to be cushions on the floor. The figure of a man then began to materialize. He could not judge the height of the individual, which then seemed to approach the witness.

The witness described the figure as having Asiatic features, shoulder length silvery-white hair. The eyes were slanted, and without pupils. The figure wore a long light gray robe, and his skin was pale. He wore a silvery belt strap around his neck and three silvery stripes on his forearms. The being spoke to the witness in Spanish, admonishing him like the child that he was; pointing out that he should behave with his parents and respect them always.

At this point the witness heard something fall behind him; looking back he noticed that his mother had apparently passed out upon walking into the room and seeing the witness and the humanoid. The figure then faded away, while the witness and the housemaid, Isolina Diaz helped his mother recuperate.

HC addendum.

Source: Enrique Arias, *Contactados Cubanos, Ovnis Cubanos.* Type: E  
Comments: Rare report of early "bedroom visitation" from Cuba.

Location: Yidu, Jiangsu Province, China.

Date: 1944.

Time: Afternoon.



Two boys were out playing in a field when a large silent object landed nearby. Several “men” resembling ancient “Taoist monks” emerged from the object, approached the two boys and stroke their heads. The men then walked back to the object, which took off at high speed.

HC addendum.

Source: Paul Dong and Wendell C Stevens, *‘UFOs over Modern China.’*

Comments: I have no idea what Taoist monks look like but I suspect these entities were Oriental in appearance and human-like. Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Hoy, Orkneys, Scotland.

Date: 1944.

Time: Afternoon.

The witness was hiking on a remote island on a stormy day when he saw a group of small beings that appeared to be dancing on top of a cliff edge. The beings resembled “wild men” with long dark unruly hair. There were about a dozen of the beings. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Janet and Colin Bord, *‘Modern Mysteries of Britain.’* Type: E

Comments: Another report of an unknown humanoid species living on Earth or something altogether different?

Location: Near Bly, Mountain Lookout, Oregon.

Date: 1944.

Time: Afternoon.

Bud Darcor and his younger brother were deer hunting near the Bly Mountain Lookout and had been gazing out over the surrounding forest from the lofty lookout tower, when a bright ball of light suddenly appeared in the sky and flew towards a tableland close by; descending upon a mountain about two miles away. Very curious to learn more about this unheralded skyborne visitor, during the following day the two brothers trekked to the location where the object seemed to have landed, and there in a clearing they discovered a burnt patch of ground measuring roughly 30ft in diameter.

After examining the patch, they began to journey back to the lookout tower, but during their trek they were very surprised to see some extraordinary footprints in the pumice dust of the road. These tracks crossed the road, progressed up the road-cut bank, and then paused, at which point the unmistakable impression left by someone sitting down in the dust could be readily discerned. What made this tracks so unusual, however, was their size, each measuring no more than 4.5 inches long, with the 'buttocks' impression about 6 inches across.

Perhaps the most bizarre aspect of this curious case, however, was still to come. After they had preserved the tracks for future inspection by placing a wooden board over them, the Darcor brothers sought the opinion of the local Forest Service officer and also a government representative. Yet according to the Darcors the forestry officer preferred to pretend that nothing had been found, whereas the government representative suggested that the tracks unseen creator may have been a monkey that had fallen out of an aeroplane!

HC addendum.

Source: <http://karlshuker.blogspot.com/2009/04/north-americas-elusive-babyfeet-part-1.html>

Type: B?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Mexico City, Mexico.

Date: 1944.

Time: 4:00 p.m.

Francisco Avendaño was resting in his bed looking at the ceiling when he noticed a small fist-sized blue light that was rolling along the wall and ceiling contours. The light circled the room three times and then hovered in front of the witness. At that moment the witness saw a being standing outside the bedroom window. The being was described as man-like, very

thin, and apparently naked, of medium height, with a pointy-head and red-colored slanted eyes.

His body was dark brown in color. The being appeared not to notice the witness as this one stared in fascination. The being was holding the window ledge with one hand and in the other was holding a spear-like object. A short primate creature stood next to the being apparently holding up the being's left elbow. Everything became confused after that and the witness does not remember anything else.

HC addendum.

Source: Letter in *Reporte Ovni* #15.

Type: E

Comments: Translation by Albert S. Rosales.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Wieringermeer, The Netherlands.

Date: 1944.

Time: Late afternoon.

Around the time that the Germans planned to blow up the sea wall, numerous flying objects were seen landing near a local farm by a family and several farm workers. They saw between 50 to 100 one-man "planes" land side by side. The objects were silvery in color and made no noise. Out of each object a single person came out.

The "pilots" were man-like and wore blue overalls and a kind of hood or cowl on their head. They were tall and normal in appearance. The beings gestured to the witnesses apparently in an apparent attempt to tell them not to move closer. After the beings had looked around and at the sky they re-entered their objects, which took off and disappeared out of sight.

HC addendum.

Source: Paijmans, Kosmich Network #5 page 107, NOBOVO records.

Type: B

Location: Sierra Negra, Piaui, Brazil.

Date: 1944.

Time: Evening.

Two men; one named Joao, reported seeing a very beautiful lady come out of a strangely illuminated 'rock.' In her hands she carried three spheres of different colors which she flung at the stunned witnesses, causing them different thermal sensations of heat and cold. One of the witnesses became unconscious. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Pablo Villarubia, *'Brasil Insolito.'*

Type: B?

Comments: Translated by Albert S. Rosales.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ekaterinovka, Russia.

Date: 1944.

Time: Late evening.

Six soldiers returning to the village on a horse drawn cart watched an enormous luminous sphere descending to Earth. When the sphere landed; from it heart rending howls were heard, which the soldiers described as a "female" screaming. Terrified, the soldiers jumped from the cart and ran to the village nonstop. From that day on the soldiers refused to go out during the night.

HC addendum.

Source: *Russian Ufological Digest.*

Type: F?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Tehumardi, Saaremaa Island, Estonia, USSR.

Date: 1944.

Time: Evening.

After the battle of Tehumardi there were sightings of a strange cigar-shaped object and beings wearing silvery 'spacesuits' that were apparently searching for 'someone' among the dead bodies. The local Red Army officials prohibited the locals to talk about the incident. But most locals called the strange object and its occupants "the vessel of the dead" which apparently had been seen in the area before.

The Red Army defenders did talk among themselves about the incident and argued if the strangers had been Germans or allies.

HC addendum.

Source: Igor Volke <http://www.ohtuleht.ee/index.aspx?id=349573>

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle\\_of\\_Tehumardi](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Tehumardi)

Type: C?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Dixonville, Pennsylvania.

Date: 1944.

Time: Night?

Mine inspector Glenn E. Berger reported to his superior that the Dixonville mine disaster which “killed” 15 men, was not the result of a cave-in, but rather an attack by underground creatures capable of manipulating the earth (partial cave-ins), whose domain the miners had apparently penetrated. Most of the dead miners were not injured by falling rocks but showed signs of large claw marks. Others were missing, and one survivor spoke of seeing a vicious humanoid creature that was “not of this world,” within an ancient passage that the miners had broken into.

The creature somehow created a “cave-in;” blocking himself and another inspector (who felt the creature’s hot breath on his neck) from the main passage, another rescue party began to dig through the collapse, scaring the creature away.

HC addendum.

Source: *Stoney Brakefield News Extra*, July 14, 1974.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Penywaun, Aberdare Valley, Wales.

Date: 1944.

Time: Night.

16-year old R. J. was waiting for the bus to take him to work at Cardiff; when he saw several gray half-moon shapes in a line across the sky. Two of these were glowing over a mine’s slagheap of ash and rubble. A pit escalator was busily going up and down, working on this man-made hill. He could see small ovals of white light accompanying it. The line of gray half-moons had now formed a full circle, with a black hole in the center, into which a black cigar was sucked. It seemed like a vortex to him, as eventually only the black hole remained which then expanded and sucked in the half-moons.

Gradually this hole faded into the distance. During the duration of this display, everything around R. J. seemed to be absolutely still, but this was not as mysterious as it may sound, this was after all a small

Welsh valley village. Thereafter RJ started having out of body experiences; even more disconcertingly, he developed a disturbing ability to see impending disasters and the sorrows of people, an ability he hated having.

By 1987, RJ had numerous physical ailments, and badly needed a hip replacement, his particular job having aggravated some of these complaints. So he went into the hospital, being put in a ward of four. He confided in the other patients that he had foreseen this ward exactly and his operational proceedings, and he did not like it at all.

On the 17<sup>th</sup> of November, RJ was wheeled on a trolley to the pre-operation room, where two nurses were to give him an injection. They then saw RJ rise out of his body and go through the ceiling. He saw himself "on a bed of mercury," with a strange thin tall being rectifying the things that were wrong with his body. They almost fled in terror, and would have if there had not been another patient there. Then they saw the top half of his etheric spirit sink back into his body, as they wheeled him into the theater.

In the operating theater, RJ was given another injection and put under anesthetic; when he again felt himself floating out of his body up to the ceiling; from where he watched the entire operation. The surgeon had some students around him, and he told them; "*This man has healed himself, only his hip needs replacing.*" Afterwards the surgeon came to the ward and asked RJ a lot of questions about UFOs; he explained that he had been talking about them under anesthetic. RJ then dumbfounded him and the students by describing what they did, who had said what, and where they had stood during his operation.

HC addendum.

Source: Margaret-Ellen Fry, '*Who are They?*'

Type: G & F

Comments: Unexplored abduction event and cure claim.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Hawaii.

Date: Circa 1944.

Time: Unknown.

Howard Menger; then a battalion draftsman who worked on detached service with the Navy, had an impulse to go to a cavern area, a few miles away from an unspecified location. He had met "Space People" earlier in his life, and sensed that the reason he then felt drawn to go to a particular place, was that one of the Space People intended to meet him there.

Mr. Menger met a beautiful woman with long dark hair and dark eyes, who was clothed in "loosely-fitted pajama type pantaloons" and a soft translucent and pinkish tunic. The woman was 5'6" tall, and exuded the

same expression of spiritual love and deep understanding that he had known from the first space woman he met. Howard Menger was told; among other things; that he had been observed closely by the extraterrestrials, that they trusted him and that he would experience further contacts.

HC addendum.

Source: H. & C. Menger, *'The High Bridge Incident.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Isla Butachauques, Chile.

Date: March, 1944.

Time: Night.

Early on this date, the main witness; 18-year old Fidelia Nahuelante, had been picking potatoes in the fields accompanied by her mother, sister Cornelia and two younger brothers. After finishing, all felt very tired and decided to take a short-cut home through an abandoned field. As they were climbing over a fence, suddenly the group felt very hot and the fence appeared to be on fire.

In a panic they all ran home, however right before arriving there, to the chagrin of her mother, Fidelia stopped and looked back and was surprised to see that the field and the fence appeared to have returned to normal and that there was no sign of fire or smoke. Fidelia then thought that the whole episode had been some kind of 'psychological vision.'

Once home and after dinner, Fidelia had to share her bed with a visiting neighbor, 59-year Amelia Callupe and decided to retire early. She remembers being very tired and falling quickly sleep. Suddenly she woke up when an intense bright light was illuminating the bedroom; the light appeared to be hovering above her. As she stared at the light, she noticed a humanoid figure that appeared to materialize within the light. As the figure became clearer, she could see that it was the figure of a very tall man, very white; almost transparent, and that was wearing a shiny leaden diver's outfit.

The man spoke to her in Spanish and asked her to get up and to not have any fear; to make sure to wear the same clothing she was wearing while collecting potatoes in the field. Fidelia remembers that she was unable to speak, but that she was not frightened a bit but the sudden appearance of the stranger and meekly obeyed every word he said.

Once dressed, the man took her by one arm and the bright light also encased her completely, once this happened she felt a floating sensation and rose up in the air. Both Fidelia and the stranger floated out a door that seemed to open up on its own accord as they approached it.

Once outside they rose to a great height. Fidelia Nahuelante remembered that there was a terrific downpour and a very strong wind was blowing that appeared to damage two nearby tree branches, but strangely the storm seemed not to affect them in the least. The whole time the tall luminous stranger held her arm tightly, never letting go.

Soon Fidelia realized that she was getting farther and farther from her house and became frightened since she was now convinced that she was dreaming and was afraid that if the strange man let go of her she would fall from a great height.

Fidelia remembers flying over the islands of Tac, Voigue, Mechuque and Butachauques, and the whole time little multicolored lights accompanied them and both seemed to be encased within a strange "whirlwind halo of light." The flight lasted a few minutes, and finally the luminous man brought Fidelia back to her bedroom, both entering the house right through the wall. The stranger then told Fidelia to take her clothing off and to place it in a dirty clothes basket and then to 'burn it in the morning.'

Her next memory was of waking up wearing new clothing and the clothing that she had worn during the 'flight' was indeed in the dirty clothes basket. She woke Amelia Callupe up and told her what had occurred, but Amelia told her that she had not seen or felt anything.

Later that day Fidelia burned the clothing as she was told and noticed that once in contact with the flames, the clothes seem to spark as if covered with salt and emitted a bluish flame. After the incident there were reports of numerous strange lights coming from the high Cordillera and over the area. Eventually Fidelia moved to a northern city in Chile, always afraid "that they were going to return for her."

HC addendum.

Source: Antonio Cardenas Tabies, '*Pacifico Sur*.'

Type: E

Comments: Very bizarre pre-Arnold tale. Translated by Albert S. Rosales

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Paintsville, Johnson County, Kentucky.

Date: April, 1944.

Time: Night.

Shirley Elkins was working the night-shift at a local hospital and that night a young man was in the waiting room to see the doctor. He was all a mess of scratches and his mother was telling him to just say he fell down and to not mention anything about being in a fight with a tall, man-like hairy thing. They kept him overnight at the hospital, and later that night, someone phoned us about an accident caused by a tall hairy creature that was in the road.

A year passed and she went to work at this restaurant and there was this man she had seen at the hospital. She eventually married him on June 7, 1945.

His name was Ellis and he later told her what happened that rainy night back in 1944. It had been dark and rainy all day. He had gone fishing and had caught a pile of catfish for the restaurant. He was out back cleaning them on a table lit by a 25 watt bulb, when up from the river bank came what looked like a man only he was (covered) with dark hair, long and shaggy all over. He thought it was a teenager dressed in some outlandish costume at first. But then it growled at him, pushed him and made a grab for the fish. Ellis grabbed a bottle and promptly hit the creature, knocking it into a rain barrel that was kept outside for cleaning purposes.

The creature jumped up, growled again then grabbed Ellis and shook him like a rag doll before hurling him to the ground and running off with the fish. The hairy creature had small aqua-colored eyes, like a cat, heavy scattered eyebrows. Looked like a young teen only was very bushy with hair of a shiny slate color, it wasn't over 6 feet tall, slim, long body, short legs. Had large, long feet, long claw-like nails, its tail bushed when it saw the fish. Looked like it smiled, but still growled. It had sharp, long pointed teeth. The creature reportedly left five-toed footprints complete with the impressions of claw marks in the mud.

HC addendum.

Source: B. M. Nunnally, *'The Inhumanoids,'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ghiaie De Bonate, near Rome, Italy.

Date: May 13, 1944.

Time: 6:00 p.m.

Adelaide Roncalli went picking elder flowers and daisies along a path which slopes down by some pinewoods to offer them to an image of Our Lady. Her six-year old sister Palmina and some little girl friends were with her. She had picked some flowers and had arranged them into a wheelbarrow that her father had made. She then saw a beautiful elder flower but it was far above her reach for her to pick up.

She stood there admiring it, when she saw a golden spot coming down from above and drawing near the Earth little by little; while it was approaching it got bigger and bigger and she could make out the presence of a beautiful lady with "baby Jesus" in her arms and Saint Joseph on her left. The three persons were enveloped into three oval circles of light and remained suspended in space not far from the wires. The lady, beautiful and majestic, was wearing a white dress and a blue

mantle; on her right arm she carried a Rosary made of white beads; on her bare feet two white roses stood. Her dress was set off by a string of pearls, all equal, tied in gold in the shape of a necklace.

The circles enveloping the three persons were bright with shades of golden light. At first she tried to run away, but the Lady called her in a sweet voice and said: *"Do not run away, I am the Virgin Mary."* And then she told Adelaide; *"You must be good, obedient and respectful of your neighbors and sincere; pray well and come back to this place for nine evenings, always at this time."* The lady looked at her for a few seconds and then slowly went away, without turning her back on her.

Adelaide kept staring at them intently until a whitish cloud hid them from her view. St Joseph did not speak; only looked at her with an amiable expression. Adelaide was to have subsequent encounters.

HC addendum.

Source: Chronicles of Marian Apparitions.

Type: E or F?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Vasilievka, Dnepropetrovsk Province, Ukraine.

Date: Summer 1944.

Time: Daytime.

V. I. Nohavov was standing outside when he glanced up and was struck with fear to see an object hovering in the air, not too far from the ground. A door was open on the object and a beautiful woman was standing in the doorway. She had flowing hair, and was dressed in a grayish suit and was looking directly at the witness.

The 'alien' woman had a severe, determined and strong-willed face. They looked at each other for an indefinite period of time since the witness appears to have lost all sense of time. He could only remember that he could not stop looking at her, he felt as if hypnotized. Moments later the door closed and the object disappeared.

HC addendum.

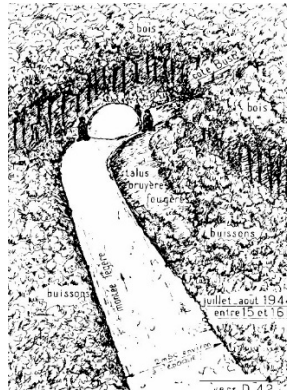
Source: UFODOS, Yaroslav Sochka, Ukraine.

Type: A

Location: Near Toulon-on-Arroux, France.

Date: Summer 1944.

Time: Afternoon.



A 13-year old girl had gone by bicycle to a farm located a few kilometers away, to get some “supplies” (food was rationed at the time, and people black marketed with farmers). She was traveling on the RD 42 which bordered a wooded area, in the direction of a hamlet known as “Le Verger.” Little before arriving there, she briefly stopped to gather some wild berries and followed a dirt track that went into the woods on the right-hand side of the road. Thus, she advanced slowly into the woods seeking the berries.

Suddenly she looked up and at a turn in the dirt road a few hundred meters away, she could see ‘something’ on the ground with figures moving around it. She thought the object could have been the size of a current compact vehicle (Volkswagen) of a dull metallic-gray color. She does not remember observing any openings. The beings that stood near the object measured less than 1 meter in height and were clad in a sort of brown combination suit. They seemed to ignore the witness and did not look in her direction, as she stood frozen on the spot.

She could not recall how long the incident lasted but remembered an oppressive atmosphere, worsened by the stormy weather, and was briefly unable to move. Suddenly she was able to react and went to pick up her bicycle which was nearby. After bending down and looking up, the strange craft and beings had already vanished; there was only a very violent wind which agitated the trees. She did not think to look up in the air.

HC addendum.

Source: Jenny Randles, ‘*Abduction*,’ quoting letter in to *LDLN* magazine.  
Type: C

Location: Tasman Peninsula, Australia.

Date: Summer 1944.

Time: Evening.

Two Royal Australian Air Force flyers were checking out the area after anglers had reported mysterious lights at night. Suddenly out of a cloud bank, a glistening bronze object descended towards them. The craft was about 150ft long, and about 50ft in diameter. It had a sort of beak at its prow, and the surface seemed rippled, or fluted. On its upper surface was a transparent cupola, inside what appeared to be a helmeted figure could be seen. At the other end of the object there was a fin. At one point it emitted greenish-blue flames.

As the object turned at a small angle towards the airplane, the pilots were amazed to see an image of a large, grinning Cheshire cat. (?) The craft flew parallel to the witnesses for some minutes then abruptly turned away and dived straight down into the ocean, and went under, throwing up a whirlpool of waves.

HC addendum.

Source: Harold T. Wilkins, *'Flying Saucers Uncensored.'*

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ben MacDhui, Scotland.

Date: June, 1944.

Time: Evening.

The famous mountaineer; Dr. Kellas, along with his brother, was making an ascent of Ben MacDhui, when he was surprised to see another figure walk up from a wide ravine and approach his brother. The huge figure appeared to be about ten feet tall and quite naturally, Kellas became anxious for his brother's safety. Hurrying around to the other side of the ravine he saw that his brother was alone. When he asked him about the tall figure, his brother did not understand; he had seen nothing.

HC addendum.

Source: John Macklin, *'Passport to the Unknown.'*

Type: E

Location: Near Kaneohe NAS, Oahu, Hawaii.

Date: June 18, 1944.

Time: About 9:00 a.m.

Edward Langer Jr. a construction engineer with the USN, was walking when he observed a spherical object with an open ramp beyond the tree line above the beach. There were seven humanoid figures near it. They wore olive green one-piece uniforms, were 4.5ft tall, had dark, short-cropped hair, and each had a box-like device around his belt. They carried sword like implements, in scabbards, at their sides. Only one addressed him in English. Langer rapped on the object, and then walked over to the hatchway to look in.

At that, one of the crewmembers advanced on the witness threateningly, drawing his sword; the Captain told Langer to defend himself or die. A fight ensued, in which Langer managed to wrest the weapon away from his attacker and toss him to the ground. At this, the Captain instructed the others to kill the crewmember, and they set upon and murdered him. The Captain suggested Langer meet at some black rocks nearby the following morning. Langer managed to grab the black box and pocket it before he left.

The next morning around 8 a.m. the witness and the Captain met and spoke for 4 hours, at which time he was told many things about the customs, source, and reason for their presence on the beach. They had to leave by 1000A on the 22<sup>nd</sup>, and Langer was sworn to silence about the encounter. However, a sailor had seen the encounter and fight of the previous day from some distance away on the beach, and told the authorities. Langer was confronted by intelligence officers on the beach and forced into a Judas role.

On June 22, 1944, intelligence operatives ambushed the party; the object was shot down as it departed, and the one female of the crew, the Captain's wife, was captured and taken into custody. She was eventually sent to Washington DC where she was kept under close observation and studied by various representatives of the government.

HC addendum.

Source: Don Worley.

Type: H?

Location: Hollywood, Maryland.

Date: June 27, 1944.

Time: 8:30 p.m.

Father J. M. Johnston saw, near St. John's Church, "the outspread form of a large man with wings, sailing down the pitch-black sky towards the church. It was without lights or any other mechanical illumination. Though it was dark, its form was clearly discernible, having the appearance of a colossal man with an enormous head, massive body, gigantic, outstretched, winged arms, extensive legs and immense feet; intensely dismal and gruesome." The apparition made for the church cemetery, vanishing when it landed. Father Johnson was watching an approaching rainstorm.

HC addendum.

Source: Mark Chorvinsky, *Fate* magazine, February 1993.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Guamo, Lucca, Italy.

Date: June/July, 1944 (1945?).

Time: 3:30 p.m.



A man was cutting firewood in a forest when he heard a very distinct "hissing" sound. This lasted for some minutes, so he decided to go follow the noise to its apparent source. After passing through some thick brush, he saw an egg-shaped object resting in a clearing. It appeared metallic and luminous, but the witness did not know if its brightness was reflected sunlight or generated by the object itself. The object was about 10-12 meters in width.

The witness was 50 or 60 meters from the object when he saw two beings that appeared to be making repairs on it. They resembled "normal" men and wore no helmets. Both wore what looked like aviator's overalls. The witness thought that they were pilots of an experimental

aircraft belonging to the Allies or the Germans. Because of this the witness returned slowly to the woods and resumed his work there. Meanwhile the hissing sound ceased.

HC addendum.

Source: Maurizio Verga, *'When Saucers came to Earth.'*

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Meriden, Connecticut.

Date: Summer 1944.

Time: Morning.

Bob Luca saw a ball of light approach while he sat on a swing in his backyard. Inside the halo of light was a domed disc the size of two cars, smooth and rust-like in color. The object hovered and rocked before him, its light pulsating, he also heard a sound when it was brighter. He felt a tingling sensation in his legs and stomach and was unable to move. Somehow he was able to see into the interior, which was misty, and he saw humanoid beings inside.

The beings were short, had large heads, no necks and large unblinking eyes. No nose or ears were visible and the skin was gray and hairless. The beings wore a belt around the waist. He heard a voice inside his head, which reassured him and told him that they had come to "prepare people." He was instructed not to tell anyone of the encounter, and then a bright light beamed into his eyes and gave him a headache, causing him to forget everything.

HC addendum.

Source: Raymond Fowler and David Webb.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Val-d 'Or, Quebec, Canada.

Date: July, 1944.

Time: Sundown.

In a field, a woman reported encountering a young man with dark hair and beard who wore a gray habit with a light-colored belt. The woman thought he was St Francis of Assisi. However he spoke to her in an unknown tongue but the woman thought she could "understand him in her head." The stranger disappeared in plain sight. The location of the encounter became a place of pilgrimage for locals. The clergy condemned the site sometime later.

HC addendum.

Source: Marc LeDuc CASUFO, quoting letter from J. Ferguson to Wido Hoville.

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Cabrera, Dominican Republic.

Date: August, 1944.

Time: Afternoon.

A local peasant, identified only with the nickname of “Niño el Cojo” was on his way to the market to buy a pig. It had been a tiring trek, so he stopped alongside the river to rest his horse and himself. The man apparently fell asleep and soon woke up in what he could only describe as a ‘strange cave; with his foot tied up to a rope on a wooden stake.

Confused, he sat up and began looking around and suddenly noticed sitting in a corner a strange “woman” combing her long beautiful black hair and staring at him, laughing at the same time. A bit irked the peasant spoke up and threatened the strange woman (which he now knew was a legendary ‘Ciguapa’). However the woman came over and began to caress and kiss the witness, telling him at the same time that she wanted to be his wife, however somehow the witness resisted and again begged to be released, he noticed that the woman, was short but beautiful.

“Niño” was apparently kept prisoner in the cave by the “Ciguapa” and reportedly had sexual relations with her and believes that when he escaped four months later she had already become pregnant. Once he made it back to his home his wife had been in mourning for four months, thinking him dead.

HC addendum.

Source: Sebastian Robiou La Marche, quoting Angel A. Estrada Torres, *Boletin de Folklore Dominicano*, June, 1946.

Type: G?

Comments: Was the illiterate peasant abducted by a mythical creature of native Caribbean legend?

Location: Christchurch, New Zealand.

Date: Late August, 1944.

Time: 4:30 p.m.

While walking among low hills, Mrs. E. M. Church encountered an “upturned saucer” sitting on a gentle slope hidden from the road. She walked up to it and stared for 8-10 minutes. Small (around 4ft) occupants were inside transparent cases. The one (of three) outside “was just a green-colored entity in a transparent box-like casing; just standing there.” Neither head, arms, nor legs were discerned; the sketch shows merely an irregular column. A cloud came down and enveloped them; she walked closer, to within 20ft.

When the one outside noticed her, “his helmet flipped over automatically, and he drifted into the vehicle,” and the door was closed. The object itself, 18-20 ft across and 9ft high and seemed to be covered with vertically laid tiles resembling wood veneer, and with a central circle of aluminum-like metal.

From the center rose something like “a piece of 4 inch pipe as long as your arm,” capped with aluminum; midway on this mast was a blue light. A whirring noise commenced, and the object slowly rose vertically into the clouds. “I felt a deep sense of loss.”

HC addendum.

Source: Brian Musson and Bruce Harding, special reports to MUFON 11/2/1973 and 1/11/1974, by Bruce Harding.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Mattoon, Illinois.

Date: August 31, 1944.

Time: Early morning.

A Mattoon resident had awakened, feeling very ill. He got out of bed and shakily made his way into the bathroom where he was sick. Then he roused his wife and asked her if she'd left the gas on. *“I don't think so.”* She said, *“But I'll check.”* To her complete bewilderment, when she tried to get up out of bed she found that she was paralyzed. Shortly afterwards a housewife in another part of town had a similar experience. She had awoken to the sound of her young daughter coughing and when she got up she found that, strangely, she could barely walk.

The next evening at about 11:00 p.m. Mrs. Ben Kearney, while sleeping in the bedroom she shared with her three-year-old daughter Dorothy, was stirred from slumber by a peculiar smell. “I first noticed a sickening sweet odor in the bedroom,” she later told a local reporter, “but at the time I thought it might be from flowers outside the window. But

the odor grew stronger and I began to feel a paralysis of my legs and lower body. I got frightened and screamed.”

Aroused neighbors then came to Mrs. Kearney’s aid. They searched the yards of the entire neighborhood but found no one and the strange smell had, by now, drifted away. The police were also called, and they undertook a similarly fruitless search of the area. They took a statement then left the woman and her daughter alone. At about 00:30 a.m. that morning, as Mr. Kearney was returning home from work, he caught a fleeting glimpse of a man standing at one of the windows. “He was tall,” Kearney said, “dressed in dark clothing and wearing a tight-fitting cap.”

By September 5, Mattoon police had received four more reports of “gas attacks” with all the victims claiming to have noticed a “sickly sweet” odor before becoming nauseated and partially paralyzed for thirty to ninety minutes. According to news accounts, on the afternoon of the 5<sup>th</sup> September police “checked what they thought might be a hideout for the anesthetic prowler but found nothing to bear out the theory.”

However, that same evening, Beulah Cordes presented to the police the first concrete physical evidence of the gasser’s existence. When she and her husband Carl had returned home that evening at about 22:30 she had discovered a white cloth on the front porch. She picked it up, noticing that it was wet. Curious as to what the cloth had been soaked in, she brought it up to her nose and smelled it.

“When I inhaled the fumes from the cloth I had a sensation similar to coming into contact with a strong electric current. The feeling raced down my body to my feet and then seemed to settle in my knees. It was a feeling of paralysis.” She suddenly felt sick and vomited. Minutes later her lips and face swelled and burned; her mouth began to bleed and she became unable to speak. The condition lasted for two hours and then was gone.

Police later found a skeleton key and an empty lipstick tube on the porch where Mrs. Cordes had found the cloth. That same night another housewife heard someone at her bedroom window but before she could act gas had seeped into the room and rendered her partially paralyzed for several minutes.

HC addendum.

Source: Jacques Vallee, *‘Passport to Magonia’* also B. M. Nunnally, *‘The Inhumanoids.’*

Type: X?

Location: Cormons, Gorizia, Italy.  
Date: September, 1944.  
Time: Unknown.

A woman was riding her bicycle when it suddenly stopped and she suffered a black out. Later, she recalled standing in a room filled with instruments and a table. A voice told her that they came from “far away worlds.” Two white-dressed figures examined her and apparently injected her with something. She later found herself on a lawn near the road.

HC addendum.  
Source: Paolo Fiorino, *UFO Universe* Oct/Nov, 1991. Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) France.  
Date: September, 1944.  
Time: Afternoon.

Three American soldiers were on patrol somewhere in the woods in France, when they decided that they would go by a small lake that they enjoyed and maybe relax by its shores for a while before heading back to their camp. Upon reaching the lake, they were startled to see a saucer shaped craft, roughly 30 or 40 feet in diameter. The craft sat upon a tripod landing gear. Outside the craft, were three small creatures, about 4ft in height, grayish to brownish skin tone. They described the creatures as very fragile looking with skinny arms and legs, big heads, and very big black eyes. They wore some kind of silvery looking clothing that appeared to be seamless.

The creatures were very busy hurrying around the craft, as if they were trying to fix something. The three soldiers stood in silence and awe observing the strange sight for about a minute before they decided to high tail back to camp. After returning to camp, they reported straight away to their commanding officer of what they had encountered. The commander told them that they should not repeat this story to anyone, and that someone would debrief them later.

That evening a large black sedan pulled into camp and directly up to their tent. Two very tall men, wearing black suits, and black hats exited the car and walked to their tent. They described the men as very strange looking in facial appearance, with dark black eyes, grayish looking skin, and almost inhuman looking features. They said that the men told them that they could never tell anyone of their story, that it was an issue of national security. They also told them that not only would they be killed if they revealed the story, but that their family members would also be

harmed. At that point the strangers named the family members in detail, surprising all three of the men involved. The two men in black then exited the tent, got back into the car, and drove away. The men never identified themselves and the three soldiers didn't ask. No one else in the camp seemed to notice, and on one else mentioned the strange occurrence.

HC addendum.

Source: Joseph Held in ParanormalFlorida@yahoo.com

Comments: Men in Black during World War II?

Type: C & E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Mattoon, Illinois.

Date: September 6, 1944.

Time: Various.

On this night the gasser struck three more times. At 10 p.m. a woman smelled a sickly sweet odor, felt a peculiar dryness in her throat and lips, and felt nauseous. Another local woman had a similar experience just after midnight, and a man named Fred Goble told a similar story from about 1 a.m. One of Goble's neighbors had seen a 'tall man' feeling from his house.

Two more victims fell prey to the gasser that night including an eleven-year-old girl who was found unconscious in her bedroom. On Thursday night police took phone calls from three people who claimed they had seen strange men in their neighborhoods. One of the callers was a Mrs. Mac Williams who claimed that around midnight a tall, dark man had attempted to force open her door. Thankfully, her screams had driven the would be invader away.

HC addendum.

Source: B. M. Nunnally, *'The Inhumanoids.'*

Type: X?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Mattoon, Illinois.

Date: September 13, 1944.

Time: Night.

The last "gasser" attack took place on this date. It occurred at the home of Mrs Bertha Bench and her son, Orville. They described the attacker as being a woman who was dressed in man's clothing and who sprayed gas into a bedroom window. The next morning, footprints that appeared to have been made by high-heeled shoes were found in the dirt below the window.

HC addendum.  
Source: Prairie Ghosts website.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: South of Nalchik, Caucasus Mountains, Russia.  
Date: October, 1944.  
Time: Unknown.

Erjib Koshokoyev and other policemen nearly trapped a female Almasti (or Almas) in a hemp field in the Caucasus Mountains south of Nal'chik.

HC addendum.  
Source: George Eberhart, *'Mysterious Creatures.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Zalaszentbalazs, Hungary.  
Date: October, 1944.  
Time: Evening.

Stephen Fisher, a little girl and several German soldiers, watched a strange object descend to the ground behind a nearby hill. Fisher, the girl; the soldiers and some villagers ran to the scene of the landing. At the site Fisher saw a bright red disc-shaped object on the ground, he did not approach and stayed back, along with the girl and the villagers; however the German soldiers, with their weapons drawn, approached the craft. The object emitted orange and blue lights and was about 3 meters in height.

Soon a door opened on the object and three human-like figures appeared, two stepped out and the third remained at the door. All three figures wore green coveralls and according to Fisher seemed to have shorter than normal arms. The German soldiers shouted for the figures to halt but then hid in fear, the two green clad figures then quickly walked back to the object and climbed back inside. When the door of the craft closed the German soldiers opened fire, but without any apparent effect, the craft then lifted up into the air and disappeared at great speed into the distance.

HC addendum.  
Source: Kriston Endre RYUFOR Foundation, Hungary.

Type: B

Location: Forest Grove, Oregon.

Date: October, 1944.

Time: Night.

In a dream-like state, the witness found herself attracted to a place in the forest by a large oak tree. There she encountered three humanoids described as a man, a woman and a boy. All three were very tall, with long flowing blond hair, they wore silvery coveralls. All three figures were floating on what appeared to be round and flat silvery vehicles that did not have any visible means of propulsion. They appeared friendly and she asked if she could go with them. They told her she could not, since she had many responsibilities in her home.

Around the same time, the young witness was in the woods again when she saw a tall luminous woman, apparently suspended in mid-air. She then found herself surrounded by a solid white mass of light; a reassuring voice began to speak to her and invited her to enter the light. Beyond, she found a white smooth wall with what appeared to be windows; she followed the wall around until she found a door that she opened. Inside, there was a large room with a single chair in the center apparently made out of some type of black wood, the chair somehow resembled a throne. A figure wearing a bizarre headpiece sat on the "throne."

On the other side of the room, she saw another door, which she had not originally noticed. Without hesitation she walked to the other door and entered it. She then found herself in a large silver room, sterile in appearance. The walls appeared to be made out of shiny metal and on the center of the room there was a long silver table. She was told to lie on the table by several figures, which she could not distinguish since it had become suddenly very bright around her. She felt a cold touch on her stomach and apparently blacked out.

Soon she found herself back on the field lying on the underbrush surrounded by high ferns. A small triangular scar remained on her shoulder area.

HC addendum.

Source: Roberto Malini, UFO Italia.

Type: G

Location: Rochester, Pennsylvania.

Date: October, 1944.

Time: Late night.

On a cool October night, the Radnor family was all asleep in their home; a farmhouse in the country outside of Rochester, Beaver County. A loud crash and sudden flash of light disturbed the chill night air. The family tumbled out of bed. They had all heard the sound and seen the bright flash of light outside their remote home. Mrs. Radnor huddled the children together as Mr. Radnor pulled on his pants and boots.

Something was going on outside and he planned to find out exactly what. He hurried downstairs and pulled the door open. Mr. Radnor froze in surprise. Standing on the other side of the door was a small figure about four and a half feet tall. The figure was humanoid and robed, but unlike any human that he had ever seen. About fifteen feet away to the left were five more figures of similar size and appearance; however, these figures were wearing "luminous, brown metallic suits," according to Mr. Radnor. These beings also glowed softly.

Mr. Radnor would later describe the figures, saying, "Their heads were quite large. Their arms were long with long thin fingers." He recalled that they had slits for mouths, and they seemed to exude a soft light from around their bodies. The robed figure seemed to be the leader and he stepped forward. Mr. Radnor backed away as the figure approached. Two of the five other beings stepped forward and followed the robed figure into the house, after which they led Mr. Radnor out into the night. Mr. Radnor found himself walking through the darkness behind the three beings.

They took him to a large craft of some sort that was sitting near the farmhouse. Mr. Radnor felt dazed, almost as if the incident was happening to someone else. He would not remember anything else until morning, when he awoke in his bed badly shaken. He glanced around the room but everything seemed fine. "It had to be a dream" he told himself as he sat up in bed. Mr. Radnor tried to shake off the terrible dream. He couldn't even explain why it was terrible, other than that it seemed so real. It simply had been a bad dream. Suddenly Mrs. Radnor let out a strangled cry, "*David what on Earth happened out there?*"

Mr. Radnor ran down the stairs in the half light of early morning and found his wife staring out a window. He looked out, feeling certain that he wouldn't like what he was about to see. About twenty five feet from the house was a large circle burned in the grass. The burned area was a perfect circle over twenty five feet in diameter. It hadn't been a dream after all.

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark, *'UFO Encyclopedia Vol. 2,'* and Patty A. Wilson, *'UFOs in Pennsylvania.'* Type: C or G?

Comments: Early WWII humanoid report describing possibly gray-type humanoids or a variance thereof.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Puerto Peñasco, Mexico.

Date: October 21, 1944.

Time: 11:30 p.m.

A small detachment of military road builders had been camped near the Pinacate craters on a survey crew. On the above night, two of the men showed up in a truck outside the small "clinic" of Dr Martiz. Both were said to visibly shaken and after waking, the doctor brought him out to the back of the truck. Inside the rear of the truck on a small table was laid out the badly injured body of an apparently dead "extraterrestrial," which Martiz started to examine. He took one photograph of the body and put the camera back into an overhead cabinet.

The two men left to return to the survey crew, leaving the doctor alone. Before long there was a knock at the door and Martiz, thinking the men had forgotten something, quickly opened the door. Soldiers burst in, wrapped the body in sheets, questioned the doctor and then left, telling him that it was a "government matter." The body was described as short with a large oval shaped head large black oval eyes. Nothing of the body, soldiers, or survey crew was ever heard from again.

HC addendum.

Source: Puerto Peñasco UFO Society, Mexico.

Type: H?

Comments: Intriguing report; unfortunately there is only one source of the event. There is no independent confirmation of this event.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Casar De Palomero, Caceres, Spain.

Date: November, 1944.

Time: Night.

Several local residents reported seeing a large luminous sphere that landed in a field several times. During one of the reported landings, L. Antonio Pichol reported seeing a floating humanoid figure wearing gold coveralls and a helmet; it seemed to lack arms and suddenly disappeared in plain sight. Four other witnesses reported seeing the bronze-colored figure. Other residents reported seeing a luminous sphere flying over

nearby Caminomorisco. The humanoid was known in the area as “tio de bronci” (the bronze stranger).

HC addendum.

Source: Iker Jimenez, *‘Encuentros La Historia de Los Ovni En España.’*

Comments: Rare WWII humanoid report, recently uncovered by the source.

Type: C?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ritoniemi, Ruovesi, Finland.

Date: November or December, 1944.

Time: 1:00 p.m.

An 11-year old girl looked out the window of her home and saw two 130-140 cm tall strange beings coming from the nearby small forest. They carried what appeared to be miner’s torches and walked stooped in deep snow. Their faces were somehow diffuse. The girl told of her observation to her father and sister and they all went out to the yard to obtain a better look.

In the field where the humanoids were walking there were some ploughs covered with snow. When the humanoids came upon the ploughs they seemed to converse among themselves by using “ringing” like sounds. Then they turned around and walked back to the small forest.

The next day the girl talked about her observation in the school to a boy who was her next-door neighbor, who lived on the other side of the small forest. The boy then stated that he also had seen the humanoids, and drew a picture of some kind of flying vessel, which he said the humanoids had entered and flew off. Some days later, the girl went to investigate the footprints that the humanoids had left on the snow. They were round marks, unlike the marks left by normal shoes.

HC addendum.

Source: Heikki Virtanen, Finland.

Type: B

Comments: World War II humanoid report.

Location: Beveren, Roesalare, Belgium.

Date: Winter 1944.

Time: Evening.

The witness was coming back home after fetching some milk at the nearby Sommers farm, and when she was walking down the main road she noticed some swift peculiar movement from behind the hedge of the nearby Belgian cemetery.

Suddenly he saw a strange vehicle of a silvery-metallic color that was partially transparent, hovering about one meter above the road. He could see red, blue, yellow and white colors flashing from the object; also inside there were colored lights. It had three light sources underneath emanating a dazzling light towards the road. It also made a strange zooming sound, unlike a car engine.

He noticed a dark being inside, but things were going so quickly, he couldn't make out any details. It was too close to the witness and moving too fast. The witness suddenly became frightened and jumped into a patch of tall stinging nettles beside the road. Then the vehicle passed by and flew into a field and suddenly seemed to dissolve in plain sight. It didn't even stop, it just vanished, and extremely frightened the witness ran straight home.

His mother did not believe him and he was sent back to the Sommers farm again to get milk. At the farm, Mrs. Sommers told the witness that other locals had also seen mysterious objects and those who came forward were arrested or shot by the Germans.

HC addendum.

Source: George C. Andrews, *'Extra Terrestrial Friends and Foes.'*

Type: A

Comments: Early type "A" occupant report. Belgium had its share of humanoid reports in 1954 and some in 1973.

1945

Location: Barrio Lavadores, Vigo, Spain.

Date: 1945.

Time: Morning.

Young Julio F. went out to fetch some water from a nearby public water fountain and had gone inside the covered toilets area when he was astounded to see two strangely dressed figures that appeared to be talking among themselves. One of the figures, the one closest to the witness, seemed to be pointing at something with his left hand. He was described as having long black hair and beard, and wearing a white tunic-like garment.

The other figure was completely baldheaded and had large staring eyes. He also wore a tunic like garment. Both had large slanted eyes. As Julio stared at the figures, he overheard one of them say, *"Don't worry it is just a child."* Seconds later they both vanished in plain sight of the witness. Frightened, the witness ran back home without obtaining the water.

HC addendum.

Source: Carlos Fernandez, Gaceta Ovni.

Type: E

Comments: Who were those two strangers? And what were they discussing in a public bath? The entity with the long black hair and beard has been reported after this incident, in Italy and Spain and possibly Brazil and Canada.

Location: Sheffield, South Yorkshire, England.

Date: 1945.

Time: Unknown.

A slow moving object; 25-35ft in diameter, approached to within 75 yards of the witness at 50ft altitude. Through a large transparent blue-green window, two seats could be seen, on which were sitting men about 5'10" tall, with short hair, wearing one-piece suits. The witness was identified as a 25-year old male named Harrison.

HC addendum.

Source: Tom Cassinelli, *Northern UFO News* #21.

Type: A

Comments: Early type 'A' report of human-like occupants seen onboard a UFO.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Tal Tal, Antofagasta, Chile.

Date: 1945.

Time: Unknown.

A man named Carlos Cardenas and the rest of his family, reported seeing a metallic "bowl-shaped" object fly over their house. In the large large oval-shaped windows, were what appeared to be "children" waving at the family.

HC addendum.

Source: Archives of Robert Othmar Vettiger, Chile.

Type: A

Comments: I am thinking the family thought that they were seeing children onboard the craft due to the size of the figures?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Okinawa Island, Japan.

Date: 1945.

Time: Various.

According to reports, American troops reported seeing strange humanoid beings in the sky, often near military installations. These flying humanoids were mostly sighted around the time of the bloody battle for Okinawa in 1945. These beings were described as having large, leathery wings like a bat yet seeming to be mostly human in other respects.

The flying humanoids were mostly solitary, although there was at least one occasion when more than one was spotted together. Whatever

the creatures were, they were mostly reported as being silent and shy, keeping their distance and never really coming close enough to see a lot of details. Despite this, it was often reported that the eyewitnesses had the unnerving feeling that they were somehow being observed by the enigmatic creatures.

HC addendum.

Source: mysteriousuniverse.org

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ordzhonikidze, Caucasus, Russia.

Date: 1945.

Time: Unknown.

Local resident Georgiy Mukachov suddenly encountered three strange entities outside his home. All three were dwarf-like, about 120-130cm in height and moved very fast, using rapid motions. Their demeanor was described as peaceful. The humanoids were dressed in tight-fitting suits, with belts, gloves and boots, which appeared part of the suit. Their heads were totally covered by round helmets and huge oval-shaped tight-fitting dark goggles covered their faces, they had small protrusions on top of the helmets. They had very wide shoulders, as if they had small covered “wings” on their backs. In the place of the mouth on their helmets they had a long slit-like opening. They also had some kind of straps that joined the coveralls to the elbows, ankles, wrists and the neck area.

The witness was stunned, as the humanoids seemed able to disappear and appear at any given moment. They eventually vanished and did not return.

HC addendum.

Source: Anton Anfalov quoting *Komsomolskaya Pravda* newspaper, Moscow, October 15, 1996.

Type: E

Location: Gmina Mstow, Poland.  
Date: Circa 1945.  
Time: Various.

An older, respectable gentleman claimed that on several occasions he had encountered a bizarre dog-like creature while returning home. The creature would stand on a crossroads on two legs as if waiting for him. The entity seemed like a dog; but it wasn't a dog. The witness described it as quite large with huge, glowing yellow eyes. The eyes weren't like those of a dog but were human like. The man always received the impression that the entity was trying to tell him "something" but could not. He emphasized that it almost acted like a human. (It isn't known how many times the man encountered this bizarre entity).

HC addendum.

Source: Ayman Cielebia woe\_@vp.pl

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ramitelli, near Campomarino, Molise, Italy.  
Date: 1945.  
Time: Morning.

A 62-year old man, a laborer by profession, says that one morning he was out hunting with his dog when they came upon a strange object resembling a "spinning top" sitting on the ground. The object was equipped with a dome on top and it measured 8 meters in diameter. On either side of the object stood two beings of small stature (160cm) dressed in chocolate-brown rubber-like suits. The UFO was at a distance of about 200 meters from the hunter.

The witness says that he did not perceive any noise, or odors coming from the object. Intrigued, and always accompanied by his dog, the witness approached the object but the strange beings, using quick "feline-sprints," boarded the object which took off shortly thereafter. The man searched the area where the object had landed but failed to find any "abnormalities" of any kind on the ground. He never experienced any fear, only curiosity. Even his pet dog never showed any signs of distress.

HC addendum.

Source: [www.ufomolise.it/index](http://www.ufomolise.it/index) citing UFO Study Group of San Martino de Pensilis

Type: B

Location: Toscana, Italy.

Date: 1945.

Time: Afternoon.



An Italian sailor onboard the battleship 'Duilio,' that was anchored at the port, looked up from his post on the ship's bridge at something that attracted his attention. From a distance he saw what resembled a formation of migrating birds flying in a "V" formation. The sailor reached for a pair of binoculars and was treated to an unexpected sight. The "birds" turned out to be flying humans endowed with powerful wings, heading toward the battleship in a steady glide.

Their faces were entirely human, and the leader, occupying the vertex of the "V," appeared to be engaged in conversation with his companion to his right. The massive wings were strangely motionless, and their legs ended in powerful, three-toed claws. Their bodies were entirely covered in feathers except for their faces. The witness ran to obtain additional witnesses, but when he returned, the creatures had predictably disappeared.

HC addendum.

Source: Scott Corrales, *Unsolved UFO Sightings*, Fall, 1995. Type: E  
Comments: Pre-Arnold report indicating the existence of winged man-like creatures. This group differs in the fact that they appeared to be feathered. (!) This incident is also in Tambellini's book '*Aliens in Italy*.' Interestingly, in his book '*From the Ashes of Angels*,' Andrew Collins describes similar beings reported in the ancient pre-biblical times, which were said to have been the original "fallen angels" race.

Location: Rio De Janeiro, Brazil.

Date: 1945.

Time: Afternoon.

Lucy Gallucci had gone to read alone by a local artificial lake located near the hydroelectric dam. At that time it was a very picturesque and isolated area. As she read, she suddenly felt a presence and found a man standing in front of her, looking down at her with a smile and a tranquilizing air. He was of rare and outstanding beauty and seemed to irradiate a brightness, and an aura of peace.

He looked like an ordinary human but later, upon reflection; Gallucci noticed that there had been many ways that he was different. His clothes were very simple, close-fitting and attached to his shoes. His forehead was very wide but not because of baldness. His hair was sparse, white rather than blond and smooth. He looked young and had slightly pointed ears, lobe less. His eyes were impressive of an indefinite color, somewhere between yellow and chestnut brown and seemed to reflect the green of the vegetation surrounding them. He looked like if he had no need to shave nor did he have eyebrows; and she believes he had no lashes either. He was of thin and delicate built. His voice, though not deep, did not sound feminine.

She asked him where he was from and whether he lived nearby. He replied that all of us belonged to the place where we were and that the concept of nearness or farness did not depend on distance but on the speed with which we were able to move. He also spoke on how human beings originated on Earth. He spoke about the grandeur of the "Universe" of the possibility of the existence of life similar to our own on many other planets. Among other things he mentioned was that civilizations had come and gone on earth. Wars and cataclysms had changed the face of the earth and that of humanity. And that humanity had regressed. As it became darker, Lucy Gallucci left and did not bother to obtain the stranger's name. She did not see him again.

HC addendum.

Source: Irene Granchi, *'UFOs and Abductions in Brazil.'*

Type: E

Comments: Early Contactee-type report. The being resembles in many ways those that Adamski and some of the other American Contactees reportedly encountered. He also resembles the humanoid called "Ashtar Sheran" by some Contactees.

Location: Foligno, Perugia, Italy.

Date: 1945 (1946?).

Time: 5:00 p.m.

A 19-year old man was returning home, when he saw a hat-shaped object hovering over his own house which then landed on the roof with four “telescopic legs.” In the bell-shaped upper part of the object, a “door” opened and a kind of ‘dwarf’ appeared; seemingly making some gestures towards the young man. The man went into the house to call his wife, and when he came outside the object was taking off.

HC addendum.

Source: Paolo Fiorino, *UFO Universe* Oct/Nov 1991, and Maurizio Verga  
'When Saucers came to Earth.'

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Columbus, Ohio.

Date: 1945.

Time: Evening.

A woman carrying cartons from a storage shed looked up to see a huge metallic cigar-shaped object hovering overhead. The object had a protruding ramp on one side and large lighted windows. Several moving human-shaped figures could be seen inside. The witness ran into the house and locked herself in the bathroom and did not see the craft depart.

HC addendum.

Source: Lillian Crowner Desguin, *'UFOs Fact or Fiction.'*

Type: A

Comments: Another early type 'A' report, again with human like occupants seen onboard.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Mataquescuintla, Jalapa, Guatemala.

Date: 1945.

Time: 5:00 p.m.

Candelaria Hernandez had been washing clothes in a river called “Las Poses,” when she heard a deafening noise. Looking up toward the sky, she saw something flying very fast and abruptly; “like a burning bullet,” over a cypress grove that still grows at the site. The object then crashed behind the trees. Soon after that she saw what resembled several “children” walking towards the river near where she was. She noticed

that these “children” ran into the cypress forest that was dark because the sun had already set, and hid in the jungle area. Having collected all the clean clothes, Candelaria was preparing to return home when somebody told her;

*“Miss Cande, come and see the dummies that fell from Heaven. They are behind the stables, where the horses are trained and they are all burned, disfigured, dead and it smells like burned rubber.”* However, she refused to go and feeling very tired, she picked up the laundry and started the long walk home.

The next morning as she prepared breakfast, she heard a commotion outside and saw troops and soldiers walking towards the forest. Later the soldiers returned from the forest the same way they had gone; together with what she thought was a group of “Americans or Germans.” Then the Chief of Police who was a friend of Mrs. Hernandez approached her, holding an aluminum box and told her to see the little “Martians” that had fallen from the sky. She saw three of them, about 50cm high, and appeared to be burned beyond recognition. The police then took the metallic box away.

HC addendum.

Source: Dr. Oscar Rafael Padilla Lara, *UFO Files* #4.

Type: H

Comments: Early recovery report not too well known in the literature. If true, the US government appears to have been involved in this incident. The summary does not mention anything about the recovery of an object.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Delaware, Oklahoma.

Date: 1945.

Time: Night.

Two ladies; part of a skywatch program during WWII, were trained to spot enemy aircraft. On this particular night they saw a bright light which eventually got close enough for them to see that it was a silver saucer-shaped object. There were several bright lights and it was “beautiful.”

Both were then contacted by the occupants of the “spaceship.” They were taken inside and showed an area that was very bright and full of beautiful lights. The occupants of the craft asked one of the women if she wanted to go with them; she said yes. But they replied that her “spacesuit” wasn’t ready yet. (?)

HC addendum.

Source: <http://mufoncms.com>

Type: G

Comments: There is no exact description of the occupants but they appeared to have been of the “human” type variety. The date is also approximate.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Khadzhal-Mahi, Dagestan, USSR.

Date: February, 1945.

Time: Unknown.

A military motorcade consisting of numerous trucks and automobiles, was returning home through the mountains to the Dagestanian town of Buinaksk, filled with military supplies. As soon as they passed the small village of Khadzhal-Mahi, several of the drivers spotted a strange humanoid entity standing round one of the curves.

The entity was similar to a tall, round-shouldered (stooping) man with a small egg-shaped head and very long arms. The body of the stranger as well as the face was covered in short, dense dark brown fur. When the entity spotted a row of approaching trucks that had unexpectedly appeared from behind some rocks at a curve; it appeared confused for a moment and then froze in place, unmoving. Several of the soldiers in the convoy grabbed rifles and machine guns but the commander of the motorcade succeeded in preventing them from shooting at the strange entity.

Meanwhile the entity suddenly reacted, placed its hands on its head and uttered a loud squealing, mumbling sound and ran towards the nearby rocks. Incredibly as the entity approached the rocks it seemed to dissolve into thin air. Several of the soldiers had run after the strange humanoid but it had vanished without a trace. The commander of the convoy was one General Major Zelimhan and its chief of staff was Grigoryan.

HC addendum.

Source: Oleg Somov in; ‘Impossible’ (Ne Mozhet Byt) Moscow #1, 1990.

Type: E

Location: Zakarpattya region, Ukraine, USSR.

Date: February or March, 1945.

Time: Morning.

A local woman, Mariyka (Mary), living in a local village near the River Uzh, had gone into the forest to fetch some firewood. Sometime after that, amazed villagers saw her running from the forest emitting terrible screams, "*Oh bad trouble. Trouble! Help me, help me!*" All her clothes were torn to rags and she was apparently injured, bleeding and with numerous bruises. She then fell to the ground and began to tremble as if in a fever induced seizure.

Her relatives and neighbors gathered around her then heard her mention something about a "white ape" that had attacked her. Mariyka constantly repeated, "*White ape, white ape.*" Despite attempts to make her give additional information as to what had happened, all she could do was stutter and stammer, showing evidence of shock. As her conditioned worsened, an elderly local woman, a known healer was called to assist her, but she could not help her either but did manage to interrogate her. But all the unfortunate Mariyka could say was that she had met a strange bipedal white hairy ape that had attacked her.

The villagers decided that she had met the devil. Mariyka died two months after her strange and unfortunate encounter. Remarkably the elderly healer was also found dead, strangled in her home, and the doors of her wooded house torn open. Shortly before the incident, local villagers had observed strange sparkling round objects flying low over the elderly healer's house.

Local militia and then possibly NKVD (secret police) units arrived at the village to conduct an investigation, but the frightened villagers of the previous Hungarian territory seized by the Soviet Army in 1944, did not cooperate.

HC addendum.

Source: Andrew Zabava (Janefarlz) Ukraine.

Type: E or F?

Comments: One in a number of documented cases outlining attacks on humans by unknown entities.

Location: Bergen-Belsen, Germany

Date: April, 1945.

Time: Daytime.

The 26-year old witness was a prisoner at the infamous Nazi death camp and his job consisted of burying the countless dead bodies. One day as he was removing dead bodies from a pile, he discovered a peculiar body with a strange luminescent glow around it. He pulled the body to one side so he could take a better look. The body was about 7-ft tall. His skin was a "dark tan," he had short-cropped red hair. His ears were pointed upwards and the upper halves were covered by red hair. His eyes were big, round and yellow with no whites and no visible pupils. His body tissue was firm, and he had ridge-like teeth. The being's body was warmer than the rest of the others.

The being was apparently dead and his clothing was covered with something resembling green paint. Making sure no one was watching, he pulled off the pants and discovered two holes that looked like bullet wounds, one on the thigh and the other in the abdomen. Upon closer inspection he realized that the green paint-like substance was actually the being's body fluids. He hid the body in the hope the camp's doctor would be able to examine it later.

Later that evening, the witness spotted a huge saucer-shaped craft hovering over the camp. He could feel vibrations coming from it. The object had an orange light around its edges and an orange spotlight came sweeping down over the area from the bottom section of the craft. It was apparently searching for something. The craft stayed for a few minutes then it departed straight up through the clouds. The next day when he looked for the body, it was missing.

HC addendum.

Source: Kristina Wennergren, *UFO Universe*, summer 1996. Type: H?

Comments: Very low weight report, but otherwise intriguing. There have always been rumors circulating that during WWII the Germans recovered crashed UFOs and their crews.

Location: Near Reneve, France.  
Date: About April 20, 1945.  
Time: 6:00 p.m.



A priest out gathering mushrooms was kneeling on the ground when he saw a little man 6-7 inches tall walk hastily by, within a foot of him, look up at him, and then disappear into a thicket. He was wearing a dark red coverall leaving only his head free, ending in mittens and boots.

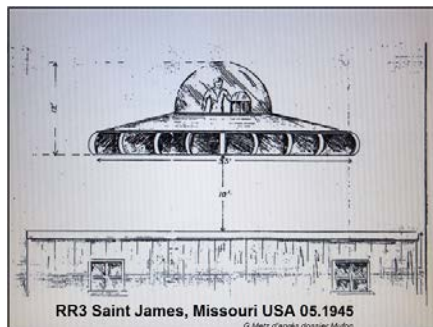
Projecting an inch above his head was a pointed stick like a sharp knitting needle. His face was that of a robust man of 70-75, with gray hair and a scanty beard; the priest could see that he was out of breath and afraid. He left no tracks.

HC addendum.  
Source: Henry Jean Besset.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: St James, Missouri.  
Date: May, 1945.  
Time: 10:30 a.m.



Hearing a loud humming sound, the witness looked up to see hovering above his garage, a 10m diameter metallic domed disk. Inside the clear dome, he could see a humanoid occupant looking out. The witness watched the craft for over 3 minutes as it hovered about 50ft away. Soon the object left the area, following the contours of the terrain.

HC addendum.

Source: Richard Hall, *'From Airships to Arnold. A preliminary catalogue of UFO reports in the early 20<sup>th</sup> century.'* Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: La Codosera, Badajoz, Spain.

Date: May 27, 1945.

Time: 3:00 p.m.

Young Marcelina Barroso Exposito, accompanied by her cousin Augustina Gonzalez, was sent to the nearby market on an errand by her mother. They had walked about 3kms when they arrived to a field called; "Chandavila," when Marcelina noticed what at first appeared to be a dark form on top of a nearby tree about 60 meters away and to the right of the road. She ignored it but on her way back she was thinking about what she had seen and thought that it was possibly still there. She felt an inner force pulling her towards the location of the tree. As she approached, she was stunned to see clearly outlined and surrounded in luminous beams, what she believed was the "Virgen de los Dolores," hovering in front of the tree trunk.

The enigmatic figure floated, standing upright in profile, looking towards the town. She was surrounded in numerous points of light, was wearing a black cloak, stamped with stars; she was clasping her hands. And according to Marcelina, the Virgin's face was beautiful and seemed very sad. The strange vision suddenly vanished and Marcelina immediately ran towards town, still accompanied by her cousin Augustina who strangely had not seen anything. At first she remained silent, but soon she told her mother what she had seen. Before she knew it, the whole town knew of her encounter.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.historiadelacodosera.es/chandavila.htm>

Type: E & F

Location: Taganrorg Bay, Sea of Azov, Rostov region, Russia.

Date: Summer 1945.

Time: Daytime.

I. Chebotaryov was alone fishing for his family's meal and was about to return home, when he watched a "giant plate" descend from the sky. The saucer smashed into the water causing a strong impact, and creating a fountain of water spray all around the witness, which totally soaked him. The plate was about 5 meters in diameter; its hull was metallic reflecting the rays of the sun. Incredibly the witness felt no fear. The disc had descended on a sandbar, slightly covered by water only several meters from which, the boy had been fishing.

Suddenly, bubbles appeared around it and a "man" came out from the disc. The man was dressed in a silvery overall. He "jumped" from the top of the disc and approached the witness. He stopped at about 5 meters from the boy. His head was completely hidden under a non-transparent oval-shaped helmet, and he had something resembling a large "can" behind his shoulders made of a dark-toned material resembling tinted glass. The alien was holding a blue stone on one of his hands and had a small sac dangling from his chest area.

Both witness and alien stood frozen for about 3 minutes. The alien was stubbornly silent, so the witness patience gave out and he asked the stranger if he was from the moon. After a long pause, the alien spoke in pure Russian language,

*"No I am from another planet."*

*"What is the name of your planet?"* the witness asked. Apparently the alien ignored this question and again after a rather long pause, he said;

*"Many surprises await "terrestrials," and they will be happy for them."* Curious, the boy asked;

*"Please tell me about your planet."* The alien ignored this question also and he pointed to the disc and proposed;

*"If you want; come into my ship and soon you will be in my planet."*

At this point the witness became concerned about the proposal, knowing that his family awaited him for dinner and that he did not know if he would ever return from the "trip." He answered in a loud voice;

*"I do not want to fly with you, and I want to go home. My mother waits for me there. We are going to eat fried fish for dinner."* And he pointed to the bucket filled with fish. The alien answered;

*"It's a pity that you do not want to come."* After this he turned his back and walked back to his disc.

At this moment the boy was surprised to notice that the alien was not wearing any footgear. He appeared to be barefooted his long feet ended in long toes, similar to humans. As the alien approached his ship, he told the boy he could tell people of the encounter but warned him that no one would believe him. He then bade goodbye and climbed into the disc and

vanished inside. The object rose up, hovered briefly and then it submerged into the water, just like a submarine. At this point the witness took his bucket and went home.

HC addendum.

Source: Aleksey K Priyma, *'UFOs Witnesses to the Unknown,'* Anton Anfalov. Type: B

Comments: Very interesting early contact report. Notable is the fact that the alien appears to have removed his footwear before entering the water. The second source indicates the possibility of some kind of underwater alien installation under the Sea of Azov where there have been other reports of objects submerging into the waters.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Lumanda, Estonia, USSR.

Date: Summer 1945.

Time: Evening.

A local farmer watched a saucer or bell-shaped craft land in a field. Two humanoid figures exited the object. "Their faces were like birds." No other information.

Source: I. Volke, UFO-Paevikud.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Abesville, Missouri.

Date: June, 1945.

Time: Night.

A woman sitting with a baby in a shack near the town, heard a loud scratching at the door. Opening it, she was terrified to see a huge cat-like beast standing upright and staring at her. It had a long tail and huge teeth. She slammed the door and spent the next few minutes listening to it trying to break in.

The following night it returned and again attempted to enter. When it left, she notified the neighbors and dozens of them scoured the hollows trying to find it. Several got brief glimpses and one even got a shot at it. One man claimed that the creature sprang at his truck and crashed against it several times, apparently trying to get in.

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark and Loren Coleman, *'Creatures of the Goblin World.'* Type: E

Location: Laroya, Almeida, Spain.

Date: June, 1945.

Time: Night.

Several locals reported instances of apparent spontaneous combustions that burned farm animals, pens, the source was undetermined. The fire would appear and disappear in front of witnesses. Lights were seen in the air around the same time, these lights would suddenly appear in bedrooms and living rooms of witnesses. The civil guard investigated the events and also witnessed the strange fires burn everything in its path.

Several bright white spherical lights appeared to accompany the fires. Some of the witnesses reported seeing a short thin humanoid figure that floated within one of the bright glows. It appeared to have large glowing eyes. It was seen several times hovering above the ground, totally encased in a bright glow or "fire." After a few nights everything stopped and the strange creature was not seen again.

HC addendum.

Source: Chris Aubeck, *'Return to Magonia.'*

Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: La Codosera, Badajoz, Spain.

Date: June 4, 1945.

Time: Morning.

Nine days after her first experience, Marcelina Barroso Exposito again encountered the holy "Virgen de los Dolores," who told her to return in the afternoon; that she would have to perform "a sacrifice in front of all who would come." Marcelina obeyed and before almost a crowd of one thousand townspeople (both Spanish and Portuguese) she performed what those present termed to have been "an ecstatic march" which brought a lot of attention to the location.

Apparently as she stood about 70 meters from the chestnut tree she saw the Virgin hovering up in the blue sky, and according to Marcelina the Virgin began descending slowly towards her and then hovered in front of the chestnut directly across from Marcelina. The Virgin told Marcelina to get on her knees and told her not to fear that nothing would happen to her. She commanded the girl to go towards her on her knees telling her that a protective layer of grass would prevent her from scratching her knees.

At this point Marcelina began moving swiftly on her knees among the astonished crowds who moved to one side as she came through. Her mother upon watching the spectacle, fainted. Marcelina remained in this

position next to the chestnut tree for 10 minutes. At this point she saw a sort of vision as the chestnut tree appeared to open up and a beautiful church-like building adorned with bright lights appeared. On the altar of this church sat the Holy Virgin Mary. The Holy Virgin commanded Marcelina to wet her fingers with the Holy Water and sanctify herself; an act which was seen by all those present (however they did not see the Virgin or the church).

Moments later, the Holy Virgin approached Marcelina and asked her if she wanted to go with her. Marcelina immediately replies, "*Yes my lady, immediately.*" The Holy Virgin smiled at her, hugged her and kissed her forehead, Marcelina felt the Holy Mantle of the Virgin touch her face. She then told Marcelina that in order to commemorate this, a chapel in her name should be built at this location. After coming out of this ecstatic state, Marcelina talked to her friends; seemingly oblivious to what had just occurred. Her knees were checked and not a scratch was found on them.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.historiadelacodosera.es/chandavila.htm>

Type: E & F

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Castelo Branco, Portugal.

Date: June 16, 1945.

Time: Early dusk.

Several children were taking a short cut through a wooded area on their way to a local fruit market, and as they were walking through a short clearing before entering the wooded area, one of them pointed out a dark "spot" hovering still in the sky. The group watched for a bit but then became bored since the object didn't move and they continued on to the market. As they walked away, they looked back and the object was gone. four hours or so later they returned using the same route. It was early dusk and the moon was already clearly visible. They saw a horse grazing or waiting by a tree.

The horse suddenly grew aggressive and ran around in circles before collapsing. The children ran toward the horse and that is when one of them noticed that a dark object was hovering just above the trees. It gave off a buzzing sound that made their teeth hurt. The object appeared to be trying to descend but could not find a clearing big enough so it rose back to the sky about 100ft and emitted a beam of light. The beam radiated off the trees and then disappeared.

Some seconds later the children noticed an 8ft tall spindly being standing in the clearing just 20ft before them. Some of the children were

frozen with fear and could not move and appeared to be paralyzed. Only two of them were able to move. They attempted to drag the horse towards the trees but it was too heavy, so then they tried to pull their friends but they all appeared frozen and unable to move. The being approached the group of immobilized children and appeared to inspect them, while the other two hid in terror in the bushes.

Thankfully the being retreated back towards the clearing and the beam of light from the hovering object shone on him and he disappeared. The craft soon also left. The other children then were able to move again. Because of their fear, the witnesses were unable to clearly describe the humanoid. Only two of the witnesses remain alive today.

HC addendum.

Source: MUFON UFO sighting reports, Portugal.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Inner Mongolia.

Date: August, 1945.

Time: Unknown.

Soviet fighter pilot Vasiliy Yegorov reportedly went down in this remote region; luckily he was able to exit his burning aircraft before it crashed. Exhausted and hurt, he lay in the brushwood and apparently fell asleep. Soon Yegorov awoke, feeling a strange sensation, unable to move his arms or legs. After raising his head he noticed that his body was tied down with semi-transparent tape. He could hear sounds around him resembling the twittering of birds. He was then surrounded by several small monkey-like humanoids armed with knives.

Yegorov was then taken by hundreds of these small humanoids who introduced themselves as belonging to the “Khanyangi” tribe. Vasiliy noticed that these small men were no taller than 45cm. He could not remember how many years he lived among them in underground labyrinths. Sometime in 1959, Yegorov found himself above ground after a powerful thunderstorm where he was found by Mongolian cattle breeders. It turned out that he had been listed as dead in The Soviet Union. Yegorov tried to tell authorities about the dwarfs but no one wanted to hear him. Strangely, after medical X-rays of his skull were conducted it was revealed that Yegorov had apparently undergone a trepanation of his skull approximately 15 years ago.

HC addendum.

Source: UFOLOG.ru

Type: G?

Comments: There is no further information about this fascinating report.

Location: Near San Antonio, New Mexico.

Date: August 20-25, 1945.

Time: Morning.

Two young boys; Remigio Baca 9, and Jose Padilla, 7, reportedly came upon a long wide gash in the earth, with a manufactured object lying cockeyed and partially buried at the end of it, surrounded by a large field of debris. They believed then and believe today that the object was occupied by distinctly non-human life forms which were alive and moving about on their arrival, minutes after the crash. They reported their findings to Jose's father, Faustino Padilla, on whose ranch the craft had crashed.

Shortly thereafter, Faustino received a military visitor asking for permission to remove the crashed object. Early that morning both Baca and Padilla had set out on horseback to find a cow that had wandered off to calf. Soon they moved into terrain that seemed too rough for the horse's hooves, and Jose decided to tether them, minus bridles, allowing them to graze. He had spotted a mesquite thicket, a likely place for a wayward cow to give birth, and they set off across a field of jagged rocks and Cholla cactus to take a look. They took refuge under a ledge above the floodplain, protected somewhat from the lightning strikes that suddenly peppered the area.

The storm quickly passed and as they again moved out, another brilliant light, accompanied by a crunching sound, shook the ground around them. It was not at all like thunder, another experiment at White Sands? No, it seemed too close. They thought it came from the next canyon, adjacent to Walnut Creek and as they moved in that direction, they heard a cow in a clump of mesquites.

Sure enough it was the missing cow, licking a white face calf. After checking the cow and the calf, both boys decided to eat lunch and as they did, Jose noticed smoke coming from a draw adjacent to Walnut Creek, a main tributary from the mountains to the Rio Grande. Ignoring their task at hand the two boys headed toward it, and what they saw as they topped the rise "stopped us dead in our tracks." There was a huge gouge in the earth as long as a football field, and a circular object at the end of it. It was barely visible, through a field of smoke. It was the color of the old pot his mother was always trying to shine up, a dull metallic color.

They moved closer and found the heat from the wreckage and burning greasewood to be intense. They retreated briefly to talk things over, cool off, sip from the canteen and collect their nerves, worried there might be casualties in the wreckage. Then they headed back to the site. That's when things really got eerie. Waiting for the heat to diminish, they began examining the remnants at the periphery of a huge litter field.

Reme picked up a piece of thin, shiny material that he says reminded him of "the tin foil in the old olive green Phillip Morris cigarette packs."

It was folded and lodged underneath a rock, apparently pinned there during the collision. When he freed it, it unfolded all by itself, he refolded it and it spread itself out again. Reme put it in his pocket. Finally they were able to work their way to within yards of the wreckage, fearing the worst and not quite ready for it. "I had my hand over my face, peeking through my fingers," Reme recalled.

As they approached, they saw movement in the main part of the craft. Strange looking creatures were moving around inside. They looked under stress. They moved fast, as if they were able to will themselves from one position to another in an instant. They were shadowy and expressionless, but definitely living beings. Both boys felt concerned for the creatures, but did not want approach any further. They appeared child-like and not dangerous. But both boys were scared and exhausted and it was getting late.

The boys backtracked, ignoring the cow and the calf. It was a little after dusk when they climbed on their horses, and dark when they reached the Padilla home. They told Jose's father what they had found. Faustino Padilla said, "*We'll check it out in a day or two.*" He thought it could have been something the military lost and they should not disturb it.

Two days later accompanied by Eddie Apodaca, a state policeman and family friend, Faustino Padilla and the two boys went over to the crash site. As they topped the ridge they noted that the cow and calf had moved on, probably headed for home pasture, then they walked a short distance to the overlook. For a second time, Jose and Reme were dumbfounded. The wreckage was nowhere to be seen.

Puzzled, the group headed down the canyon nonetheless and suddenly "as if by magic" the object reappeared. From the top of the hill it had blended into the surroundings. The sun had been at a different angle and the object had dirt and debris over it, which Reme speculated someone might have put it there after the crash. Apodaca and Faustino led the way to the crash, and then climbed inside while Jose and Reme were ordered to stay a short distance away.

There was no sign of the little men. But incredibly the huge field of debris had been cleaned up. The main body of the craft, however, remained in place with odd pieces dangling everywhere. Both boys were then warned by Faustino not to tell anyone about the crash. The two men, now in their mid to late 60s, still have a piece of the craft and know where other parts were buried by the military.

HC addendum.

Source: Ben Moffett, *the Mountain Mail*, Socorro New Mexico, November 2, 2003. Type: H

Location: Lutto, Finland.

Date: Fall 1945.

Time: Night.

Helge Lindroos was wounded in the war on July 7, 1944, and as a result of a shell splinter he lost his vision. Many well-known ophthalmologists saw him including Dr. Lovgren but none could do anything to restore his eyesight. However one night in the fall of 1945, three white-robed beings entered his house. They examined him with lenses and different colored lights and told him they would restore his sight, so that he could help other people since he had been 'selected' for such a task. The beings resembled ordinary people and behaved as such.

The only strange thing was that when they departed they did not use the door, but went through the wall of the house. Shortly after this visit, Lindroos regained his sight. Some doctors could not believe that this had taken place. Somewhat later his right arm was also healed, a bullet had damaged the scapula. Since then he has enjoyed excellent health. (He would have further contacts).

HC addendum.

Source: UFO Information 1975, number 1.

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Aubisque region, Pau, Pyrenees, France.

Date: November, 1945.

Time: Evening.

The mayor of a local small village was approaching his home when the lights and the engine of his Renault vehicle both died at the same time. At about 100 meters away, the witness noticed in a field, a 'strange disc-shaped device' resting on supporting crutches. It was completely surrounded by a purple-colored haze; looking like a sheath whose thickness did not exceed one meter.

At one extremity stood three or four figures, which because of the light, the witness could not distinguish in detail. They turned back to the object and without the witness knowing how, they entered it. The object then noiselessly departed. The witness was then able to re-start his vehicle. The next day he found that the bumper of his car was magnetized so that small metallic objects were attracted to it. Later, his car so strongly adhered to a lamppost by which he had parked that he experienced difficulties in moving away.

HC addendum.

Source: Jean Sider, translated by Franck Boitte.

Type: B

Location: Pepin, Wisconsin.

Date: November, 1945.

Time: Late night.

The witness who lived in an isolated rural area had gone out to get a bucket of water from the well and as she grabbed the well pump handle she heard some loud thrashing sounds coming from the woods. Suddenly a bright light engulfed her and she could not move. She could hear a very loud buzzing sound and could see the trees heaving violently back and forth.

The light suddenly disappeared and the witness now was able to run home. She felt a feeling of dread as the trees still rocked back and forth. Her children joined her as she saw a dark figure run across the yard. Moments later loud scratching noises came from the back door. As she ran to the kitchen, a humanoid with a large "leering" face looked at her through the porch screen. The face appeared to be glowing, and the eyes were large and yellow; it was grinning and had white teeth and a large mouth.

The porch door was then pushed opened and the humanoid entered the house; it then began banging things around and yelling in an unknown language. Out of nowhere a small red fireball now appeared and began flying through the house making a crackling sound. Moments later a tall dark figure entered through the back door, the witness then fainted. Her children that were apparently unharmed, later awakened her. Large footprints were found around the outside of the house.

HC addendum.

Source: Peter Guttilla, *Saga* UFO Report, July, 1978.

Type: C?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Provincetown, Cape Cod, Massachusetts.

Date: November, 1945.

Time: Late night.

On a chilly evening in 1945, the phone rang at the police headquarters. It was the first of several rapid fire phone calls reporting a phantom skulking through the Bradford School's fenced in yard. Sgt. Francis Marshall headed out fast, thinking this might be the first real break in the case; he knew the schoolyard had a 10-foot fence all the way around it. And it was only one way in or out. If he hurried, Marshall would be able to trap the Phantom.

With their headlights off and their sirens silent, two cruisers pulled up to the entrance of the schoolyard. One officer stayed outside the fence while three others; flashlights in hand; converged at the entrance. Then

they entered, one by one. Soon they saw a figure, right in a corner, squeezing into a tightening triangle of a fence and four police officers advancing in a line. At this point Sgt. Marshall got his first and only good look at the phantom. It was huge and appeared to have a face covered with a silver painted mask.

As the police officers closed tighter around him, the phantom held his ground. Hands on hips, he glared back at them. When Sgt. Marshall warned him not to move, the phantom just laughed. In a final demonstration of superhuman bravery and skill, the black clad figure turned and, with one mighty leap, soared over the 10-foot fence and vanished. Nothing remained but the echo of a scornful laugh fading into the night.

HC addendum.

Source: Joseph A. Citro, *'Passing Strange.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: El Gasco, Caceres, Spain.

Date: November, 1945.

Time: Late night.

Local peddler; Antonio Picholas, was sleeping out in an open field by a bonfire on a very cold night. At the time he had been cooking some "castañas" in a pot when he suddenly heard a blood-curling scream coming from the nearby wooded ridge. It sounded like a very deep-toned human voice and it appeared to be approaching to the witness location.

He stood up and turning around he was confronted by a strange human-shaped figure wearing what appeared to be a shimmering bronze-like metallic suit. The figure had a large egg-shaped head and thick arms that hung straight down very close to its body. His head was covered by a metallic helmet and had what appeared to be epaulets on his shoulders, the entity appeared to glide just above the ground as it landed, just a few feet from Picholas. The strange entity again emitted a terrifying scream very close to the witness.

Terrified, Picholas could not move a muscle and could only stare at the entity, which stared back with large glowing eyes; the witness now also noticed that the entity wore tall metallic-like boots. In a state of shock and panic, the witness experienced a sudden seizure and began vomiting blood clots. At this point the entity's bronze suit seemed to dim as it floated slowly away, disappearing into the distance.

Two other men from nearby El Casar de Palomero saw the same or similar entity around the same date. They also experienced severe panic. Picholas apparently never fully recovered from his terrifying encounter

and soon after the incident he apparently committed suicide by jumping from a local bridge.

HC addendum.

Source: Iker Jimenez, *'El Paraíso Maldito'* (Cursed Paradise) Type: E  
Comments: Noted aftereffects, seizure, vomiting blood, and apparent suicide.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Provincetown, Cape Cod, Massachusetts.

Date: December, 1945.

Time: Afternoon.

The four Janard children, Al, Joey, Elanore and Louie; were playing in the yard of their home on Standish Street. Suddenly little Elanore announced that a bear was crouching on a sandy hill nearby. Knowing there were no bears on Cape Cod, Al; who had endured a terrifying confrontation with the phantom once before; recognized the strange creature that watched them from the hill. Vaguely visible amid the thick covering of fog, the black figure began crawling downhill, directly at the children. Since the parents were away, the four young Janards had to face the fiend alone. They raced into the house and armed themselves with knives, rolling pins, and whatever else they could find.

Suddenly, they froze as the doorknob began to turn; its metallic grate seemed to fill the house. Fearing the phantom would be on top of them any second, the children tried to conceal themselves, all the time aware that the door was not locked. The phantom continued to rattle the doorknob and to make heavy breathing sounds, but for some reason he didn't come in.

Louie grabbed a bucket and tiptoed up the stairs. He filled the bucket with hot water from the sink and snuck out an upstairs window onto the roof above the front door. When he was able to see the black figure below, he took aim and dumped the water, then ducked back inside. His brothers and sisters heard the splash and a startled gasp. At this point the tall dark figure retreated into the night and was apparently never seen again in the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Joseph A. Citro, *'Passing Strange.'*

Type: E

Location: Forchet, Saskatchewan.

Date: December 23, 1945.

Time: Evening.

A family and many others had gone (by sleighs) to a Christmas concert and were enjoying the event when a very handsome stranger, whom no one knew, came in. He looked like a bit like representations of Jesus Christ. When the concert was over he was missing. Nearby outside, as they went to their sleighs, was a large ball of light with spikes of light, the bottom of which extended to the ground. It was very brilliant.

HC addendum.

Source: Michael D. Swords, *'Grassroots UFOs.'*

Type: C?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Flint, Michigan.

Date: December 24, 1945.

Time: Evening.



The witness was waiting in his vehicle at the intersection of S. Saginaw St and Union, facing the Rialto Theater, waiting for the light to change, when he felt a very strong sensation that came over him and his eyes were drawn to two people standing under the light post across the street. This couple exerted a strange pull on him, with his eyes becoming attuned to theirs. He stood magnetically "transfixed," unable to move and unaware of his surroundings.

At last his mind became completely attuned to theirs, and his eyes seemed to pierce theirs and vice-versa. Telepathically he was told that they were "Teros." He decided to walk over to them, while he searched for the right words to start a conversation. Try as he may, his body would

not respond to what he wanted to do. In those few seconds as they passed close to him, their eyes did not waver right or left, and their thoughts left a mark in his mind. They seemed to say, "*Guard your thoughts from unfriendly rays.*" He was stunned and speechless as he watched them go up the street with the crowd of Christmas shoppers.

At that moment, he was again able to move, just as they seemed to merge into the crowd and disappear. The witness describes the male "Tero" as about 6'3" tall and about 175lbs. He appeared thin and lean, yet with physically strong limbs and structure. His nose extended down and curved, but it was extremely long. His attire was of the early 1920's, all in differing shades of gray. His hat was extremely large for his head, which made the witness think that there was some kind of mechanical device connected with that hat, and that somehow it was attuned to his hands, which were resting in the pockets of his long overcoat.

The other figure was that of a female with deep, black orbs, which seemed to penetrate into the witness thoughts. Her face was small with a delicate nose, mouth and chin, which made her eyes very predominant. Her skin was of a beautiful olive color. She wore a coat of dark brown that reached below her knees, and her stockings were of the old cotton style. Her hat was very unusual, looking like a lampshade of a deep purple felt, and her small purse was the same color. She wore brown gloves having her arm linked through the arm of her companion, staying very close together, as if to keep warm.

HC addendum.

Source: Charles A.

Marcoux.<http://www.softcom.net/users/falconkam/teros20.html>

Type: E

Comments: The type of entity reported here appears to the prototype of the current "Men in black" types. In this case the humanoids are reported in the "subterranean" civilization context.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: An island off the west coast of Ireland.

Date: December 25, 1945.

Time: Unknown.

The witness was standing on the shore in a blizzard, waiting for a boat to return to the mainland, when a silver dome with a square base descended from the clouds and landed on the water. It was surrounded by purple lights and made a whirring noise like a drill. It rose again and landed in a field, crushing two cattle. The top slid up, and two humanoids with "squarish legs," wearing gray black rubber suits, came out. One of

these walked to the shore and onto the sea, where he placed a large phial. The other fired a red ray at a cow, burning through it.

A farmer's dog came up, barking; the humanoid pointed "a box with lights and antenna" at it, and the dog, apparently hypnotized, walked up to the UFO and was put on board. Five or six similar craft streaked overhead. A mist then enveloped the craft and both beings "floated" up into it. One noticed the witness and waved at him; he ran from the scene. The farmer advised him to tell no one about the experienced.

HC addendum.

Source: *Northern UFO News* #31.

Type: B

Comments: If true, this case illustrates an early and direct link between cattle mutilations and UFOs. Very bizarre case.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Fourmile, Kentucky.

Date: December 26, 1945.

Time: Night.

A mine explosion in the Belva Mine trapped several men. When they were rescued, some of the men insisted that they saw a "door" in one of the walls open, and a man dressed as a "lumberjack," emerged from a well-lighted room. After assuring the men that they would be rescued, the strange visitor returned to the room and closed the door.

Other similar accounts have been reported during mine disasters, such as the one at a Shipton Pennsylvania mine where similar "lumberjack" or "telephone linemen" type of men have been seen, suggesting that they exist in another time-dimension, possibly explaining why they "knew" the outcome of the disasters.

In some cases the strange "workmen," as if taking the role of guardian angels, had offered trapped men unusual "lighting" to keep them out of the dark and in other cases as with the Shipton disaster, "astral visions" accompanied the visits of these fourth dimensional visitors.

HC addendum.

Source: Pineville Kentucky newspapers, circa December 26, 1981-January, 1982.

Type: E?

<http://unusalkentucky.blogspot.com/2010/11/belva-mine-disaster.html>

# 1946

Location: Aylesbury, Buckinghamshire, England.

Date: 1946.

Time: Unknown.

A man walking along a country road sighted a huge dome-shaped structure on a field across from him. As he watched, several glass-like doors seemed to open and shut. The witness approached the object and saw several men in silvery suits, apparently working around the object. One saw him and was heard to say, *"How did he get here?" "His clothes are at least 100 years old?"* Two of the men then seized him and dragged him inside the object. He managed to break away and ran through some doors. He ran for a while, turned around and the craft had disappeared.

HC addendum.

Source: Norman Oliver, *Quest UFO Magazine*, Vol. 11 #4.

Type: G

Comments: There is an implication here that the supposed aliens were visitors from the future, could this be a possibility?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Northwest suburban Detroit, Michigan.

Date: 1946.

Time: 3:30 a.m.

Mrs. Mary Ackerman was awakened one morning by a brilliant light shining into her bedroom, and got up to see what was causing it. Looking out of her window, she saw a large luminous oval object, having a transparent band encircling it, hovering at very low altitude above her neighbor's backdoor yard.

A humanoid being was seen inside the object, through the encircling median band, although none of his features could be distinguished. The UFO then quickly rose into the sky out of sight in seconds.

HC addendum.

Source: Bernard Delair.

Type: A

Comments: Pre-1947 entity report. No more specifics are known on the humanoid.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Kenjeran Beach, Surabaya, Indonesia.

Date: 1946.

Time: Afternoon.

The daughter of a local fisherman reported seeing two strange short “Oriental looking” figures, who at first she mistook as Japanese, walking on the beach. However, upon being spotted, the two figures ran into a round metallic flying craft which had landed on the beach. The girl watched the two figures entered the craft, however she did not stay to see what became of the strange object and ran back home.

HC addendum.

Source: R. J. Salatun, ‘Metaphysical study club,’ August 22, 1999, in BETA UFO Indonesia.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.

Date: 1946.

Time: Evening.

A local peasant named Pavel Gusev, was returning to his village from a nearby lake when he suddenly saw several “green men” and one “woman” standing among them, the green woman wore a long skirt. Suddenly he felt a powerful vibration on the ground that almost toppled him over, he then ran home.

When he approached his house he noticed the strange alien woman standing nearby. He entered the house and immediately felt sick. Local residents reported that such ground “vibrations” were periodical in nature, and apparently caused by underground alien activity. Other locals reported encountering similar greenish humanoids around the environs of the village.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A. Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group, *'Chimeras of Location X'*, Anton Anfalov.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Bribie Passage, Queensland, Australia.

Date: 1946.

Time: Night.

Harry reported seeing a six-foot tall being in a silvery astronaut-like suit that walked in the front door and came into his bedroom, while Harry's wife remained asleep. At this point, the being placed his hand on Harry's head and ruffled his hair. The witness felt calm during the encounter.

HC addendum.

Source: Keith Basterfield.

Type: E

Comments: Repeater witness, Contactee type case.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Stratford, Connecticut.

Date: 1946.

Time: Night.

Thomas C. Smith, working as a mechanical engineer at the Chance-Vought plant, saw in a guarded hangar, a streamlined saucer-shaped craft, khaki colored; a few inches thick at the edges to about two feet thick at the pilot's cockpit, which had a bubble window allowing the pilot to look forward and down at the ground. He saw a humanoid pilot get in, and lay down flat. The craft rose a few feet, hovered, and then disappeared into the darkness. It had two propellers and rudders in the back.

HC addendum.

Source: CNI News.

Type: B?

Comments: Report leaves open the possibility of an experimental aircraft, very few "alien" characteristics noted here.

Location: Olivenza, Badajoz, Spain.

Date: 1946.

Time: Night.

Two women saw what they described as a large cone-shaped object encircled in flames that landed about 100 meters from the house. Afraid, they watched from the window as two humanoid figures began walking around the object. Several minutes later, the humanoids re-boarded the object, which then took off, emitting a loud buzzing sound.

HC addendum.

Source: Iker Jimenez, *'Encuentros La Historia de Los Ovni En España.'*

Type: B

Comments: Early report describing a landing and sighting of entities. I suspect that there are many more of this cases that have not been revealed yet by the witnesses.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Sobinka, Vladimir region, Russia.

Date: 1946.

Time: Night.

The daughter of a retired KGB officer reported that during the summer of 1980, while the Olympic Games were taking place in Moscow, her father had returned from the games in a very nervous and excited state, carrying a box of vodka, and several Western articles including different types of cigarettes, which included Newport Menthols. She was surprised since her father never smoked.

After downing a couple of shots of vodka, he told her that back in 1946 while he had been an internal affairs officer in the city of Sobinka, one day some soldiers brought him a strange person who appeared to be in shock and could not speak and could only look around him as if stunned. After being searched it was found that he carried a number of enigmatic documents and items with him, he had a "Western" style lighter, and strange cigarettes with the an unheard brand called "Newport menthols." (brand introduced in 1957)

He carried some sort of identification in two languages; Russian and English that gave his name as Pokrowski, date of birth 3-1-1972, in Murmansk, with a document date of 2008 good up to 2009, the officer was in shock as he saw a color photograph of the stranger; under the photo it stated that he was a resident of the NATO occupational area Norwegian Zone.

At first they thought the stranger was a spy but they were not sure. They called the district branch of the military police but soon received a

call that stated that the stranger should be sent directly to Moscow without any further ado. He was soon picked up by secret agents and the KGB officer did not see the stranger again. A few days later he was made to sign a sworn statement that he should never reveal any details of what had occurred.

It was years later, after almost having forgotten the strange incident, the witness was strolling along the Olympic Village in Moscow when he came upon a Western style kiosk with several cartons of Newport menthol cigarettes.

HC addendum.

Source: Kaleidoscope NLO #6, 2004, Uforaport Poland.

Type: E

Comments: Have we here documented proof of a visitor from our future? Theoretically it is apparently possible to travel into the future but not into the past, but some documented cases make you wonder.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Chojnice, Poland.

Date: 1946.

Time: Night.

Prisoner Jan Makowka reported being visited at dawn by a shining white figure wearing a phosphorescent robe that asked him if he wanted to see his mother. He agreed that he wanted to see his mother and he flew home from the Chojnice prison. Somehow he flew through the walls, accompanied by the shining figure; he could see houses and chimneys below him.

After awhile he was standing in his family's courtyard. His dog recognized him; it seemed happy and was wagging its tail and wanted to jump on Jan's chest. But its paws just penetrated air and it seemed scared after that, it curled up in his kernel and began to howl. Jan wanted to see his horse and he visited the stable. When he approached the horse, he thought that it would die in terror.

Suddenly he found himself in the house, looking at everyone sleeping, he could see his mother sleeping, and he could also see his aunt and uncle. He moved back and accidentally nudged a bottle with paraffin waking up his mother who screamed, "*Jesus, Janek probably died because his ghost is here!*" He then went away accompanied by the shining figure and appeared once again in Chojnice. This apparently occurred on several occasions.

HC addendum.

Source: NPN ORG Poland.

Type: F?

Comments: Out of body experience?

Location: Near Wilcannia, New South Wales, Australia.

Date: 1946.

Time: Late night.

Soon after, George Nott and his family moved into a long abandoned property near this town, they heard thumping sounds in the ceiling. Doors swung open, objects flew, and so many pebbles fell on the roof that they “sounded like a heavy shower of rain.” At the same time as these classic poltergeist phenomena, huge human like tracks appeared in the yard and a large, very irate hairy ape-man began to invade the house, once trying to drag Mrs. Nott outside. Not surprisingly, the family soon moved to an out station.

HC addendum.

Source: Tony Healey, *‘High Strangeness in Yowie Reports.’* Type: E

Comments: Another report showing a clear connection between paranormal phenomena and “Bigfoot” type creature reports. Also clear aggressive behavior on the part of the entity.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Isaklinsk area, Samara region, Russia.

Date: 1946.

Time: Various.

According to local villagers, from the nearby forest ravines emerged some strange “people,” described as very human-like but wearing blue coveralls somehow resembling those worn by sailors. Thus the local residents began to call the strangers “sailors.” Some of these “sailors” even visited the villages in order to barter with the collective farmers for bread and milk.

They spoke very bad Russian, mangling the words. The strangers offered strange tiny cigarette lighter-like objects that lit up with a strong flame at the slightest touch, and bottled “sweet” water. There is no record as to what happened with the bartered items or when the “sailors” stopped visiting.

HC addendum.

Source: OSTUFO, Moscow, Russia.

Type: E

Comments: I am not saying that there is a connection her with the Sobinka case but is interesting that these “sailors” had strange futuristic lighter-type instruments. Also for those UMMO supporters it is interesting to note that these strangers bartered for milk and bread, just like the so-called Ummites in 1951, in Andorra.

Location: Barrio, Utuado, Puerto Rico.

Date: Early 1946.

Time: Morning.

Several children that were out playing in the front yard, noticed a three-foot tall gray-skinned figure approaching from some nearby woods. It had a large head, huge black eyes and long thin arms with slender, delicate fingers. It wore a tight-fitting brown one-piece suit that covered it from neck to foot.

The being stood at the front door and at that moment all the witnesses became paralyzed and unable to move. The being stared at the witnesses for a short time and then ran into the woods. Moments later as several of the witnesses ran after it, a fiery red sphere shot out of the woods and disappeared into the sky.

HC addendum.

Source: Jorge Martin, *Enigma* #23.

Type: C

Comments: Early “gray-type” entity report, which is indeed rare when a study of such reports is made, the gray type entity appears to be a very recent phenomena.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Riviere-Ouelle, Quebec, Canada.

Date: January, 1946.

Time: 6:30 p.m.

A man named Primeau spotted a human-like figure about “70 years of age” with wrinkled skin and wearing a gray outfit with a helmet and visor. He saw the figure from a window in his home. There was a moon-like luminosity above the stranger. Later Primeau spotted a strange object floating near the moon.

HC addendum.

Source: Marc Leduc, CASUFO.

Type: E

Location: West of Flagstaff, Arizona.

Date: January, 1946.

Time: 12:00 a.m.

Mike Pisula; 20, of the Coast Guard, was driving with a friend; Fred Cooper, through the mountains west of Flagstaff. It was cold, the road was very slippery, and there was fog that his headlights could penetrate for only 3 yards. Nevertheless he found he was driving very fast. From then until 10 the next morning he can't remember anything. At that time he found himself apparently hanging in the air 1000ft above and 1000ft behind the car, watching himself drive it. He somehow came back into the car, and nothing further of an unusual nature occurred.

Under hypnosis, 32 years later, he remembered that the car had stopped in front of a "Mexican hat" that covered the whole road. Under the "hat" were two "mechanical eyes" looking like diamonds. Then three beings emerged and glided toward the car, their bodies leaning forward at a 45 degree angle; they did not seem to have any feet. Around their heads was a radiant glow. The next thing he remembered was the car "being put back on the highway," and himself being "put down," the next morning.

HC addendum.

Source: Dr. James Harder and Douwe J. Bosga.

Type: G?

Comments: Another possible abduction report. Not too much is known about this case.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Off Piombino, Livorno, Italy.

Date: April, 1946.

Time: Unknown.

Anglers saw a fiery object; flame like, descend over their boat. A strange figure, described as resembling a demon or devil-like was seen briefly coming out of it. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Paolo Fiorino, *UFO Universe* Oct/Nov, 1991.

Type: B?

Comments: What do source or witness describes as a "devil" like entity? No other information is given on this intriguing case.

Location: Angelholm, Sweden.

Date: May 18, 1946.

Time: Evening.



VAKTEN UTENFOR LYSGLOBEN GIR GÖSTA  
TEGN TIL Å STANSE, MENS ARBEIDENE  
MED Å REPARERE SKIPET PÅGÅR INNENFOR LYSGLOBEN.  
GÖSTA KUNNE SE HVORDAN DET  
GIMSTRET DER LYSBUEN NÅDDE MÅKEEN

Walking through woods in the evening, Gosta Carlsson (a prominent man in Sweden) found in a clearing; a 16-meter disc shaped object with a cupola with oval windows and above which was a 5-meter periscope like mast. Beneath the disc was a big oblong fin stretching from the center to the edge, and two metal landing legs. Around the edge were a lot of holes, like those of a turbine. On the mast hung “something like a lampshade” from which flowed a pulsating purple light.

Beside the craft, 30ft from Carlsson, stood a slender man in white close-fitting overalls, who raised his hand in warning, and several others, some of whom had apparently just finished repairing a window; 11 persons in all, including four women. None spoke. They wore short black boots and gloves, black belts, and transparent helmets; the men wore black caps, the women had “ashen-colored” hair. The guard wore a black box on his chest. All were brown, as if sun-tanned.

One of the women came out of the cabin, went to the edge of the “wall of light,” and threw something beyond it, with a laugh. (The object, retrieved by Carlsson, was siliceous and “showed nothing exceptional” on investigation.) There was a smell resembling ozone. Carlsson went back to the shore, intending to approach the object from the other side. He saw a bright red light, and the object slowly rose above the treetops with a corona of red lights from the “turbine” holes, and a whining sound. At 400-500 meters it wobbled a bit, the red light changed to purple, and the object went off at tremendous speed. A ring and marks of the fin and legs remained, visible in aerial photographs of 1947 and 1963.

Carlsson thought it was strange that when he had approached the object, everyone turned to look at him. It was as if he was expected, but not wanted. On top of the craft, by one of the windows, there was an

additional three men; evidently occupied by some kind of task. Right next to them, but below, he saw two more men who were assisting and inside the light circle. Turned towards him there were three girls. All dressed the same way, in the same white dress, boots and belts. All the beings that were inside the light wore a transparent face mask.

When he was about 10 meters from the craft and maybe 7-8 meters from the 'guard post.' He could see that the men and women working on the craft had normal earthly features and the women, or rather girls, had light or auburn colored hair, cut and managed in a modern manner. The men's hair, Gosta never saw, because of the black hoodie they wore, similar to a diver's outfit. On the hood there was something similar to earplugs and it looked like the men were talking to each other via these without moving their mouths.

Suddenly something happened, the man who was standing outside the light, which whom he now understands was serving as a sentry, did a perfect stop sign with his raised hand. It is a sign that cannot be misinterpreted and Gosta stopped. The guard then pointed an object resembling a "folding camera" at Gosta and Gosta got the impression that he is about to take a picture of him. He thinks he heard a crack from the flashlight that he wore on his head that he had turned off, but didn't check.

He was about to take one more step closer to the visitor, but the visitor again raised his hand and Gosta heard a cracking noise from his flashlight. He stopped and the guard walked around the craft, always on the outside of the light, while the men and the girls continued to work around the cabin. It was possible that there were additional 'sentries' at the rear of the craft according to Gosta. Suddenly a girl with dark curly hair stepped down the ladder of the craft; in her hand she held what looked like a bag, and handed out cups to the men and girls. Everyone stopped to work and started to drink out of the cups.

Meanwhile, Gosta got the urge to step forward again and talk to them, but the guard once again raised his hand in line with Gosta's face and gave him the stop (or halt) sign and everyone looked at him with 'serious' expressions on their faces. The guard also had a determined and serious look on his face, not taking his eyes off the witness for a second. When Gosta took a step back, everyone continued to work and he felt slightly relieved. Two of the girls gave him a beautiful smile and he could see their flashing white teeth.

HC addendum.

Source: Sven Olof Fredrickson, *FSR*, Vol. 18 #2.

Type: B

Comments: Early classic Swedish case. This case clearly describes human like occupants, perhaps with an arrogant air about them.

Location: Near Yuma, Arizona.  
Date: Summer 1946.  
Time: Unknown.

A reported crash of a disc-shaped craft in western Arizona, Apparently the craft was stored for some time at Yuma base in Arizona, after that moved to Wright Patterson AFB the same year. Three dead aliens of small height were also recovered.

HC addendum.

Source: Anton Anfalov.

Type: H

Comments: Source is considered an expert in crash-retrieval cases and crashes.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Johannesburg, South Africa.  
Date: Summer 1946.  
Time: 00:15 a.m.

The two witnesses; sisters Vida Goldsworthy and Mrs. Naudwin, had been to the local cinema and on their return, decided to take their dog for a walk before retiring to bed. They gained entrance to the waste ground behind their flat by way of an area where a demolished house once stood. They released the dog from the leash and it ran to the waste ground without hesitation while the two women stood on the pavement at the entrance, chatting idly about the picture they had just seen.

Suddenly there was a loud thud, as if something had struck the ground somewhere in the darkness before them. Anxious in case an African had thrown something at their dog, they looked around. It was then that Mrs. Naudwin saw the object and drew her sister's attention to it as it hovered over the Langum Hotel by only about five feet, being therefore about 50 feet above the ground. Both women were mystified, having never before seen anything remotely similar, considered it was some new kind of military device, which was odd, but not out of place in the post-war situation.

The thing that hovered partly over the hotel and partly over the roadway behind it (some 200 yards away) was basically rounded, in the same shape of a saucer with a round ball in the center. When first seen the ball was split exactly in two by the central saucer shape. The witnesses were able to obtain a very clear view of the object as it hovered quite silently. Whether or not the "thud" they had heard was connected with the object is not known. In size it was about 25 to 30 feet across and about 15 feet high. The rim was of a brownish color while the center of the saucer was white. The central ball was a bright golden color. Having

dismissed it as a military device, the women began to lose interest. They had only watched it for a few seconds but already their gaze began to move away from it.

It was then that they noticed that the dog was by their feet and very calm. At this point they heard a clicking noise and immediately following this, the central ball began to drop down through the saucer shape with a noticeable gap, and stopped when it was directly level with the roof of the hotel. There was no visible hole through which the sphere could have passed. The underside of the saucer was clearly seen as the object itself seemed to be tilted slightly away from the women.

The ball remained in this detached position for some seconds and then there was a second loud click. The ball now moved upwards through the saucer again, although once more no hole was apparent, and finally it detached itself above the saucer. The sphere was then seen to be supported by two dark "metal" pillars. They gave off no light and it was just an impression that they were made of metal, but Vida Goldsworthy clearly recalls seeing the sky between them.

When the sphere was supported above the main body the witnesses became aware that the object was in fact rotating in an anti-clockwise direction. It may well have been doing this throughout the observation. As the ball raised itself above the main body, a further dimension was added to the mystery by the appearance of two figures. They had seemingly entered the gap below the sphere during its passage upwards through the main body of the object.

These entities were human in appearance and could have passed quite easily for ordinary persons. They were almost exact replicas one of the other. Estimated to be about seven feet tall they had fair European skin coloration. The hair was short, fair and wavy, and the beings were well built. Vida Goldsworthy described them as "very good looking."

The figures were wearing an all white uniform of some type which was gathered in the middle by a brownish belt. There were two pockets at chest height, one on either side of the tunic top, and there were pleats running down the sides. Vida Goldsworthy also feels that there was a line of buttons down the middle of the tunic top, but she is not certain of this. There was a stiff "stand up" collar at the neck. The legs were mostly obscured, as also were the sleeves, which throughout the encounter were behind the backs of the entities.

By their body angle and their posture the witnesses felt that the entities were standing on a raised surface and leaning against an invisible rail of some kind. There was a distinct impression that the beings were watching the two women throughout this phase, although they were never seen to move. The object and humanoids eventually disappeared from sight behind some buildings and the witnesses returned home.

HC addendum.

Source: John Judge, *FSR*, Vol. 24 #5.

Type: A

Comments: Another early report similar to the Swedish case (as far as appearance of entities). Human-like entities again dominate here.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Drumchapel, Scotland.

Date: Summer 1946.

Time: Daytime.

A man walking through a wooded area suddenly felt a sense of isolation with all normal forest sounds gone. He felt as if time had stopped or slowed down. A female figure then appeared. She was three-foot tall and had an ivory white complexion with large slanted eyes. The woman spoke to the witness, asking him if he recognized her. Before she vanished, she told the witness that he would someday see her again.

HC addendum.

Source: Jenny Randles, *'Abduction.'*

Type: E

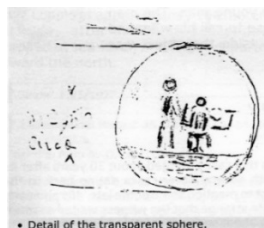
Comments: This reports clearly illustrates a phenomena connected with high strangeness reports known as the "OZ factor," which includes a feeling of isolation and silence while the encounter is taking place. The source is considered an expert in this type of reports. I considered it intriguing the questioned poised by the entity. Was he supposed to recognize her?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Bordano, Udine, Italy.

Date: Summer 1946.

Time: 6:30 p.m.



• Detail of the transparent sphere.

On a late summer day 12-year old Armando Picco was upstairs in his home, watching lightning strikes outside. Just as the rain ended, he heard a very piercing hissing noise seemingly originating from above. At first very faint, the hissing became so loud that the boy had to cover his

ears with his hands. Soon the hissing sound grew fainter and disappeared. Looking up, the boy saw a transparent object hovering over the roof of a house nearby, about 50 meters away. There was a little man inside the sphere, seated like a “helicopter pilot,” who kept his hands on a kind of “control dashboard” having yellow and red lights.

The UFO moved to the left, went behind a roof and reappeared a little bit lower and closer to the witness. Now the object appeared oval-shaped and the boy saw a second “little man” walking and then stopping next to the one seated. The second being put his right hand on the control dashboard. The entities stood on a dark floor, this overlying a lighter shaded area filled with “cables” or the like. On the left side of the object, where the second being had his hand, there was a dark spot.

The beings seemed to talk to each other and to look around. The entities were described as 1.15-1.20 meters tall, with heads larger than normal, narrow shoulders, and thin bodies, wearing “frogman” like overalls and hoods. Their faces were not entirely visible but uncovered and pale in color, similar to their hands. Soon, the object moved erratically as if it were experiencing difficulty. During the sighting the boy asked himself who the beings could be, and he claims that his “subconscious” told him; *“they come from other worlds.”*

The object then moved away slowly over some trees, and took off towards the village. There it stopped and started away again, faster and faster and now looking again like a sphere with a pale pink brightness confined to its interior. The object headed toward Cremona (a nearby village) while the witness saw light beams from elsewhere moving horizontally from right to left at differing altitudes and directed right towards the object. Now at a distance, the object seemed like a white spot of light, then turning yellow, then green-blue and finally a vivid red. At this point, it split into several pieces that shot away quickly in all different directions. The whole sighting lasted about two minutes.

HC addendum.

Source: Maurizio Verga, *‘When Saucers came to Earth.’*

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Camp Lee, Virginia.

Date: June, 1946.

Time: Daytime.

Allan Edwards was admitted to an Army hospital, and there one day he noticed an unusual man that stood out among the others. He walked over to the man to take a closer look. He described him as, “having perfect features.” The stranger had a high forehead, with fine veins showing faintly through the transparency of the skin at the temples. His

blond hair seemed to glow with an inner light of its own; its entire head seemed to be radiant. He had soft blue eyes with a perfectly shaped nose. While he stared at the man, Edwards became aware of a strange sensation as if being in two places at the same time. Later contacts proved the out of world origin of the tall stranger that said his name was 'Suder.' Edwards was to see unidentified objects in the future in different locations.

HC addendum.

Source: Timothy Good, '*Alien Base*.'

Type: E?

Comments: Contactee-like case from repeater witness. Again; early report describing a human type entity.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: High Bridge, New Jersey.

Date: June, 1946.

Time: Afternoon.

Howard Menger saw a metallic disc-shaped object land in a nearby field. Two men dressed in blue gray ski-type uniforms and with long blond hair, stepped out of the craft through an opening on the flange, followed by the same girl Menger had encountered in 1932. Although looking only about 25, she claimed to be more than 500 years old.

HC addendum.

Source: Timothy Good, '*Alien Base*.'

Type: B

Comments: Classic Contactee tale, describing supposed entities from "Venus." Some researcher's feel the cases were indeed real (at least the original one) and that the entities for some unknown reason lied as to their origin.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Dayton, Ohio.

Date: June, 1946.

Time: Afternoon.

A young boy visiting his father at Wright Field Air Force Base, claimed he caught a glimpse of something incredible through a partially open hangar door. He said it was a domed saucer shaped object approximately 20ft in diameter sitting on three legs. Next to the craft were three or four small humanoid bodies on stretchers.

The dead creatures were brownish-colored and had disproportionately large, pear shaped heads. A colonel noticed the boy

looking through the door. A short time later, the boy's father lost his job. The boy's grandfather, who was also a civilian employee at the base, reportedly confirmed that a UFO had been brought there.

HC addendum.

Source: Phillip L. Rife, *'It Didn't Start with Roswell.'*

Type: H

Comments: Early report describing a recovery of a "crashed" object and its occupants. These creatures resembled your classic "gray" but the skin color is different. Perhaps as a result of the crash?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Pasman, Dalmatia, Croatia.

Date: June 11, 1946.

Time: Unknown.

Several adults and children observed the figure of woman interpreted as the Virgin Mary, inside a cloud, who had a crown made of stars.

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Von Daniken, *'Erscheinungen.'*

Type: F

Comments: Marian vision.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Gorizia, Italy.

Date: June 21, 1946.

Time: Unknown.

Several motorists driving near this village, encountered a woman-shaped figure encased in a blue halo. Several vehicles engines reportedly stalled as they came close to the figure. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Paolo Fiorino, *UFO Universe*, Oct/Nov, 1991.

Type: E

Comments: Strange report, there is some resemblance here to Madonna or Virgin Mary encounters. More information needed on this case.

Location: San Francisco, California.

Date: July 29, 1946.

Time: Evening.

A tall man wearing a long blue or black overcoat and a dark hat drawn down to conceal his face, went to a former residence of the source asking for them. The stranger told the former landlords that he was the “man from Agharti.” He was later seen in August 5, in the Portland area; he gave the same message and was never seen again. At the time the source was involved in “Agartha” research into underground civilizations.

HC addendum.

Source: Dorothy de Courcy, *Amazing Stories*, December, 1946. Type: E

Comments: Intriguing report possibly indicating the existence of “underground” civilizations.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Brule, Wisconsin.

Date: July, 1946.

Time: Afternoon.

The 10-year old witness was staying in the house in order to cook dinner for his folks and sister while they went to load hay around two miles up the road. She remembers going to the outhouse which was behind the barn, but she had to cross the yard and driveway and go around the house to get there. Just as she was about to go around the house, she looked up and saw a cigar-shaped ship between the barn and a huge oak tree. It was the same height as the tip of the tree.

There were about three or four figures looking down over some kind of railing, and they were wearing flowing robes. They were sitting quietly when they noticed the witness. They hung over the railing slightly and motioned the witness to come. He peeked from behind the house, scared to death, and hoped they didn't see him. That's all he remembers. All of a sudden he was standing in the kitchen, his family was home and dinner hadn't even been started. He tried to tell his mother that he could not understand where the time had gone.

HC addendum.

Source: Minnesota *MUFON Journal* #36.

Type: A?

Comments: Perhaps an early unexplored abduction event.

Location: Sint-Niklass, Antwerp, Belgium.

Date: August, 1946.

Time: 8:30 p.m.

An unidentified young man saw a strange looking object, shaped like a pan, near the road. Close to the object was a small entity or being holding the branch of an Acacia Bush. The being then entered the object through some opening in its underside. The witness was terrified. Afterwards, examination of the site disclosed traces of burning on the ground.

HC addendum.

Source: H. Hus and Lucius Farish.

Type: B

Comments: Pre-1947 report describing short entity, but no additional details is given about the appearance.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Mossac, France.

Date: August 22, 1946.

Time: Various.

Multiple witnesses reported numerous apparitions of the Virgin Mary, angels and saints. The phenomenon took place for several years afterwards and occurred every 13<sup>th</sup> day of the month. (Apparently the above date is when it first occurred).

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Von Daniken, 'Erscheninungen.'

Type: F

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

Date: Late August, 1946.

Time: 5:15 p.m.

Miss Margaret Sprinkle was coming home from her work at Tinker AFB, when she looked up and saw, at about 100 yards away, a metallic lens-shaped object standing on edge, the broadside facing her. The lower right quarter was filled with a grid of 12-14 square windows, in each of which was visible the silhouette of a head and shoulders seen against a dark background. "The heads were quite round; either bald, or wearing helmets." There was no noise. After about a minute and a half, the object turned horizontally 90 degrees, and she could see that there were

windows on both sides. Then; still silently, it darted away at immense speed. Diameter of the object was estimated as 75 feet.

HC addendum.

Source: Mrs Mildred Higgins, Lucius Farish and Ted Bloecher. Type: A  
Entities reported seen onboard UFO.

Comments: Another early report describing unknown entities onboard UFO. No additional details are available on the entities, but these appeared to have had "round" heads.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Ufa, Russia.

Date: Autumn 1946.

Time: Evening.

An engineer at a local military plant; physicist Igor Yurevich Oleh, was sitting in his cubicle alone, working late into the evening on an important project. Suddenly a thin, serious looking man, about 40-years of age, confidently entered the room. He had appeared out of nowhere. Without any introduction the strange visitor told Oleh that in several days he would be arrested and charged as being an enemy of the "people" (typical during Stalin's times) and exiled.

His next words caused Igor to go into a state of shock. The strange man said; *"You are a talented physicist, and if you agree, you will be able to continue your research on the Moon. I am not joking. There you will do much for humanity. This is an ultimatum; either you agree to my proposition to leave the Earth or you will be become an "enemy of the people."* Realizing that he had no choice, Oleh had to agree, thinking about the fate of his wife and son and filled with fear larger than his own fate.

Ultimately he agreed and was taken on a spacecraft to a lunar alien base. His body on Earth was never found but the directorate of the military plant did not dare declare the important scientist missing. An empty coffin was buried in the Ufa cemetery, with only the scientist's suit inside. As was later learned from another source working at the lunar alien base, Mr. Oleh was tasked in modifying the energetic-field protection system that was to guard against large meteorites. His son Vitaly used to work for several years as a scientific research worker at an institute near Smolensk. Representatives of the lunar base apparently also attempted to contact him but were not successful.

HC addendum.

Source: Alexander Glazunov, *Svet* (Light) magazine, Moscow #11-12  
1998, *Miracles and Adventures* magazine, Moscow.

Type: G

Comments: Apparently the son was told what had really occurred by his father and notes were confiscated by the authorities detailing the incident.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Jouy-Breux, Essonne, France.

Date: Autumn 1946.

Time: 10-10:30 p.m.

The witness; 18-year old Yvette, was helping to gather apples from the family orchard. Suddenly, while rising up to take a breath, she became aware of the presence of five beings observing her without any movements or any words. She compared the beings to 'apes,' as tall as humans, with brown fur, but with human-like heads and features.

Frightened, the young Yvette screamed and then dropped her apple basket and ran away back to the house. Once alerted, her father along with a farmhand, hasten to search the apple orchard but the beings were no longer in the area.

HC addendum.

Source: *Lumieres dans La Nuit* no. 373, (investigated by Mr. Michel Rebray). Type: E

Comments: Bigfoot type creatures in France?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Cransac, Aveyron, France.

Date: September, 1946.

Time: Around midnight.

Mr. Combette and his fiancée were returning from a movie theater and found themselves bathed in a red light coming from above and behind them. They then saw an ovoid object, about 10 meters in diameter, emitting the red light and illuminated from the inside. They noticed two beings in 'space suits' inside. Suddenly the craft became dark and left in the direction of Rodez. Apparently there were eight other unidentified witnesses.

HC addendum.

Source: ANELDL and Joel Mesnard, 1995 and *Lumieres dans la Nuit*.

Type: A

Location: Raufoss, Norway.

Date: October, 1946.

Time: Night.

A family was awakened late at night by somebody banging on the front door. It turned out to be an elderly neighbor who was wearing only pajamas and seemed confused. He told the astounded family that “there were several giants” in his house and that they had “fired” thin rays of light at him. The neighbors decided to accompany the elderly man back to his house but found nothing amiss. The elderly neighbor then claimed that it was not the first time he had been visited by the giants and on other occasions he was also visited by “dwarves.”

HC addendum.

Source: Jean Sider *‘Les Extraterrestres avant les Soucoupes Volantes,’* 2007, Quoting Norwegian journal *Velgeren*, October 25, 1946. Type: E?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Budapest, Hungary.

Date: December 30, 1946.

Time: Night.

On December 20, the 6-year old witness; Joseph Nadhazi, was sleeping in a room with his siblings when he woke up to see outside the window, a huge red sphere hovering over some fields. At first he thought it was the moon, but days later realized that the moon had not been visible during the time.

Ten days later he woke up again in the middle of the night to see two bald headed figures or creatures standing next to the wood stove; clearly illuminated. The next day his mother acted strangely and did not allow him to go anywhere; apparently his parents thought that something “awful” was going to happen to him.

HC addendum.

Source: Kriston Endre RYUFOR Foundation Hungary. Type: D or E?

# 1947

Location: Island of Muck, Highland Region, Scotland.

Date: 1947.

Time: Unknown.



80-year old Alexander Gunn, an angler saw a mermaid like creature right off the coast of the island. The being was a female humanoid in appearance, and sat on a floating wooded box and appeared to be combing her long blond hair. She plunged into the sea when she noticed the witness looking at her. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Janet and Colin Bord, *'Modern Mysteries of Britain.'* Type: E

Comments: This would be the exact setting you would expect to see a mermaid. Urban legend or real encounter?

Location: Near Vilnius, Lithuania.

Date: 1947.

Time: Unknown.

Madesta Stonke was pasturing cows amid some hills when one of the cows ran away and she followed it. As Madesta came into a clearing, she was amazed to see several remotely human-looking figures standing in front of the hills. The figures appeared to be performing some kind of task. They had “demonic” appearances, were tall, and sturdy built. Their bodies covered with thick fur, and their eyes glowing red. One of the entities noticed the girl, and afraid, she ran away from the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Igor Kolomiets, Rostov-on-Don, Russia.

Type: E

Comments: Appears to be an encounter with Bigfoot or “Manimal” type creatures.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Valle De Santiago, Mexico.

Date: 1947.

Time: Morning.

A young farmer was out plowing his field when he was suddenly confronted by a very tall gaunt looking individual, that resembled an albino and with distorted features. The stranger told the farmer that he had been held captive by “humanoids” in the interior of a nearby inactive volcano.

The stranger then sketched a formula on a piece of paper which he claimed was the secret to growing huge vegetables; he then walked away and disappeared. The farmer indeed has been able to grow giant vegetables ever since.

HC addendum.

Source: *Fortean Times* #33.

Type: E

Comments: As far as I know the witness was still growing those huge vegetables in the late 70's. As far as the “humanoids” mentioned by the tall individual I don't know if there had been recorded encounters with those.

Location: Fort Worth, Texas.

Date: 1947.

Time: Daytime.

A young woman driving in the outskirts of Fort Worth saw a discoidal craft 25ft in diameter passing overhead. Jumping out of the car, she waved; the object tipped, and its occupants waved to her. The UFO then flew away in silence.

HC addendum.

Source: Peter Rogerson.

Type: A

Comments: Unfortunately there is no description of the “occupants” available.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Griffith Air Force Base, New York.

Date: 1947.

Time: 1:00 p.m.

The main witness, Jackie, her brother and cousins, had gone to a local store to get some gum and as they headed down the country road, Jackie noticed to her left what appeared to be a bright reflection, similar to a mirror being held to the sun. Being the most adventurous member of the four she went off to investigate. What she saw was a large silvery round shaped vehicle on the ground.

She approached the craft and strangely a fence seemed to have popped up from the ground that, in a few seconds, surrounded the vehicle. Her cousins tried to pull her back but a being (not described) approached her and without moving its lips, asked her what she was doing there. The being also said that they would not hurt her. From that point she vaguely remembered her brother and cousins crying.

Her next memory was of seeing her parents and her aunt walking along the road looking for them. They had been gone for 5 hours. About three or four months after the encounter, a gentleman in military uniform came to Jackie’s front door and spoke for a long time with her parents. She was told never to mention to anybody what had occurred.

HC addendum.

Source: Pine Bush UFO.

Type: C or G?

Comments: Unfortunately a description of the “being” is not given; this is definitely an unexplored abduction event.

Location: Brooklyn, New York.

Date: 1947.

Time: 1:00 p.m.

The location was in an area located on Lafayette Avenue and Cumberland Street overshadowed by the Dimes Savings Bank Building, which had at its apex a huge clock face, actually four clocks in all facing to the four cardinal points of the compass. The time was around noon as indicated by the Bank Clock's face on a Saturday when the two 14-year old witnesses, Frank and Dinky, arrived at the spot. None of the other usual crowd showed up, maybe due to other pursuits or chores at home.

They went into Joe's Candy store located on Cumberland Street and Lafayette Avenue, ordered their usual cherry cokes and tuna fish sandwiches on toast and were browsing through the magazine racks much to Joe's consternation. When the newspaper truck arrived outside with its blaring horn and screeching tires, it was the reliable delivery of the *New York Times*.

At the sound of the horn, Joe asked them to stack the newspapers in the store up against the magazine racks. Joe left them for a few minutes to run an outside errand and when he returned, he seemed perplexed about something. Frank asked him, "*What's the matter?*" Joe said, "*If you guys want to see something very unusual just go outside and look up at the Williamsburg Bank.*" Dinky and Frank thought that perhaps the clocks had gone haywire, so they went outside and looked up. What they both saw took them completely by surprise.

Above the Bank Clock and somewhat more to their side, they saw 13 objects about 100 feet above the height of the Bank Clock. It looked like a military formation of three groups of shiny silver flying saucers. The three groups of 13 silver saucers each, totaling 39, were arranged in respective diamond formations. It appeared as if all the saucers were providing protection for a saucer that was located within the center of their groups.

All the saucers were hovering as if they were on a sightseeing tour with a focus on the Bank Clock. There was a slight oscillation to their hovering maneuver and sometimes one of the craft would start to oscillate rather wildly, but would soon recover into a stable hover. Both Dinky and Frank were totally amazed by the display. Frank wondered what they come from and Dinky said that it was probably some sort of secret weapon. However Frank told Dinky that he did not think they were Army weapons and expressed his belief that they were probably spaceships.

The saucers were quite larger with a bright silver color. They were perhaps at least forty feet across and had a height of at least fifteen to twenty feet. About one quarter of the upper body protruded above the rest of the ship, which was encircled with large, clear portholes. The

saucer at the center of the three formations, maybe the “command ship,” detached itself and took up a position on the Staten Island side of the Clock (east) and then moved again to the Brooklyn Navy Yard side of the Clock and hovered there for several minutes. Then Dinky yelled, that they were probably here on Earth to check if “we had finally destroyed ourselves and wait till they visit Japan and Europe, when they see that destruction they won’t think we are so civilized.”

Then the command saucer moved again and positioned itself on their side of the Clock west, in a somewhat tilted position. The tilt favored their total view of the saucer. There were large circular portholes around the circumference of the craft. The difference now was that they could see what looked like people inside as if they were seated beside each porthole. They both started to wave at the people and they in turn waved back at them. Suddenly more people came into view as if leaning over the ones seated by the portholes to look at the witnesses and waved. The boys paid more attention to the seated people and both became aware that what they were seeing was not normal.

At one porthole there appeared a very buxom young lady who was wearing a black and white floral designed dress. The strange thing about her was that she had reptilian eyes (vertical pupils) but was normal in every other way. Dinky thought that she looked nice, but somehow she frightened him. At another porthole was a military man wearing a garrison type hat and officer’s dress coat with Captain’s bar on his epaulettes. He was also wearing a khaki neckties and shirt. He had black hair, as did the young lady. The military male was also sporting a thin black mustache.

At yet another porthole, there was an elderly balding gentleman in what appeared to be a dark blue suit and red necktie. His face was a waxen deep red and bluish color. Dinky said, “*That guy looks like a refugee from a mortuary.*” Frank agreed with that, too, and asked Dinky “what the heck were they seeing.” Two other portholes exhibited a very mature woman in a black dress with what appeared to be a lot of jewelry. She also appeared waxen like the older balding gentleman. The mature woman’s hair appeared to be dyed a light bluish color, something they had not seen in that era. In between waves at them, she was busily primping her hair with both hands.

The next porthole person really frightened Frank. He was a gentleman in a gray suit and dark necktie with a light blue shirt, but his head was skeletal. In other words it was a skull. He turned his head more to his left and it appeared that the right half was covered in concrete cement, greenish in color. Both youngsters verified with each other what they were seeing, so they knew they were not hallucinating. They began to voice some wild speculations as to the origin of the ships.

Then strangely the passengers at the portholes were replaced by young-looking blond girls. Their blond hair was tied up in tight buns,

some at the sides, and others on the rear of their heads. The blond girls were all attired in military khaki shirts opened at the neck and were waving at the boys.

They were not prepared for the next event. It looked like the whole side of a saucer opened up as if we were viewing a 3-dimensional picture or in-depth movie screen. This was the only way that Frank could describe it. Both could now see within the confines of the saucer. They observed operators or technicians of some sort all seated to the right at an oval console.

All the operators appeared to be busy making adjustments on the console, turning dials or controls, very intent at what they were doing. It seems that the boys were into the first steps of thought transference, although unaided by an audible communications. The people in the 3-D scene were all attired in uniforms. They looked like Government issued khakis. The blond man seated closest to their view had on a khaki shirt with epaulettes and khaki trousers tucked into black boots. He even wore a khaki belt. There were four operators at the console. Three were young men in their early twenties with blond hair neatly cut and combed straight back.

A girl seated at the far end of the console was attired in the same type of khaki uniform, except that she had auburn-colored hair tightly knotted in a bun at the back of her head. That was not the fashion of the 1940s; maybe more like the 1930s or earlier. The console operators all seemed to be conversing, leaning back and forth to check each other out for whatever type of adjustments were necessary. Frank told Dinky that he didn't think they were U.S. military. Dinky added that they were probably one of the few people at the time that had seen something like this. Frank wanted to ask questions but it seemed that he could only converse with Dinky.

Then on the left side of the interior of the ship, both observed a very tall man standing against the left wall facing them. Along his right side there was what appeared to be a large chalkboard mounted on the wall. The man was at least seven feet tall or more. His hair looked very short, curly, blond, trimmed very neatly high in the front and tapered off to the back of his head. He was attired like the other males with his pants neatly tucked into his black boots. The boots did not show any laces. In comparison to the others, his belt was black, wide leather with a plain, rectangular brass buckle. Both boys thought that he must be the commander of the ships.

Then they saw an equally tall woman who was standing in front of the blackboard in a position that did not obstruct their view of her male counterpart. She was attired in the same type of khaki shirt, opened at the throat. She sported an ankle-length chestnut colored full skirt. She had auburn-colored hair, except that it was full, hanging down to her shoulders. She also had on a black leather belt exactly the same as the

Commander's. In her left hand she held what looked like several white paper sheets. With her right hand she was making some type of inscription upon the blackboard with simple chalk.

The script was unrecognizable to the boys, other than the fact that she was writing backwards, starting at the right upper side and continuing down to the bottom of the board. She would then again start at the top and work down moving right to the left across the page Oriental style; Dinky stated that it reminded him of hieroglyphics at the Museum of Natural History over in New York City. The script was not exactly the same as the Egyptians but it also did not look like Chinese or Japanese that they had seen in newsreels during the war.

The tall male appeared to be in his early thirties and while she wrote, he looked over at the console operators and appeared to say something to them. The operators immediately responded by making adjustments on their consoles. The tall woman then turned and walked in the direction of the operators at the consoles. Her walk was athletic with long, determined strides.

It was at this time that they became aware of what type of foot gear she was wearing. They were black boots that fit like a glove with a sensible low and wide heel. The upper part of the boot was well above her ankle. She was quite beautiful in her outfit. In fact it did appear that all the uniformed personnel were quite handsome in appearance. The console operators appeared to be much more slender and shorter than the Commander and the woman, who was perhaps second in command. The tall woman seemed to be engrossed in making notes upon the papers that she held. She would return back to the blackboard and inscribe additional script upon it. They also noted that at times she would appear to make a mistake with her chalk and would use the edge of her right hand to erase her mistake; quite a human method, they thought.

At one point the Commander went over to the console operators, leaned over them as if to be correcting or making adjustments himself. He was so tall, had a big chest and shoulders with a slim waist, and move like an athlete. Then to the left side of the ship, it appeared that the civilians that they had seen before were now lined up single file.

One of the male operators was standing facing them with his back up against a large hatch-type door. He had in his hand what looked like a plain old martini glass that contained a clear liquid. First in line was the balding, older gentleman. He was given the glass and it looked like he was ordered to drink its contents and he promptly obeyed. When he finished, the blond male turned and opened the hatch from which emitted the most intense bright, white light that the boys had ever seen. The older man entered and the hatch was closed.

Each civilian in turn went through the same ceremony, even the man with the skeletal skull. They don't know how he accomplished the drink, but he poured it in his skull. It went fast until it became the Captain's

turn. They could see his full length now. He was wearing what the military of that era called "Pink's;" light-colored pants that were almost khaki. His jacket was of a color that looked like maybe a dark green, perhaps more olive green. He was wearing what was known as a Sam Brown belt, thin and coming across his right shoulder and chest connected to a typical wide garrison belt. The whole ensemble was a brown color. He seemed to be arguing with the tall blond male and it appeared that the Captain was not going to drink the liquid in the glass.

He would raise his left hand palm up, seemingly pushing the proffered glass away from him. The blond male departed and at this point the Captain turned around, looked at the boys, smiled and just shook his head back and forth as if commenting on the blond male. Then the Commander appeared and seemed to argue with the Captain, shaking his finger in the Captain's face. The Captain seemed to be clenching and unclenching his fist. He appeared to stick his finger in the Commander's chest to emphasize something and it looked like the two were shouting at each other.

The boys were waiting, half expecting the Captain to punch the Commander, as the Captain was also pretty large in stature. It appeared that the Captain definitely did not want to drink the liquid and leave. Eventually the Commander got the Captain calmed down. The Commander reached behind a small cubicle located to the right of the hatch, which they had not noticed before. The Commander produced a glass that contained the clear liquid and offered it to the Captain. This time, the Captain accepted putting the glass to his mouth and drank the contents.

The hatch was then opened up by the Commander and the Captain stepped into the intense bright light. It appeared to the boys that when a person walked into the chamber, they would take several steps up to a small platform, stand there momentarily grasping each side of the handrails. Then each person turned left, looking downward, and appeared to be somewhat hesitant before beginning to descend a stairwell, which was not visible to them other than the fact that the individual was descending.

Frank turned to Dinky and asked, *"What the heck are we looking at? Some kind of communion ceremony? A resurrection? Where did those people disappear to? Was that a symbol of a purgatory, a hell? Perhaps a resurrection? Or were they simply being cremated?"* When the hatch was opened they could almost experience the intense heat that came with the brilliance of the light.

Then their attention went back to the blackboard area of the ship in which both the Commander and his female counterpart were standing facing them. Dinky pointed at his chest and back at the ship and said, *"Take me!"* The woman pointed at Dinky and then at the floor of the ship, Dinky yelled, *"Yes!"* Then she went to the blackboard inscribed more

characters upon it and said something to the Commander. He in turn hung his head down and made a negative reply by shaking his head. Dinky now pointed to Frank and Frank made the same gesture that he wanted to board ship. The woman seemed to shrug her shoulders, moved back to the blackboard, consulted her paper notes and wrote more on the board.

She then spoke to the Commander. He again shook his head in the negative. They both seemed to converse for some length of time in which the Commander kept shaking his head in the negative. Then the woman smiled at the boys and waved what seemed to be a goodbye. This was the only time that both witnesses actually had some sort of definite communications.

Suddenly the vision of the interior of the ship vanished. They were now looking at the ship hovering in the sky. The Commander's ship moved to the center rear of the other three ships in its formation. Then the whole fleet of 39 saucers moved very slowly away from the Bank Clock and continued towards the north in the direction of Coney Island on the Atlantic Ocean and disappeared from view.

Dinky and Frank were left standing on the corner in front of Mr. Katz's Deli directly across the street from Joe Gilly's candy store. They both noted the clock on the Bank showed 1800. Dinky said that it meant that they had been out there looking at the craft for five hours. They went inside the store and Joe asked them where they have been, since he had been looking for them for quite a while.

Later a reporter for the Brooklyn News arrived and confirmed that they had been getting calls about strange objects in the sky all afternoon. However the boys refused to elaborate on what they'd seen. Others in the area had also apparently seen the crafts. For some reason Dinky told Frank to go to the Confession and tell a priest what he had seen. The priest told Frank that what he had seen were "disciples of the Devil that have plagued mankind and misdirected him down through the ages." That information really scared Frank and both him and Dinky kept the secret of what they had seen for years.

HC addendum.

Source: Linda Moulton Howe, *'Highly Strange Missing Time in 1947,'*  
Earthfiles.com

Type: A or G?

Comments: The witnesses never did go through hypnotic regression, possibly a bizarre abduction scenario.

Location: Near Espanola, New Mexico.

Date: 1947.

Time: 5:00 p.m.

Two female school teachers were driving home one early evening when they noticed a circular saucer-shaped craft about ten feet in diameter resting on the ground about 150 feet from the road. Four “little people” (about four feet tall) in overalls were milling around the strange craft. The two women were totally ignored by them. As the women drove slowly by, they looked back to see the little people vanish into the craft, and zoom out of sight. This event was told to the daughter of one of the school teachers.

HC addendum.

Source: NUFORC.

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Charcas, Las Villas province, Cuba.

Date: 1947.

Time: Evening.

The witness (involved in other encounters) was walking through an isolated field when he was suddenly confronted by a tall blond-haired and very pale man, wearing ‘new clothing’ and a pair of strange shoes, which nowadays the witness could only compare to modern day top of the line tennis shoes.

The being seemed friendly and communicated telepathically with the witness, he told the witness that ‘they’ would return later on tonight, walked away and disappeared. That same night several persons including the witness watched a huge luminous disc-shaped object slowly gliding above the farm area and then disappearing silently into the distance. (The witness was to have further encounters).

HC addendum.

Source: Personal interview with witness.

Type: D

Location: Rio De Janeiro, Brazil.

Date: 1947.

Time: Night.

Witnesses saw a low flying luminous triangular shaped craft. Inside what appeared to be a cabin, several moving figures could be seen. Around the same time, there is was an undocumented reported of a UFO landing and contact with is occupants in a place called Bom Sucesso. No other information.

HC addition.

Source: GEPUC Brazil.

Type: A & B?

Comments: Again exact description of the humanoids at Bom Sucesso is not given. Appears to be an early triangular shaped object report.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Papago Indian Reservation, northwestern Arizona.

Date: January, 1947.

Time: Around 5:00 p.m.

Two friends; W. H. (on Navy leave) and C. C. (just out of the Army), were on a jeep-scouting trip looking for desert property. It was growing dusk and while traveling on a dirt trail they encountered Air Force personnel armed with carbines. Challenged by a second Lt. they were asked for identification and their reasons for being in the area. While parked during the interrogation, WH could see other military personnel about a quarter of a mile away grouped around an object that appeared to be partially sunk into the sand. It was disk-shaped with a glassy dome on top, about 30 ft in diameter and with three landing legs. On its outer edge were two rings, which seemed to have windows in between them.

The military appeared to have just arrived at the site. There was no evidence of an encampment or of any heavy equipment, at least from their point of view on the trail. The military personnel had probably just arrived at the crash site from an air base near Phoenix. Other data indicates that the disk was dragged for a long distance and finally moved to Muroc (later Edwards) AFB where it was placed inside hangar #27. Transportation of the disk was not too difficult as a result of its size and of its light-weight nature.

Another piece of data comes from revelations of top scientist using the pseudonym of "Dr. Epigoni" who was interviewed by Ron Madeley. "Epigoni" used to work in Edwards AFB, starting in the late 60ties until 1971 or 1972, and the disk from the Arizona crash site was apparently still being kept in Edwards, at the time inside a large hangar on the surface

and apparently it was still unopened. The recovery and subsequent study of the disc was done under a covert operation named "Blue Haven."

The dome on top of the disk appeared to be made out of a glass-like material and using flashlight instruments; and four seats were visible through the dome. The disk was totally seamless.

Another witness; an air force sergeant told Reilly Crabb (president of the Borderland Science Research Foundation in Vista California) that in 1967, he had seen a disk-shaped craft stored in a surface hangar in Edwards AFB, sitting on high landing gear with sharp edges and sloping up to a domed cockpit area in the center, and was probably 25-30ft in diameter, with air force personnel in blue coveralls milling all around it.

According to Epigoni, four alien creatures were found lying down on the ground outside the disk, but the disk itself was tightly closed, with no visible entryway. The aliens were about 5ft tall, with light brown skin, dressed in silvery looking coveralls, real bright in color. Their eyes were like that of a dog, black in color, apparently covered with black lenses. They had small ears, noses and mouths with teeth. Blood samples indicated that their blood was black and very thick, like oil. The bodies were also x-rayed. They had six-fingered extremities.

The bodies were kept in a special highly secured and isolated biomedical facility in Edwards AFB beyond several decontamination rooms. Research scientists came to the conclusion that since there was no deterioration of the bodies and they were apparently not dead, they would leave the bodies intact and would not perform autopsies, since another spacecraft might come into the area, as they presumed, and rejuvenate or reactivate them and at such time they may open the disk and allow the scientists in.

Apparently these aliens have been in a state of suspended animation for many years and research personnel had attempted to enter the disk, but without any results. Presumably, as a result of at least 25-30 years of futile attempts to open the disk, the spacecraft was moved to a special underground chamber in Edwards and kept totally frozen in liquid nitrogen in a state of conservation until the day when it could be opened by a more powerful tool that would not destroy or substantially damage it. A man who allegedly saw the disk reportedly disappeared.

HC addendum.

Source: Bill Hamilton, Leonard H. Stringfield, Ron Madeley and Anton Anfalov.

Type: H

Location: Near Plains of San Augustin, New Mexico.

Date: January 7, 1947.

Time: Unknown.

A Texas man reported encountering the wreckage of an egg-shaped craft in a desert area. Inside it was the bodies of three humanoid beings with oversized heads and large, black eyes. Soon a military team showed up and warned that that he should not discuss what he had seen.

HC addendum.

Source: Harold. E. Puthoff.

Type: H

Comments: Recently additional information has come to light. The witness was only 18 at the time and was a pilot. Flying over a field, (Plains of Saint Agustin?) reflections from metal scattered around caught his eye, he thought he saw some bodies and assumed he had come upon an airplane crash. He circled around and landed on a nearby field and walked towards a rancher's house and told him of the apparent crash.

He, the rancher and his young son, started out for the site and he then told the father about the bodies at which point they turned around and took the son back to the ranch before returning to the site. He said material was scattered all over, although there was enough of the front end of the craft intact that he could tell it was "egg-shaped," with the pointed end of the egg facing the forward direction. There were three bodies (all dead) in what was left of the front end of the craft. The bodies were small (about 4') with oversize heads, no hair, and large black eyes, with no pupils. He said he pulled back an eyelid to see if there was white as in ours, but found that although it was lighter colored, there were no "white of the eyes."

Their clothing was elastic-like, no buttons or zippers. When asked about skin color, he said that it reminded him of some American Indian coloring which has a slight blue to it. Something that impressed him profoundly about the craft was its plainness on the inside. There was no food, no toilet, only a bench seat, and no buttons, levers or instrumentation. There was, however part of the wall which jutted out like a smoothly-connected table which had a slight discoloration to it, and several simple symbols on it, and above it a slightly discolored part of the wall.

Later in life when he saw touch-screen computers, he thought that perhaps that was what he was seeing, but of course he would not recognize it at the time. Although no wiring was seen, hanging from the sheared-off sections of the craft's wall were thick plastic-like threads, which again at the time were unrecognizable, but which he would now say were like optical fibers. They could not be broken by hand, but could be cut. There seemed to be a "wiring" path of these threads between the roof of the craft, down through the wall, and to a set of six coffee cup-

sized, gyroscope-like devices, evenly spaced around the floor of the craft, at wall's edge, which were mounted in gimbals that could rock in all directions.

On the roof of the craft there was a slight discoloration area with a row of dots, and a symbol beside each dot. He likened it to a solar panel. As far as the structure was concerned, he stated that the walls appeared to be porcelain-like material, one inch thick, with 0.020" metal foil on both the inside and outside. However the material including the "porcelain" was so light it seemed to hardly have any weight at all. At some point others showed up to take command of the situation. When he said that he wanted to go home, they told him he would have to stay around until at least the next day.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Chicago, Illinois.

Date: January 12, 1947.

Time: Evening.

While in an out of body state, William Ferguson felt himself traveling at the speed of light. He then found himself on the planet Mars, where he met "Khauga;" a Martian with red hair, red complexion and broad features that had the ability to float in mid-air. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark, *'Extraordinary Encounters.'*

Type: F?

Comments: Early report of a supposed visit to Mars albeit in an astral state.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Tre-Fontane, near Rome, Italy.

Date: April 12, 1947.

Time: 4:00 p.m.

Ex-Catholic turned Communist; Bruno Cornacchiola, and his three children, set off to the location since he was due to give an anti-Catholic, and indeed anti-Marian, talk, and he wanted a chance to plan out what he would say. Note this Sunday is the date of the proposed feast of Divine Mercy, and thus the apparition to Bruno happened on its eve.

They took the bus to Tre Fontane, where the shop at the Trappist Monastery was famed for its chocolate. Once there, while waiting for the shop to open at about four o'clock, after the siesta, he sat down in the shade to plan his talk, while the children played with a ball on some waste ground nearby.

At about three twenty, he was disturbed by the children shouting for their lost ball, but as he helped with the search, the youngest, Gianfranco, promptly went missing himself, Bruno discovered him in a small cave or grotto, smiling, with hands joined as he knelt and repeated the words, *"Beautiful Lady! Beautiful Lady!"*

Bruno could not make anything out, and so called first to Isola, and then to Carlo, who both came and saw the *"Beautiful Lady."* All three children were entranced, and oblivious of his shouts. He became frightened after he was unable to lift them, and called out angrily into the empty cave. Finally, in desperation, he cried out, *"God help us!"*

At this Bruno saw two transparent hands which touched his face and wiped his eyes, causing him pain. Then, he saw a tiny light in the cave which grew more luminous, as he felt an interior sensation of great joy. Finally he saw a beautiful woman, with a motherly but sad expression, wearing a green mantle over a white dress and with a rose-colored sash around her waist. In her hands she held an ash-gray book close to her breast, while at her feet he could see a crucifix which had been smashed, on top of a black cloth.

She called herself the *"Virgin of the Revelation,"* and spoke to Bruno slowly and rhythmically for about an hour and twenty minutes; he could remember every words afterwards, it was like a recording he could replay time and time again. But the children only saw her lips move and heard nothing.

Our Lady revealed herself thus; *"I am she who is related to the Divine Trinity. I am the Virgin or Revelation. You have persecuted me, now is the time to stop! Come and be part of the Holy Fold which is the Celestial Court on Earth. God's promise is unchangeable and will remain so. The nine First Friday's in honor of the Sacred Heart, which your faithful wife persuaded you to observe before you walked down the road of lies, has saved you."*

She counseled him; *"Live the divine doctrine. Practice Christianity. Live the Faith,"* while also saying, *"The Hail Mary's that you pray with faith and love are like golden arrows that go straight to the heart of Jesus,"* and, *"Pray much and recite the Rosary for the conversion of sinners, of unbelievers and of all Christians."* She indicated future conversions and cures with these words; *"I promise this special favor; with this sinful soil (the soil of the grotto) I shall perform great miracles for the conversion of unbelievers and of sinners."*

The grotto actually had a bad reputation as a place of immorality. She also spoke of future problems; *"Science will deny God and will refuse His calls."* In particular, she spoke of her Assumption in heaven, outlining her life during her eighty minute talk; *"My body could not and did not decay. I was assumed into Heaven by my Son and the angels."*

She gave him too, a secret message for the Pope; *"You must go to the Holy Father, the Pope, the Supreme Pastor of Christianity, and*

*personally tell him my message. Bring it to his attention. I shall tell you how to recognize the one who will accompany you to see the Pope."*

Finally, it was over, and after smiling at Bruno and the children, Mary turned around, walked through the wall of the grotto and disappeared. Bruno was in a daze, although the children were excited as they all made their way to the Trappist Church to pray in thanksgiving.

Before going home they all went back to the cave, where they encountered a beautiful fragrance, which was all the more surprising because its floor was covered with filth. Bruno cleared a space and used his door key to scratch this message;

*"On April 12, 1947, the Virgin of Revelation appeared in this grotto to the Protestant Bruno Cornacchiola and his children and he was converted."*

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Von Daniken, *'Miracle of the Gods,'* and; <http://www.theotokos.org.uk/pages/approved/appariti/trefonta.html>

Comments: According to source and others the witness was an ardent Communist. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Spitzbergen Island, Norway.

Date: May, 1947.

Time: Unknown.

A news story indicated that British scientists were digging up a strange aircraft that had crashed in an isolated area. Military authorities confirmed the extraterrestrial origin of the craft and indicated that they had found 17 bodies in the wreckage. Military authorities quickly silenced the story. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Todd Biggs, Phoenix Foundation, quoting Dorothy Killgallen.

Comments: Many researchers including UFO crash specialist Anfalov have discredited this report. Type: H

Location: Near Sapulpa, Oklahoma.

Date: May 15, 1947.

Time: Evening.

Frank Buckshot Standing Horse was reading his Bible under a Blackjack Oak tree at his 12-acre Christian camp when he happened to look up into the eastern sky and saw what he thought to be an illuminated airplane on a split second. He looked at his Bible verse and looked up again, saying to himself, "*that's no airplane.*" It was round like a "tire." There was an island in the loop of the creek and the thing came down slowly and landed there.

He saw a man get out and he walked around it as if to examine the object and then hurried back in. He got up to look at so curious a thing and walked toward it, suddenly he was frozen in his tracks. The object then tipped up and started for the west and was out of sight before "you could hardly say scat." His whole body trembled and Frank was then able to run to the Snell brother's house but he was not believed. (He would have later encounters and contacts).

HC addendum.

Source: Winfield S. Brownell, *'UFOs: Key to Earth's Destiny,'* 1980.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Southwest of Socorro, near White Sands, New Mexico.

Date: May 31, 1947.

Time: 9:00 p.m.

A dozen or so Indian children from the Laguna Reservation were playing around Gallup and had climbed on the water tower of the Santa Fe Railroad, enjoying a cool spot on a very hot day. Suddenly the whole sky lit up like daytime, reported one of the female witnesses, and in less than 4 seconds a "big ball of fire" glided silently over their heads northwest to southwest, disappearing in the direction of Socorro. "It was white, glowing white, like fire, as if it was burning, and had a sort of smoky film around, but it left no trail. It was big as the sun, round and absolutely silent."

A female witness named Theresa had just stuck a quarter in her mouth and became so frightened that she swallowed it. The light was so dazzling that the young witnesses had to cover their faces with their hands. Two days later all the children who sat on the water tower had blisters on their hands and arms that lasted for a week. At the same time southwest of Socorro, rancher Fred Strozzi observed a falling "meteor" bigger than a "basketball." At approximately the same time, a group of

workers, including Ralph Scheilbly, John Perry, John Jones from the Raymond Concrete Pile Company, were assembling their work at a job site outside of Socorro while on a government work project on road 60 or 2.

They were working with a large pile driver machine located in the midst of the desert. The men were very busy assembling the tools when suddenly it was like an orange sun had come up, and then it was like the middle of the day. Then there was a big explosion on the far eastern end of the Plains of San Augustin. They could now see that at a slightly tapered rocky hill something was burning. The men then climbed into their truck and headed toward the brilliant 'sun.'

The drive had taken awhile and when they arrived there it was already 5:00 a.m. They found a lot of smoke over a large area and the heat was intense. Ralph called out to see if anybody was hurt, but there was no answer. The area was full of fire and hissing smoke. The smoke soon began to clear, and the men saw a sizeable circular metal structure which had apparently crashed on one side, and it was not an airplane.

Lying on the ground were two bodies (in sight). There were broken parts where these small entities had fallen out of a big hole on the hull of the object. Slowly Ralph and the other men walked toward the small beings, but could not approach because of the intense heat. "They were very small people and did not look like us," said Ralph in 1948, to his niece Karolyn. The people who saw this were stunned. "One of the little figures moved."

At this time the fire had stopped, but the heat was still intense. One of the small beings then waved his left hand. They went closer to investigate and were shocked to see the wreckage was that of a strange craft and definitely not an airplane, which seemed to create a lot of smoke or dust around it. When the area cooled down the men were able to approach closer to investigate.

Early in the morning of June 1, 1947, Grady L. "Barney" Barnett, a civil engineer with the US Soil Conservation Service, who was assigned to the area at the time, was driving from Socorro to Magdalena when something shiny glowing afar attracted his attention. He drove off the road, to the canyon and soon discovered a disk-shaped craft which had split opened. There he encountered Ralph Scheilbly and his companions, standing near the disk.

The disk seemed to be made of a metal that looked like dirty stainless steel. When Barnett approached for a closer look, he noticed several dead bodies outside the craft on the ground. They were dressed in tight-fitting gray metallic suits. Soon 4 or 5 other people from an archeology dig joined Barnett and the others. Among them was a young student (later amateur archeologist) Larry Campbell (known as Cactus Jack) who later reported to Iris Foster (café owner near Taos) that he had found an object "round and not very big" and near it lay four small creatures. Their blood

was “like tar, thick and black” and was sticking on their silver colored uniforms.

Later at around 7:00 a.m. a military convoy from the White Sands-Alamogordo base appeared at the crash site. There were sirens, fire engines, and a large array of military vehicles. The retrieval team had promptly arrived from the nearby White Sands Proving Grounds, since radars had probably tracked the crashing UFO. The military personnel then escorted the civilian witnesses out of the area. They told Barnett and the others to keep quiet about the incident, that it was of national interest for them to get out of there and not to mention it.

According to Scheilbly, the military promptly pushed the civilian witness back from the crash site while some of the men frantically pointed out to the military that if “there were living ones among the wreckage, that they must be helped.” Prior to Ralph and his men being hustled away by the Army they watched one or more beings taken away in an ambulance.

A military officer drove up in a truck with a driver and took control. He told everybody that the Army was taking over and to get out of the way. Other military personnel came up and cordoned off the area. Civilians were told to leave and not to talk to anyone else about what they had seen; that it was their “patriotic duty” to remain silent.

The original witnesses, Ralph and the other workers, who had discovered the object first, were rounded up and driven to a distant building on the territory of The White Sands Proving Grounds, where the live aliens had been also delivered in a separate vehicle. Ralph and his men were held incommunicado near a huge hangar where they at some point in time watched the wreckage being hauled away by military vehicles. They were split up and questioned and then informed that they had not seen anything, that it had all been “a failed experiment.”

The surviving aliens had been found clutching some box-like instruments and they had been taken from then by the military using strikes from the butts of rifles, whereby one of the beings died. The other three were dragged away and tied up with a rope and tape. Then the debris was collected and loaded on to trucks and taken to White Sands.

Some of the debris seemed to have come from exterior struts that were supporting a very small disk on the underside of the craft, which have snapped off when the disk flipped over. These struts bore strange hieroglyph like designs. The occupants of the disk were about 1.4-1.5m in height, with large hairless heads, eyes covered with black lids, dressed in tight-fitting metallic suits and had six fingered extremities, grayish skin, and thick black colored blood and were pot-bellied.

HC addendum.

Type: H

Source: Virgil Staff, *MUFON UFO Journal* #405, Leonard Stringfield, Michael Hesseman and Phillip Mantle, *Beyond Roswell*, Phillip L. Rife *'It didn't start with Roswell,'* and Timothy Good, *'Beyond Top Secret.'*

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: 20 miles south of Malta, Mediterranean Sea.

Date: Summer 1947.

Time: Unknown.



Anglers were raising their nets with a catch of fish, when they saw an object floating on the water's surface that looked like a black submarine. The men were frightened at the object's appearance, saying that it looked like a monster. They quickly started the boat's engine. Suddenly a bright light from the "submarine" lit up the whole area and "little men" began running over the deck of the object.

The men could make out that the little humanoids carried some sort of apparatus around their waists. They were about the size of a 10-year old boy. After a few minutes the little men entered the "submarine" which began to glow so brightly that the anglers could not see it anymore. It then apparently submerged.

HC addendum.

Source: David Pace, *'UFOs over the Maltese Islands.'*

Type: B

Comments: Early report of humanoids seen on USO or unidentified submerged object. This is a rare type of case otherwise.

Location: Between Dolores and Remedios, Cuba.  
Date: Summer 1947.  
Time: Unknown.

A woman had to be treated for nervous shock as she reported that while doing some laundry outside her home, she saw a large bright object shaped like two bowls put together land silently and a man about 2 meters tall emerged from the object. The man wore a shiny white outfit and some type of luminous headgear, he quickly approached the witness and pointing at her and at the ground he yelled something that sounded to her like; "*Terra!*"

The witness fainted at this point and when she came to, both the man and the object were gone. Other independent witnesses thought there had been a "crash" of some sort and remembered that US and Cuban military forces had cordoned off an area and had called for heavy equipment and trucks to come in. Something of an unknown nature was taken from the site.

HC addendum.

Source: Dr Sergio Cervera and personal interviews. Type: B or H?  
Comments: It appears to be a somewhat confused event, with other sources describing short, large headed humanoids. But above description is the most commonly known and accepted. The possibility of a crash cannot be ruled out.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Savukoski, Lappland, Finland.  
Date: Summer 1947.  
Time: Unknown.

Mr. Helge Lindroos was wounded in July 1944, in the war, and lost his eyesight. Doctors could not help him. In the fall of 1945, three beings dressed in white clothes appeared through the walls of his home. They used lamps of different colors near his eyes and soon after the visit he regained his eyesight.

In the summer of 1947, he went to the wilderness lakes of Lappland to gather his thoughts. He was doing some fly fishing on a lake shore when a strange man suddenly appeared and greeted him in Finnish and asked if he was getting any fish. Two other men appeared and then they all talked about the structure of the universe, and the fact that humans are no longer on the right path. They said that they are visiting various countries to contact people who could show these things to their countrymen. They added that they had the same origins as humans and that humans were brought to this planet.

Lindroos met them on several days. During one visit they took him to their spaceship which was about 20 meters in diameter. It was shaped like two bowls. There were several rooms inside and doors appeared and disappeared. There were about a dozen beings inside, about 10 were male and the others female.

HC addendum.

Source: Jan Aldrich, '*Project 1947*,' UFO Sweden #1, 1975, and UFAIKA nr. 6 & 7, 1972. Type: G

Comments: One of the many instances in which a cure is allegedly performed by supposed aliens. This one unbelievably the restoration of eyesight.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Langley, British Columbia, Canada.

Date: Summer 1947.

Time: Afternoon.

The 16-year old main witness and his younger brother were resting and reading at a creek that ran near their home when suddenly they heard a hum, and saw a silvery metallic object with a dome on top landed right in front of them. A door opened and five grotesque creatures emerged. These resembled praying mantises and wore dull silver, body-fitted coverings. The main witness stood up as one creature came up to him, looked at him, and took the book from his hand.

The creature then put his hand on the witness's shoulder and began reading his thoughts. The creature had large black eyes that appeared to emit a clicking sound. Soon the creature rejoined the others and they walked around the object as if inspecting it. The witness then heard a telepathic message telling him that they were leaving, not to look up. The object then shot up emitting a deafening noise. Both witnesses were extremely thirsty after the encounter.

HC addendum.

Source: UFO BC Canada.

<http://www.ufobc.com/>

Type: B

Location: Jumilla, Murcia, Spain.

Date: Summer 1947.

Time: Afternoon.

Prospera Muñoz was playing with her sister Ana, 11, on a local farm known as “La Gimena.” While playing, the girls both noticed a white object resembling a “round car,” flying above the nearby vineyards belonging to their uncle, the object approached the house. While they searched around for adult witnesses two small humanoids wearing all white, with heads larger than normal, with very short hair “that seemed almost painted on” and strange facial features; with eyes that appeared to “light on fire” and hands with four fingers each, exited the craft and approached the youngsters. They asked for water and soon left but not before promising Prospera that they will return because they “wanted to perform an experiment on her.”

As promised the humanoids returned several days later, this time wearing coverall-like flying suits. They took Prospera by her arms and transported her onboard a large disc-shaped object which had landed close by. The object was the size of a two-story house with a luminous dome and was apparently equipped with remote cameras and monitors which allowed the occupants to study the surroundings quite clearly.

Once inside, Prospera was given a thorough medical examination and apparently something was implanted in her brain, through the back of her neck. It was a sort of “micro-capsule” which kept track of her wherever she went. Throughout the years Prospera was visited three more times, once on the beach in Alicante and another in her place of residence in Gerona. According to Prospera, the experience was life enriching for her, drawing her to esoteric and philosophical themes. Apparently she also experienced several instances of “Extra-Sensory-Perception.”

HC addendum.

Source: Antonio Ribera, *Intl UFO Library* magazine vol. #2.    Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Talysh Mountains, Azerbaijan, USSR.

Date: Summer 1947.

Time: Night.

A soldier in the Azerbaijani militia named Ramazan was walking home at night when a shaggy Wildman attacked him and dragged him to the foot of a nearby tree, where a female was waiting. The two creatures examined his face and clothes, then seemed to get into a guttural argument and shoving match. Near dawn they left him alone.

HC addendum.

Source: George Eberhart, *'Mysterious Creatures,'* quoting Odette Tchernine, *'The Yeti,'* 1970. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Orting, Washington.

Date: June, 1947.

Time: Morning.

Two men were walking on the street side by side, when they saw a green and orange fireball pass from south to north over a low ridge and disappear (there was no sound and no fire) into the side of the mountain to the east of them. They thought they had seen a meteor, but the angle of flight was almost zero (flat trajectory). The lack of sound and fire was also mysterious.

A few days later, one of the witnesses was awakened early one morning (it was just starting to get light) and, looking over to the door in his bedroom, he saw a gray human-like shape at least as tall as the door (6'10"), standing just inside the doorway. He was unable to speak for perhaps 30 seconds. Then he called for his father, but the words were hardly loud enough for him to hear, he had the thought that he was asleep and had a bad dream. Quickly, looking at the creature, he pulled the covers over his head and looked out a peephole he made and the intruder was gone without a sound.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://mufoncms.com/>

Type: D

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Greenville, Mississippi.

Date: June, 1947.

Time: Evening.

The young witness; Andrew, and his mother, had gone outside to gather wood for the fireplace, and as they walked off the porch into the front yard, they observed a huge red ball of fire coming out of the sky and his mother exclaimed; *"Oh my God! the world must be coming to an end."*

All of a sudden the fire went out and they saw a huge ship with various lights, red, yellow and possibly green. His mother yelled for his grandfather, who came out onto the porch but was unable to speak and just stared. The craft lit up the area as if it was daylight. At the time they did not have electricity and used oil lamps for light. They actually saw

'people' standing in the windows of the craft that were located beneath the dome. The ship landed and that was the last thing the witnesses remembered. They do not remember seeing the object leave, and do not recall ever talking to anyone about it.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://mufoncms.com/>

Type: A?

Comments: Perhaps an early unexplored abduction event.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Bahmut, Kokchetav Region, Kazakhstan.

Date: End of June, 1947.

Time: About midnight.

18-year old local herdsman Alexey Romanovich Bodnya, from a nearby collective farm, suddenly noticed a brightly lit circle shining on the grass in the field; somehow resembling a mini-tornado. Next he heard a loud metal clicking sound and when he looked up, he was stunned to see a disc-shaped object about 25 meters in diameter, it was bright and shaped like two deep saucers joined together, with a transparent dome on top of four prop-like landing legs protruding from the bottom. The disk had a wide cylinder shaped protrusion on its bottom that resembled a nozzle about 5 meters in diameter.

A bright red-yellow rotating flame-like light was visible inside it. The surface of the disk was silver, almost mirror like, reflecting the ground and grass beneath it. Powerful searchlights could be seen on the craft as it approached for a landing. The disk seemed to be unstable as if its flight control mechanism had been damaged, unable to maintain a horizontal position. The witness got the impression that the disk was going to tumble and crash, but it somehow managed to land safely.

A ladder came out of the object and three aliens descended from the bottom section of the disk. When the round hatch opened, Bodnya clearly heard metal clacking. The aliens were very tall, close to 3 meters in height. They looked very much alike, almost like twins. Their faces were elongated, large eyes, rounder than the humans, long noses, high foreheads, grayish-bluish skin, and thin lips. They were dressed in silver reflecting tight-fitting overalls with head covering.

One of the aliens was obviously the leader, he was gigantic in stature with broad shoulders; at least one meter taller than the other two aliens, and he wore a sort of "apron" in the front with a light on his breast area. He was apparently giving orders to the other two. The giant had even white teeth, wide dense brown beard, and light brown hair, light colored eyes and a powerful voice. One of the younger crewmembers was in great

distress as a result of their misfortune and was mumbling something and crying.

In a harsh tone, the giant leader ordered him to stop. The witness could not understand a thing but the meaning was obvious. The transparent dome on top of the disk was lifted up in order to initiate the repair procedure. While being opened a melodic vibrating sound was heard. The witness noticed that the transparent dome was made out of some crystalline substance, extremely strong in appearance. The witness was also sure that there was a fourth alien inside the disk, since the alien was leader gave orders to someone inside using some kind of "microphone." That fourth crewmember was possibly a female who remained onboard the craft at all times.

All the aliens wore some type of sophisticated device suspended on their chest area. The leader stood in the center and the other two one on each side as they conducted the repairs. The stunned witness had observed the emergency landing and repair of the disk hiding behind some shrubs with his horse. Suddenly his horse snorted loudly; this apparently gave away his location. The aliens immediately shone a green beam of light in his direction. He received a clear impression that he had been photographed.

The aliens seemed very curious and seemed to be enjoying themselves, as they looked him and his horse over. After that the giant leader looked at straight at Bodnya's eyes and the 18-year old was suddenly able to hear the alien's thoughts. The alien leader reproached him for hiding from them instead of greeting them like guests. His glance displayed kindness and understanding. He informed Bodnya that their craft had apparently been damaged by a lighting strike that affected their flight control mechanism.

Bodnya then said, *"I invite you to eat, you must be hungry, I know what hunger is from my childhood."* The alien responded, *"I see, I see, you are small but brave, and who is that?"* (pointing at the horse). *"That's my horse Serko,"* responded the witness. The alien then told the witness that he was frightened of the horse and to leave it behind since he wanted to speak to him alone. The boy roped his horse and the giant alien took him by his hands and sat him on the rim of the disk. Bodnya got so close to the alien that he was able to listen to its heartbeat.

Soon Bodnya noticed a wolf slowly approaching his horse and yelled at the leader, *"Look; a wolf!"* In a moment the leader stretched his hand and emitted some kind of thunderous beam that killed the wolf instantly. *"Where are you from?"* Asked Bodnya. The giant answered by pointing at the sky and said, *"From there."* *"Is there a God?"* Bodnya asked next, *"God? Maybe,"* answered the giant, who then asked Bodnya what was he doing there alone. He explained to the giant that he had been pasturing the bulls and horses.

Next Bodnya asked if he could look inside the craft, he was allowed to. Looking in he saw a long corridor leading inside the craft, some frame-like walls and noticed that the ceiling was very high. He walked several steps into the craft but felt intense heat and nausea and could not continue. The giant then said, *"Come here."*

The boy then rushed back and fell on the alien's arms, he could not remember what happened next, he apparently lost consciousness and woke up again sitting on the grass looking at the repair operations. He was sure he had been examined onboard and implanted with some type of device. The rest of the night he watched the aliens finishing up their repairs. Bodnya noticed that the inner structure of the craft appeared very complicated, filled with sophisticated equipment. After finishing their repairs, the aliens left behind a small cross-shaped metallic fragment, which the witness buried on the edge of the field, intending to dig it out in the future.

Unfortunately he was never able to return to the site and eventually moved to the Crimea. The fragment apparently is still in the area now. The disk rose up and zoomed up to the sky at incredible speed disappearing from sight in a moment. Clear landing traces were left, observed by the other collective farmers whom he brought to visit the place the next day. He was threatened not to tell anyone of what he had seen.

In 1990, while living in the hamlet of Molodezhnyi in the Crimea, the witness one night was sitting down drinking tea, when he was suddenly enveloped by the same green beam of light he had seen years earlier. At this point the witness was able to initiate telepathic contact with aliens; this was possible because he had been implanted with a small communications device in 1947.

The aliens informed Bodnya that their planet was sterile and that they were vegetarians and that they had a base on the moon, which was covered with a transparent glass dome. They expressed contempt towards the human race and refused to reveal the location or name of their home planet. They confirmed to the witness that there was life after death and predicted coming catastrophes that would affect humanity. When Bodnya asked them why they didn't contact humanity openly, their curious answer was, *"Why don't humans contact those in an insane asylum?"*

HC addendum.

Source: Anton Anfalov, and Yuri Pugachev, also A. S. Kuzovkin.

Comments: It would be helpful if the metallic fragment if located. Interesting early contact case from Russia. Type: B or G? And F

Location: Near San Antonio, Texas.

Date: Summer 1947.

Time: Night.

Percy Galloway reported seeing a movement in the sky. At first he thought it was a comet when it suddenly made a sharp right, directly towards the witness and hovered about a foot above the ground 200' away from him. The witness stood his ground and did not run away. He described the object as circular, about 72' in diameter, with domes on top and bottom. It had a black matte finish. It emitted a soft musical tone type sound. At the same time a fog-like mist, danced around its circumference.

After a moment a brilliant light burst from the craft towards the witness, which had to cover his eyes with his elbow. When he took a peek, he saw a large square door that seemed to implode, and there before him, stood a tall, human-looking man. He had platinum silver gray hair and very deep blue eyes and was dressed in white tights and a thin gold belt. He radiated a warm, benevolent feeling of love. He said, "*Percy come to me.*" The witness did, carefully but unafraid.

As he approached to within 20' of the man, he was convinced that he was kind, gentle and a loving person. He spoke to the witness without moving his lips and before he could form a question to ask him, he said, "*Percy, we speak by means of telemetric; much like what you humans call telepathy.*" The stranger told Percy that as long as he was in his presence, he could speak to him the same way. Every time Percy tried to speak, his thoughts were read before he could mouth his words. Inside the craft, they walked down a cool, cave like hall.

There was soft, white light everywhere but Percy could not tell where it was coming from. They entered a room in which 30 men worked on instruments. They did not notice them. Percy asked if he could go on a ride in the craft. He was then taken to a control center where the man raised his hand in the air with the palm closed. The metal of the craft became as transparent as glass. The witness could see space.

The man pointed to the planet Earth, which was about the size of a baseball. He told Percy that they were moving close to the speed of light and that they were going to move faster. He was taken to a special protective area of the craft due to the acceleration. He was placed in a room with a greenish blue light. He stood upright and although he could not move, he was aware of everything around him.

A short time later they arrived at a mother ship, which was stationary at the edge of the solar system. The craft entered an opening in the mother ship. The crew and Percy left the small craft and were greeted by two human looking people. There were dozens of others present. As they walked down a hallway, Percy noticed three humans going the other way;

a young white teenage girl, an old man, and a white male about 30-years old.

They entered a room in which a ritual was about to start. Fifteen or twenty human looking men and women dressed in tight white pants and loose blouses stood in a circle. He felt that there was a leader present but he could not tell who he was. The participants stood with faces toward the ceiling, their eyes closed and palms opened outward.

As Percy watched, each person's body took on a golden aura. The being then took Percy to another room. There he was offered white chips and crackers and a blue liquid to drink. Then he went to another room where he sat on high backed chair that looked like metal but was soft like cotton. A metal headset with two triangles on it was placed on his head. He was told that he would be able to read and understand what was on the viewing screens. The screen then lit up with images that moved at lightning speed. He saw medical data and formulas. It was like looking into the future.

He was told that he would not remember anything; that it was a time capsule. Later he was returned to Earth and while hovering 500' above the ground he was lowered to the ground within a blue beam of light.

HC addendum.

Source: Percy Galloway UFO Gossip, and Minnie Baxter for MUFON

Comments: Appears to be an early Contactee type report, it includes elements found in other reports of different types.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Webster, Massachusetts.

Date: June 19, 1947.

Time: 10:30 p.m.

An unidentified woman called the Telegram office and said that a 70-year old Webster relative had seen "something shoot by her window." The relative said that the object was "a little bigger than the moon" and that "there was a slim man in what looked like a Navy uniform sitting in it."

HC addendum.

Source: Humcat quoting newspaper source.

Type: A

Comments: It appears to be another early pre-Arnold type "A" report. The description of the humanoid is interesting.

Location: Maury Island, Washington.

Date: June 21, 1947.

Time: 2:00 p.m.



Harbor patrolman; Harold Dahl, his teenage son Charles, his dog, and two other crew members, were patrolling the East Bay area close to the shore. This day the sea was rather rough and there were numerous low hanging clouds. As Dahl looked up from the wheel on his boat he noticed six very large doughnut-shaped aircraft. They were about 2000 feet from the water and almost directly overhead. At first glance he thought they were balloons as they seemed to be stationary.

However upon further observance, five of these strange aircraft were circling very slowly around the sixth one which was stationary in the center of the formation. It appeared to Dahl that the center aircraft was in some kind of trouble as it was losing altitude fairly rapidly. The other aircraft stayed at a distance of about two hundred feet above the center one as if they were following the center one down.

The center aircraft came to rest almost directly overhead at about five hundred feet above the water. All onboard the boat were watching these aircraft with a great deal of interest as they apparently had no motors, propellers or any visible signs of propulsion, and to the best of their hearing, they made no sound.

In describing the objects, Dahl estimated that they were at least 100ft in diameter. Each had a hole in the center, approximately 25ft in diameter. They were all a sort shell-like gold and silver color. Their surface seemed of metal and appeared to be burlled because when the light shone on them through the clouds they were brilliant; not all one brilliance, but many brilliance's something like a Buick dashboard. All of the aircraft seemed to have large portholes equally spaced around the outside of their doughnut exterior.

These portholes were from five to six feet in diameter and were round. They also appeared to have dark, circular, continuous window on the inside and bottom of their doughnut shape as though it were an observation window. All onboard the boat were afraid that the center

object would crash into the bay. This center object remained stationary at about 500 feet from the water while the other five objects kept circling over it. After about five or six minutes, one of the aircraft from the circling formation left its place and lowered itself down right next to the stationary aircraft. In fact it appeared to touch it and stayed stationary next to the center aircraft as if were giving some kind of assistance for about 3 or four minutes. It was then that they heard a dull thud, like an underground explosion or a thud similar to a man stamping his heel on damp ground.

Immediately following the sound the center aircraft began spewing forth what seemed like thousands of newspapers from somewhere on the inside of its center. These "newspapers" which turned out to be a white type of very light metal, fluttered to earth, most of them alighting in the bay, and then it seemed to hail on the witnesses, in the bay and over the beach, black or darker type of metal which looked similar to lava rock. They assumed that this metal was also coming from the craft. However since these fragments were of a darker color, they did not observe them until they started hitting the beach and the bay. All of these latter fragments seemed hot, almost molten. When they hit the bay, steam rose from the water.

They ran for shelter under a cliff on the beach and behind logs to protect themselves from the falling debris. In spite of their protection, Dahl's son was injured on the arm and the dog was hit and killed. They buried the dog at sea on their return to Tacoma. After this rain of metal seemed over, all of these strange aircraft lifted slowly and drifted out to the westward, which was out to sea. They rose and disappeared at a tremendous height. The center aircraft which had spewed the debris did not seem to be hindered in its flight and still remained in the center of the formation as they all rose and disappeared out to sea.

The men attempted to pick up several pieces of the metal or fragments but found them very hot, but after some of them had cooled they loaded a considerable number of the pieces aboard the boat. They also picked up some of the metal which had looked like falling newspapers. Curious events followed this encounter.

The next day, early in the morning, Dahl was visited and interrogated by a stranger who was driving a black Buick car to his house. Dressed in a dark suit, was around 40 years old and Harold Dahl described him as "an insurance agent." Dahl got out his own car and drove downtown; with the stranger following him.

Over breakfast in a hotel, Dahl was asked some curious personal questions. *"Are you happy at your job, and in your family?"* Asked the stranger. *"What the blazes are you getting at?"* Replied Dahl. Then the stranger proceeded to tell Dahl of the events that occurred on Maury Island the day before. *"Mr. Dahl,"* said the stranger still smiling, *"you have better forget what you have seen, and stop talking. Silence is the*

*best thing for you and your family. You have seen what you ought not to have seen!"*The stranger then abruptly got up and left the hotel.

HC addendum.

Source: *'Maury Island Incident,'* UFO Area.

Type: H or E?

Comments: Dahl was later questioned by two Air Force intelligence officers, Frank Brown and William Davidson; when they set off by air to return to their base, the plane crashed and they were killed. Two days later Kenneth Arnold, who had also investigated the affair, was flying home when his engine cut out and he was forced to crash-land. It has become common for writers to say that Dahl admitted that they story was a hoax, but an August 1947 teletype from the Seattle FBI Special Agent George Wilson to J. Edgar Hoover stated that: *"Please be advised that Dahl did not admit to Brown that his story was a hoax but only stated that if questioned by authorities he was going to say it was a hoax because he did not want any further trouble over the matter."*

Today, most people believe that Crisman and Dahl faked the incident, perpetuating a hoax that got out of control. Other people believe that the U.S. Government was behind a conspiracy that may have involved anything from UFOs to dumping nuclear waste in Puget Sound. They believe a shadow government agency sabotaged the B-25 bomber in order to eliminate the investigators and blame Dahl and Crisman. Some investigators recently visited the crash site, hoping to find some of the strange rocks to prove things one way or another, but so far, no answers have been found.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Pendleton, Oregon.

Date: June 24, 1947.

Time: Afternoon.



Kenneth Arnold

Farmer Bill Schuening was driving down a rural road on the afternoon of the 24<sup>th</sup>, and figured the humming noise that he heard was a tractor. But instead, when his pickup rumbled over the rise and he looked across the field some 200 or 300 feet away, he saw a disc-like object suspended five or six feet off the ground. "I would have given anything to have had a camera with me," he said. "It was definitely there," hovering above the rolling farmland some 25 miles north of Pendleton, Oregon.

That same afternoon, Kenneth Arnold landed his plane in Pendleton and told reporter Bill Bequette he'd just seen nine shiny, flat objects streaking across the sky at incredible speed. "My boss told me about a flying disc story and I told him I saw one too," Schuening said. "I told my wife about it. She said that I was crazy to say anything about it. Everyone said we were just saying things." Lester King, for whom Schuening was ranch foreman for 17 years, convinced him to go to town and tell others what he'd seen. And Schuening says he saw more than just a disc. "There were two little guys in green suits with white helmets standing right underneath it. They were no taller than this," holding his hand a waist level.

Schuening said he watched the helmeted beings for a few seconds and then "they were gone." How they got in the craft he never knew. Suddenly they were just gone. Moments later the craft zipped away toward the Columbia River, made a big circle, and headed over the mountains.

HC addendum.

Source: Bob Gribble, *Mufon UFO Journal* #290 (June 1992) p. 18, Pendleton East Oregonian (June 26 & 30 1947) and Jerome Clark, *Extraordinary Encounters – An Encyclopedia of Extraterrestrials and Otherworldly beings*, p. 63, 'Man Sticks to his report,' Pendleton East Oregonian (June 24, 1987). Type: C

Comments: Interesting report that occurred on the same day of the Arnold encounter. Also notable is the clothing description of the little men, which was said to have been green, not the little men themselves.

Location: Tyromestica, Czechoslovakia.  
Date: June 27, 1947.  
Time: Unknown.

Three young shepherds reportedly encountered the Holy Virgin Mary on top of a glowing luminous cloud. Soon after, many others watched as the sun apparently turned on its axis and circled around the sky. No other information.

HC addendum.  
Source: Eduardo Mendoza Palacios, *Boletin Contacto* #60.      Type: F?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Vorstenbosch, the Netherlands.  
Date: June 27, 1947.  
Time: Unknown.

Two children; Anton and Bertus van der Velden saw The Virgin Mary in a bluish dress and a crown made of gold lilies. No other information.

HC addendum.  
Source: Erich Von Daniken, *'Erscheinungen.'*      Type: F  
Comments: On the same day and in totally different areas of Europe, witnesses reported encountering the Virgin Mary. Very interesting indeed.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Zacatecas State, Mexico.  
Date: July, 1947.  
Time: Unknown.

In the desert, a Mexican rancher came upon a landed metallic rocket-shaped object in some scrubland. Inside a cabin or cockpit, he was able to see two short man-like dwarfs wearing silvery coveralls. He apparently left the area and did not see the object depart.

HC addendum.  
Source: Magazine Article missing from my files.      Type: A  
Comments: I remember reading about this incident in an old newspaper or Life magazine cutout, which I misplaced. The craft was apparently damaged but I cannot really remember. I have never come across this information again.

Location: Near Nashville, Tennessee.

Date: Early July, 1947.

Time: Unknown.

A man wrote the *Nashville Tennessean* that as he was driving along a highway, a flying saucer landed in an airfield, and two strange little men, "all heads and arms and legs, and glowing like fireflies," emerged from it and exchanged greetings with him by sign language. The saucer finally took off in a cloud of dust.

HC addendum.

Source: Loren E. Gross.

Type: B

Comments: I wish there was more exact description of the humanoids in this intriguing early occupant case.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Amfreville-La-Mi-Voie, France.

Date: Early July, 1947.

Time: 7:00 p.m.

Miss S. was riding her motor scooter when she saw an object on the road ahead. When she got within 100 yards she saw that it was an oval, about 10ft long and 5ft high, and that two little beings, only 3ft tall, dressed in gray with gray headgear were busied about it. When she sounded her horn, they rushed back into the object through an opening 20" in diameter; it rose 100 yards, oscillating, and departed like an arrow. It made no sound.

HC addendum.

Source: Charles Garreau.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Portobello, Edinburgh, Scotland.

Date: July, 1947.

Time: 5:30 a.m.

22-year old Andrew Cherry waited at his usual bus stop close to St Johns School in Baileyfield Road. Glancing skywards, he caught sight of a strange object, disc-shaped with what looked like a large glass dome in the style of an observation window. The UFO was hovering about 300ft above the ground, close enough for Cherry to get a clear view of its humanoid occupant.

The “alien” was wearing dark clothes and was sitting or standing beside a control panel of some kind. He also noted the marked metal texture of the spacecraft; “like rough diamonds,” and the orange yellow color, which he thinks was simply a reflection of the sun’s rays. The area around the object looked hazy, possibly owing to the object’s energy source. Cherry could hear a low, smooth hum, which he associated with the flames he could see escaping from the disc. The object suddenly tilted, spun away and disappeared over the Fife coast in a matter of seconds.

HC addendum.

Source: Ron Halliday, UFO Scotland.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Alamogordo Air Force Base, New Mexico.

Date: July, 1947.

Time: Daytime.



“Edith Simpson” was a highly gifted student of the natural sciences and had been chosen to work as assistant to Albert Einstein, who apparently developed a fondness for the very promising and highly intelligent young lady. In order to work for Einstein she had to go through an intensive security check, for her job automatically put her in a very sensitive position. She had access to all his research projects, he took her with him everywhere and so she accompanied him when he was invited by the US Government to attend a crisis conference of top scientists and army officials.

They landed at a small civilian airport in Carrizozo New Mexico. A colonel wearing a trench coat picked them up. They then drove in a military vehicle through the desert to then Alamogordo Air Force Base. There they were taken to a strongly guarded old hangar. Some of those specialists and scientists present were allowed closer looks to what appeared to be five alien figures that were apparently still alive. They were about 5ft tall, without hair, with big heads and enormous dark eyes, their skin was gray with a slight greenish tinge, but for the most part,

their bodies were not exposed, being dressed in tight-fitting silvery suits. But "Simpson" heard that they had no navels or genitalia.

One of the aliens stood out above the rest. It had a bilious green fluid oozing from its nostrils. But after exposure to air, the ooze gradually became bluish, suggesting maybe a copper or cobalt base. It might have seeped from a gall bladder like organ. She was not close enough to see any body movement. The wrecked spacecraft was in the same hangar, at the other end. It was sort of concave; its size took up about one fourth of the hangar floor.

They did not allow the witness to get close enough to the craft to be able to study details. Armed guards stood everywhere, and specialists who were examining it surrounded it. She could see that it was badly damaged on one side. The aliens present had been recovered from the craft.

HC addendum.

Source: Leonard Stringfield, Philip Mantle, and Michael Hesemann, *'Beyond Roswell.'*

Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Morecambe Golf Course, Lancashire, England.

Date: July, 1947.

Time: Evening.

John Bleasdale observed a bell-shaped craft that closely resembled the 'Venusian Scout Ship' that was to be brought to wide public attention, years later by George Adamski. It came into view from a (seemingly) hidden position on Morecambe Golf Course, and flew to and over Marine Road, maintaining an altitude of about 30-40 feet.

Bleasdale caught a glimpse of a man-like occupant inside the craft (through a porthole) which he described as having black hair, with a thin face and with what appeared to be 'bags' under its eyes. The entity wore what appeared to be a black track suit he then walked out of sight and was not seen again by the witness.

HC addendum.

Source:<http://www.network54.com/Forum/737874/thread/1342985788/last-1343169849/Scout+Ships+--+Sightings+Of+Adamski-Type+Craft+Between+World+War+Two+And+1954>

Type: A

Location: St. Emmerich-Berg, Hungary.  
Date: July 2, 1947.  
Time: Unknown.

Clara Laslone saw the Virgin Mary in her apartment. Supposedly Mary led her to a spring with curative waters.

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Von Daniken, 'Erscheinungen.'

Type: F

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Tularosa, New Mexico.  
Date: July 4, 1947.  
Time: Unknown.

Close to the eastern border of White Sands missile test range, a large lenticular disc-shaped craft, 99ft in diameter, with a dome on top and a small rim, crashed. US radars tracked it for a long time; it was flying very slowly, apparently the pilots died out decompression long before the disk crashed. Five short aliens, all dead, were found at the site. There was a small hole in one of the portholes.

The craft was moved to Muroc AFB and later to Wright Patterson and moved to Hangar 18. The aliens were about 1.0m-1.2m in height, gray type with three webbed fingers, lizard-like skin, which was originally bluish-gray-green in color but the color was distorted since all were badly charred. Their origin was later established as star MD-5015 on top of Cassiopeia Constellation, 60 light years away. Several other craft from that same civilization have also crashed.

HC addendum.

Source: Anton Anfalov.

Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Varizi, Italy.  
Date: July 4, 1947.  
Time: Unknown.

Angela Volpini, 7, experienced many visions of the Virgin Mary wearing a pink dress, a blue cloak and a white veil. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Von Daniken, 'Erscheinungen.'

Type: F

Comments: I just think that is fascinating that on the same date there would be a report of a crashed UFO and of a Marian encounter.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Northeast of Capitan Mountains, Chaves County, New Mexico.  
Date: July 4, 1947.  
Time: Night.



According to separate sources, the Roswell base was closed to civilian traffic. Everything had to be done quickly. Near Corona rancher Mac Brazel had discovered something that had crashed there (on the Foster Ranch) most likely remnants of a “Mogul” balloon that probably had nothing to do with the real crash. However the military took the discovery very seriously, searched the area and found a spot where a long, almost oval object, about 20 feet wide had come down. The military also found four dead bodies.

The whole area was cordoned off by about 200 men. Every square inch was combed for wreckage. They loaded all of it onto truck and brought it to the Roswell base, specifically Hangar 84. Near the wreck there was a lot of debris. It consisted of some super strong metal. They tried to cut it and drill it, without success. “It was definitely not of this Earth.”

Photographs reportedly seen later, showed black and white glossy prints, one showing a rather flat, oval-shaped object on the back of a flatbed truck. About 6 feet of the object projected out of the loading space on each side of the truck. The other shots showed the site, there was a heel shaped object, with its nose stuck between the rocks under a ridge. According to different sources the crashed object was delta-shaped, resembling a flying wing. Identical to the one photographed by William Rhodes over Phoenix, Arizona on July 8, 1947.

Another witness interviewed by Stanton Friedman reported that he was an Army Air Force photographer at Anacostia Naval Air station in Washington D.C. when he and a fellow photographer were hustled

aboard an army B-52 bomber and flown to Roswell Army Air Field during the 2<sup>nd</sup> week of July 1947. They were ordered to pack up their bags and told that cameras were waiting for them.

After arriving at Roswell, they got into a staff car with some of the gear the military had brought along and headed out about an hour and half north. When they got there they saw a large number of military personnel in a closed tent. They were then ordered to set the cameras and take pictures 15ft away. The witness got in a truck and headed out to where the military men were picking up pieces of wreckage.

An officer in charge kept ordering him and his partner to shoot different items. An officer met them there and accompanied them everywhere they went. There were four alien bodies but inside the tent it was awfully dark. These four bodies were under a canvas, and they opened it up to allow the witness to take pictures. According to the witness there were 10 to 12 officers and when he got ready to go in, they all came out. The tent was about 20-30 feet.

The bodies looked like if they were lying on a tarp. As it appeared to the witness, the bodies seemed identical to each other, dark complexioned very thin with large heads. The smell inside the tent was very pungent. The witness then came back to the truck that was loaded with the debris and both photographers were then debriefed on their way back to Roswell. About 4:00 a.m. the next morning they woke up and boarded a B-52 back to Anacostia. At Anacostia they were debriefed again by a lieutenant commander who said, *"Whatever you think you saw in New Mexico; you never seen it, it just didn't happen. You did not leave Anacostia at all."* Shortly thereafter the main witness was assigned to a project in Antarctica.

Additional testimony came from Sgt. Melvin E. Brown, a cook at the Roswell base who was temporarily assigned to guard Hangar 84. He said that any men available were taken to clean the crash site. They had to form a ring around whatever they had to cover, and everything was put on trucks. They were told not to look and to take no notice, and were sworn to secrecy.

According to Beverly Brown (daughter of Melvin), her father could not understand why they wanted refrigerated trucks. Brown and another man reportedly sat on the back of the truck to take the items to hangar 84. The alien bodies were packed in ice. And when Brown lifted the tarpaulin and looked in, he saw two, or possibly three bodies, according to him, the bodies were "friendly looking" and had nice faces. They looked a bit Asian but had larger heads and no hair. They were about 4ft tall and their skin looked yellowish in color.

Brown was frightened a bit, because he knew he shouldn't be doing it, so he only had a quick glimpse. But he reportedly said they could have passed for Chinese; because they had slanted eyes. Then Brown had to stand on guard duty outside hangar 84 and his commanding officer came

over and said, *"I want to have a look in. Let's both have a look inside."* So they both went into the hanger, but they didn't see anything, as everything was packed away for storage, to be flown out the next day. Military records prove that Brown was stationed at Roswell at the time. Evidence indicates that Brown was sworn to secrecy and paid well by the Government to keep his mouth shut.

Another witness, Robert E. Smith was a member of the 1<sup>st</sup> Air Transport Unit which operated Douglas C-54 Skymaster cargo planes out of the Roswell base. In a 1991 interview, he said that he saw the convoy of trucks with red lights and sirens, covered with canvas that headed over to a hangar on the east end, which was rather unusual. Smith was taken to the hangar to load crates into three or four C-54's and the loading took at least 6, maybe 8 hours. The procedure was unusual, with armed guards, MPs and etc.

The largest crate was about 20ft long, 4-5ft high and 4-5ft wide. Officially they were told it was a crashed plane, but crashed planes usually were taken to the salvage yard, not flown out. It wasn't an experimental plane either. (Smith was convinced that they had loaded a UFO that had mechanical problems). There was a lot of farm dirt on the hangar floor. Importantly, Smith said that he saw a little piece of metal that he could crumple up, let it come out, and he couldn't crease it. This piece of debris was 2-3 inches square, it was jagged. When he crumpled it up, it then lay back out and when it did it kind of crackled, making a sound like cellophane. There were no creases.

Sappho Henderson, the wife of Capt. Oliver Wendell "Pappy" Henderson, reported that her husband once confessed to her, *"I want you to read this article (about the Roswell crash) because it's a true story. I am the pilot who flew the wreckage of the UFO to Dayton Ohio. I guess now they're putting it on the paper. I can tell you about this. I wanted to tell you for years."* Henderson reportedly described the alien beings his plane was transporting as small with large heads for their size. He said the material that their suits were made of was different than anything he had ever seen. He said they looked strange.

The bodies were packed in dry ice. Pappy's daughter Mrs. Kathryn Groode, added that her father described the alien beings as small and pale, with slanted eyes and large heads, saying that they were "humanoid looking, but different from us." Stanton Friedman found out that Henderson had talked about his mission to a number of old flight companions at a veteran's meeting in Nashville in 1982, mentioning "small alien bodies."

Alpha Boyd, of Hobbs New Mexico, reported that in 1971, when her father was sick in a Roswell hospital, he told her of the time when he had been a civilian mechanic working in a hangar (84) at the Roswell base in the summer of 1947 when he stepped outside for a smoke. He immediately noticed that there was a high state of activity going on with

military personnel “scurrying around like ants,” and speeding vehicles seemingly all converging on the hangar he just came out of.

Just then a stretcher being carried by two men passed by him and went into the hangar. On the stretcher was what he at first took to be an injured child. But on closer examination he realized that it wasn't human (it wasn't anything from around here). It was about 4ft in length, very thin, but with an enlarged head and had only four fingers.

He was grabbed almost immediately by the military, taken quickly from the area and told not to say anything about what he had seen. The next day Mr. Boyd injured his thumb on the job and went over to the base hospital to have it treated. While being treated he asked a nurse if she knew what was going on. She cautioned him that he shouldn't be talking about such things. It was then that he noticed a foul smell permeating the air in the hospital, after which he left. Mrs. Boyd confirmed that a few years after her father had passed away (1974), her brother told her the same story.

Sergeant Thomas L. Gonzalez told Don Ecker that he was one of the men sent out to protect the crash site while the wreck was being salvaged. The craft had appeared to him more like a wing than a conventional disk. Then he had seen what he called, “the little men from Mars.” They were basically like human beings, he emphasized, and only their heads and eyes had been much bigger.

He also stated that once he had a piece of this crashed UFO (statement confirmed by his children) and one could not make a dent on it with the heaviest hammer or scratch it with the best knife. Shortly after the incident, Gonzalez was transferred overseas and that was the start of hard times for him and his family. The stress of having to live with a secret became too much for him, but he got over it after a period.

First Lieutenant Robert Shirkey, in his affidavit dated April 30, 1991, stated that he learned later that “...a sergeant and some airmen went to the crash site and swept up everything, including bodies. The bodies were laid out in Hangar 84. Henderson's flight contained all the material.” All of those involved, he said, were shipped out to different bases within two weeks.

Ruben Anaya reported that he worked at the officer's club at the Roswell base and had a pass to the base. One evening, Anaya and his brother Pete were sitting with two guests, when the telephone rang. At the other end was New Mexico's lieutenant governor Joseph Montoya with a panic stricken voice, begging to pick him up out of the base. So they set off in a car, went to Hangar 84 and wanted to go in to meet Montoya. But they were not allowed, there were MPs and town police. Then Montoya came out, white as a sheet, and really shook up, asking them to “get out of there.”

As they arrived at Anaya's home, Montoya (in Spanish) spoke about the UFO crash, saying, "There were four little men not from this world. One was alive."

He described the aliens as wearing silvery suits, with big eyes, disproportionately large heads and very little mouths. According to Montoya, the aliens had lain on tables in the middle of Hangar 84. One of them was still alive, had sighed and moved its hand slowly. Its legs were bent. Since doctors were standing near the table, Montoya could not get closer. But he could clearly see that the beings had no hair on their heads, that their skin was "white" and that they wore one piece-suit which resembled those worn by divers.

As far as Montoya could make out, they had four long fingers on each hand. Shortly after the beings were taken to the base hospital. Meanwhile pieces from the wreckage were brought in; they were only metallic fragments, none of which had looked like a large craft. Then he said, *"Confidentially, they shipped everything to Texas, and those guys are in the hospital. Look if any of you guys says I talked about this, I am going to say you're bunch of liars."*

Later according to Ruben Anaya, all four of them; he, his brother Pete, Moses Burrola and Ralph Chaes were called personally by telephone by Senator Chavez, who had also called Frank Whitmore of radio station KGFL and said, *"Joe Montoya was a damn liar. He didn't see anything...it was a very, very secret project, it could hurt us with Russia and Germany, if it comes out."*

According to the words of Barbara Dugger, granddaughter of Sheriff Wilcox, sheriff of Roswell, there was a big burned area, and Sheriff Wilcox saw the debris. Reportedly, Wilcox also saw four "space beings" and "one of the little men was alive;" "their heads were large."

According to another "deathbed confession" from the wife and two children of the later Meyers Wahnee, who was a pilot and Air crew commander of the 714<sup>th</sup> Bomb Squadron, 448<sup>th</sup> Bomb group, he spoke about the 1947 Roswell events during the last year of his life (December 1981). He stated that the incident was true and that he had been involved. He said that there were three separate sites. The bodies were found and first flown to Texas (Carswell AFB at Fort Worth) and many of the men displayed fear. He also mentioned decomposing body parts.

Captain Chester Barton, who was in the military service from 1929 to 1954, stationed at Fort Worth and Roswell, confirmed to the army historian Jose Stefula that he heard about the bodies taken to the base hospital and that the recovery operation was very quick.

In an interview with Kevin Randle in 1990, John G. Tiffany said that his father had been a part of the crew of the flight that had started from Wright Field to pick up the material at Fort Worth. Investigation showed that Tiffany's father was in fact stationed at Wright Field at that time. After landing at Fort Worth they had loaded the wreckage and amongst

these a big container that looked like a giant thermos bottle. The material had been very light, but very tough, with a glassy surface. During the whole flight the crew had tried to bend, break or scratch it, but in vain. When the “weather balloon” declaration appeared in the papers, they could only laugh out loud.

Later on his father had also learned about three bodies, two mutilated, one intact. The aliens reportedly had “gentle features” and a soft skin, and wore a kind of flying suit. After that a high ranking officer had instructed them never to speak to anybody about the incident. “It never happened.”

Lieutenant Walter Haut was the public relations officer at the base in 1947 and was the man who issued the original and subsequent press releases after the crash on the orders of the base commander, Colonel William Blanchard. Haut died in 2008 but left a sworn affidavit to be opened only after his death. He described seeing not just the craft, but alien bodies. Haut’s affidavit talks about a high level meeting he attended with base commander Col. William Blanchard and the Commander of the Eighth Army Air Force, General Roger Ramey.

Haut states that at this meeting, pieces of wreckage were handed around for participants to touch, with nobody able to identify the material. He says the press release was issued because locals were already aware of the crash site, but in fact there had been a second crash site, where more debris from the craft had fallen. The plan was that an announcement acknowledging the first site, which had been discovered by a farmer, would divert attention from the second and more important location.

Haut also spoke about a cleanup operation, where for months afterwards military personnel scoured both crash sites searching for all remaining pieces of debris, removing them and erasing all signs that anything unusual had occurred. This ties in with claims made by locals that debris collected as souvenirs was seized by the military.

Haut then tells how Colonel Blanchard took him to “Building 84” (hangar) one of the hangars at Roswell; and showed him the craft itself. He describes a metallic egg-shaped object around 3.6m-4.5m in length and around 1.8m wide. He said he saw no windows, wings, tail, landing gear or any other feature. He saw two bodies on the floor, partially covered by a tarpaulin. He described them in his statement as about 1.2m tall, with disproportionately large heads.

Towards the end of the affidavit, Haut concludes, “I am convinced that what I personally observed was some kind of craft and its crew from outer space.” What’s particularly interesting about Walter Haut is that in the many interviews he gave before his death, he played down his role and made no such claims.

Glenn Dennis was a mortician working for the Ballard Funeral Home in Roswell in July 1947, which had a contract to provide mortuary

services for the Roswell Army Air Field. One afternoon around 1315 or 1330, he received a call from the base mortuary officer who asked what was the smallest size hermetically sealed casket that they had in stock. He said, *"We need to know this in case something comes up in the future."* He asked how long it would take to get one, and Dennis assured him he could get one for him the following day. He said he would call back if they needed one.

About 45 minutes to an hour later, he called back and asked Dennis to describe the preparation for bodies that had been lying out on the desert for a period of time. Before he could answer, he said he specifically wanted to know what effect the preparation procedures would have on the body's chemical compounds, blood and tissues; he offered to come to the base to assist with any problem he might have, but he reiterated that the information was for future use.

Approximately an hour later, Dennis got a call to transport a serviceman who had a laceration on his head and perhaps a fractured nose. He gave him first aid and drove him out to the base. He got there around 1700. Although he was a civilian, he usually had free access on the base because they knew him.

He drove the ambulance around to the back of the base infirmary and parked it next to another ambulance. The door was open and inside he saw some wreckage. There were several pieces which looked like the bottom of a canoe, about three feet in length. It resembled stainless steel with a purple hue, as if it had been exposed to high temperature. There was some strange looking writing on the material resembling Egyptian hieroglyphics. Also there were two MPs present.

He checked the airman in and went to the staff lounge to have a Coke. He intended to look for a nurse, a 2<sup>nd</sup> lieutenant, who had been commissioned about three months earlier right out of college. She was 23 years of age at the time. He saw her coming out of one of the examining rooms with a cloth over her mouth. She said; *"My gosh, get out of here or you're going to be in a lot of trouble."*

She went into another door where a Captain stood. He asked Dennis who he was and what he was doing there. He told him, and he instructed him to stay there, Dennis said, *"It looks like you've got a crash; would you like me to get ready?"* He told him to stay right there and then two MPs came up and began to escort him out of the infirmary. They said they had orders to follow him out to the funeral home.

According to Dennis; *"We got about 10 or 15 feet when I heard a voice say, 'We're not through with that SOB. Bring him back.' There was another Captain, a redhead with the meanest looking eyes Dennis had ever seen, who said, 'You did not see anything, there was no crash here, and if you say anything you could into a lot of trouble.' Dennis said, 'Hey look mister, I am a civilian and you can't do a damn thing to me.'"*

The captain said; *"Yes we can; somebody will be picking your bones out of the sand."*

There was a black Sergeant with a pad in his hand who said, *"He would make good dog food for our dogs."* The Captain then said, *"Get the SOB out."* The MPs followed Dennis back to the funeral home. The next day he tried to call the nurse to see what was going on. About 11:00 a.m. she called the funeral home and said, *"I need to talk to you."* They agreed to meet at the officers club. She was very upset. She said, *"Before I talk to you, you have to give me a sacred oath that you will never mention my name, because I could get into a lot of trouble."* Dennis agreed.

She said, she had gone to get supplies in a room where two doctors were performing a preliminary autopsy. The doctors said they needed her to take notes during the procedure. She said she had never smelled anything so horrible in her life, and the sight was the most gruesome she had ever seen. She said, *"This was something no one has ever seen."*

As she spoke, Dennis was concerned that she might go into shock. She drew him a diagram of the bodies, including an arm with a hand that had only four fingers; the doctors noted that on the end of the fingers were little pads resembling suction cups. She said the head was disproportionately large for the body; the eyes were deeply set; the skulls were flexible; the nose was concave with only two orifices; the mouth was a fine slit, and the doctors said there was heavy cartilage instead of teeth. The ears were only small orifices with flaps. They had no hair, and the skin was black; perhaps due to exposure in the sun. She gave Dennis the drawings.

There were three bodies, two were very mangled and dismembered, as if destroyed by predators, and one was fairly intact. They were three and a half to four feet tall. She told Dennis the doctors said, *"This isn't anything we've ever seen before; there is nothing in the medical textbooks like this."* She said she and the doctors became ill. They had to turn off the air conditioning and were afraid the smell would go through the hospital. They had to move the operation to an airplane hangar.

Dennis drove back to the officer's barracks. The next day he called the hospital to see how she was, and they said she wasn't available. Dennis tried to get her for several days and finally got one of the nurses who said the Lieutenant had been transferred out with some other personnel. About 10 days to two weeks later, Dennis got a letter from her with an APO number. She indicated they could discuss the incident by letter in the future.

He wrote back to her and about two weeks later the letter came marked; *"Return to sender; DECEASED."* Later one of the nurses at the base said the rumor was that she and five other nurses had been on a training mission and had been killed in a plane crash.

Recently information has surfaced that seems to indicate that the nurse was Miriam “Andrea” Bush, 27-year old secretary of the hospital administrator, Lt Colonel Harold Warne. According to her sister Jean and brother George, Miriam Bush came home one night in a state of total shock. Finally she said that there were a lot of strange medical personnel at the hospital she didn’t recognize and who ignored the regular medical staff.

Later Warne would take her to an examination room and she saw several small childlike bodies. One was moving. Their skin was grayish to brown and they were covered in something like white linens. Their heads and eyes were large. The next day she came home and said nobody was ever to say anything further about it. The family thought she had been very heavily threatened. They said the event so traumatized her that it ruined her life. She died under suspicious circumstances in 1989, with bruises covering her arms, but ruled a suicide by suffocating herself with a plastic bag tied around her head (testimony of Pat Bush, Miriam Bush’s sister in law, about her death).

Astronaut Edgar Mitchell’s testimony:

Edgar Mitchell grew up in Roswell, New Mexico. He later briefed a committee of the Joint Chiefs on what he knew about the 1947 UFO crash and was told it was all true.

When former Astronaut Edgar Mitchell recently told the world that he had been briefed on Aliens and UFOs by the U.S. Government, the media reacted by treating his comments with disdain. Their own bias against any acknowledgement that Aliens might be visiting our world and unwillingness to accept the word of a national hero that UFOs are intelligently controlled spacecrafts from another world may have caused them to miss the historical significance of what he said.

Mitchell, a former Navy Officer and Astronaut that walked on the Moon, grew up in Roswell, New Mexico. Over the past several years he has indicated that he was living in the town when the 1947 UFO crash occurred and knew what happened based on conversations with first hand witnesses. He has also said that several other people with intimate knowledge about the UFO crash have taken him into their confidence. Mitchell gave this statement to Robert Collins:

“I grew up in the Roswell area. I was almost 17 and senior in high school when it happened. Family members were ranchers and cattle people. We knew all the ranchers and towns’ people in the area, including where the UFO impacted. In spite of official denials and threats about talking, the local lore told the story.”

“After my space flight, and being a local boy, people involved, not only the locals, trusted me with their stories, because they were getting older and wanted the truth out, but were afraid to say it publicly; so considered me a trustworthy source to carry their story onward. Been telling it all

that way, if anyone bothered to ask my opinion, since the Pentagon incident 11 years ago. Only now, suddenly, it got international media attention.”

The Pentagon incident that Edgar Mitchell is talking about occurred after he requested and received permission to meet with the Intelligence Committee of the Joint Chiefs of Staff during April of 1997. Mitchell wanted to brief them on what he knew or had heard about the Roswell UFO Crash. After the briefing, Mitchell says he was told by a Navy Admiral that what he knew about the crash was correct. He recently commented on that meeting:

*“I did take my story to the Pentagon; not NASA, but the Pentagon, and asked for a meeting with the Intelligence Committee of the Joint Chiefs of Staff and got it. And told them my story and what I know and eventually had that confirmed by the admiral that I spoke with, that indeed what I was saying was true.”*

When a Vice Admiral found out about the Mitchell briefing at the Pentagon, he wanted to attend. The Vice Admiral was refused access and told that he didn’t have a “need to know.” This interesting side story provides proof that the UFO secret is one available only to an elite group of Military Leaders within the U.S. Government. It also lends credence to the idea that the President and most elected officials probably do not have access to one of our nation’s biggest secrets.

HC addendum.

Source: Michael Hesseman and Phillip Mantle, *‘Beyond Roswell,’* Don Berliner and Stanton Friedman, *‘Crash at Corona,’* Timothy Good, *‘Alien Contact,’* Linda Moulton Howe, and Anton Anfalov PhD. Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Plains of San Augustin, New Mexico.

Date: July 5, 1947.

Time: 11:30 a.m.



Is this a dead alien?

According to Gerald Anderson, when he was 5 years of age, he and several other family members were out rock hunting in a desert area, when they came upon a gully near a shallow arroyo and saw an object that appeared to have impacted on a small slope. Curious, himself and his cousin walked towards it and noticed that one side of it seemed to have been ripped open, there was a lot of debris scattered around.

They also saw four occupants of the craft. One was sitting next to it and was apparently alive. Soon other witnesses arrived; some were college students from an Eastern university. But soon several armed military personnel arrived, these made threats to all those present and made them leave the area.

The beings were described as wearing two tone gray uniform like outfits and small in stature. They had slightly larger heads than humans and huge bluish eyes; their skin was very pale. The hands were also long and slender. Two of the beings were apparently dead, one injured and the fourth was alive and appeared terrified. No sound was heard coming from them. This is probably one of the several crash retrieval incidents that occurred in the same area about the same time.

HC addendum.

Source: Kevin D. Randle, *'A History of UFO Crashes.'*

Type: H

Comments: There appears to have been several crashes in July of 1947 or before, if all of these stories are to be believed.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Chickamauga Creek, Tennessee.

Date: July 6, 1947.

Time: 2:00 p.m.

W. D. Secrest was hunting turtles in a creek when he saw three flying disc-shaped objects over the area. Scared at first he hid behind a tree. He then noticed one of the discs descend and hover over a nearby field. He was able to obtain a good look at the object and was able to see a cockpit with two pilot-like figures inside as the object tilted. He also noted a black hump behind the cockpit, which he believed housed the engines.

The other two discs remained high in the air, while the lower disc apparently surveyed the field. It suddenly zoomed upward, took a leading position in front of the other two discs and all three took off at incredible speed.

HC addendum.

Source: Project 1947.

Type: A

Location: Tacoma, Washington.

Date: July 7, 1947.

Time: Unknown.

Levity also had its day, coming from Gene Gamachi, 1309 S 8 St, I W Martenson and Gordon Pollack, and a group called the "Center and J. Street Neighbors." The "neighbors" reported the disks. After landing on a neighborhood roof, they disgorged several "little people" who vanished when reporters approached.

HC addendum.

Source: Humcat quoting newspaper source.

Type: B

Comments: Description not recorded. It is very important for report analysis and comparison purposes to attempt to obtain the description of the humanoid or humanoids.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Acres Home, Texas.

Date: July 8, 1947.

Time: Unknown.

A merchant seaman who swore he never touched a drop, telephoned the Houston Post and said a big silver disc landed in front of him while he was walking in Acres Home addition (on Rt. I49, just NNW of the Houston city line). A little man, two feet tall, and with a head the size of a basketball, climbed out of the disc and shook hands with him, the seaman said, then climbed back in and whirled away into the blue.

*"Did he look like a man from Mars?"* the reporter asked. *"I dunno,"* the seaman replied, *"I never seen a man from Mars."*

HC addendum.

Source: Humcat quoting newspaper source.

Type: B

Location: Grangesberg, Ludvika Municipality, Dalarna County, Sweden.  
Date: July, 1947.  
Time: Afternoon.

According to a letter received by the Swedish Air Force dated September 28, 1952, at Martansberg (Rattvik), G.N. and his work team observed two cigar-shaped flying bodies while at work. The distance to the objects was about 500-600 meters. They had no wings, but on the side were two rows of small windows, but slightly in front of the middle (was) a large window.

As a foreman, G.N. was working with a theodolite, so he caught the objects in the viewer and saw a strange face in the large window. It resembled a large owl-like face with large eyes with a sort of a mouth instead of a bill, probably some kind of mask. It was not a painting, because it moved. The objects flew away.

HC addendum.

Source: Luis Gonzalez Manso in FirstHumcat #2, quoting Jan Aldrich, Project 1947, Defense Staff UFO files + Dagens Nyheter October, 1952.  
Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Chengdu, China.  
Date: July 18, 1947.  
Time: Morning?

An incident that almost entirely mirrors the Roswell crash has been unearthed as occurring on July 18, 1947, in Chengdu. A farmer near Chengdu found unusual remains of what appeared to be a crashed flying saucer or UFO in the fields. News spread and locals congregated to see the bizarre UFO wreckage. The head of the physics department of the local university, Professor Zeng Zhanhan was asked to analyze the wreckage along with other experts and a report was written up. The object was declared a UFO.

At this point the military and the police stepped in and informed the academics that the wreckage was merely a weather balloon. Professor Zeng Zhanhan was then 'asked' to retract his analysis and confirm the object to be a weather balloon. The US military was stationed at the time in Chengdu and it is believed they were involved in this cover-up. The farmer, other witnesses and the professor were never satisfied with the 'weather balloon' theory.

Rumors still persist that it was a UFO of alien origin. Since then numerous UFO sightings have taken place in Chengdu. The parallels with the Roswell case area obviously striking.

HC addendum.

Source: *Filer's Files* #19, Sichuan online.

Type: H?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: NE of Pitanga near Bauru, Sao Paolo, Brazil.

Date: July 23, 1947.

Time: Daytime.



Hearing a whistling sound, Jose C. Higgins, a topographer, saw a descending lens-shaped object with surrounding flange; it landed 150ft away. It was of gray white metal, about 150ft in diameter with a 3 foot rim, and 15ft high, "crossed by tubes in several directions," the whistling coming from these. Metallic legs, which bent a little, supported the craft. Walking closer, he saw through a black glass window two persons watching him.

A door opened beneath the rim, and there emerged three people enveloped in inflated transparent suits, with metal boxes on their backs. They wore shirts and shorts, which looked as though made of paper rather than cloth. Their heads were almost hairless, their eyes round and large, and their legs relatively long; they were nearly 7ft tall. All three looked identical. They spoke in an unknown language, and he noticed that they kept in the shade except for brief periods.

One, pointing a metal tube at him, motioned Higgins to enter the door, through which he could see an inner door and the end of a "pipe." Using gestures, Higgins asked where they came from. One drew on the ground a dot (the sun, "Alamo" in their language) surrounded by seven circles, and pointed alternately to the seventh circle (called "Orque" Uranus) and to their craft. Not wishing to go there, Higgins showed them a picture of his wife, indicating that he did not want to leave her, and the allowed him to go. From the forest he looked back to see them "playing like children, jumping in the air and throwing enormous stones." After half an hour, having "carefully examined their surroundings," they re-entered and the craft took off.

HC addendum.

Source: Joao Martins, *APRO Bulletin* May, 1961.

Type: B

Comments: Classic early Brazilian case. The aliens apparently did not attempt to communicate by using telepathy, apparently some can and some won't or can't.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Arrolaguetre, Rubiaco, Spain.

Date: August, 1947.

Time: Night.



Four men, Marcelo Martin Sanchez, Fausto Dominguez Martin and Julian Sendin Martin were returning back to their village, carrying contraband foodstuffs and had stopped for a brief rest in an isolated field. Suddenly the men began to hear what appeared to be the sounds of hundreds of voices chanting or murmuring together at the same time, they could also hear the sound of hands clapping. It soon became a cacophony of unintelligible sounds.

The men looked around and spotted a tremendously tall figure approaching their location from a nearby field. The bizarre figure seemed to swinging its arms like a soldier. Even stranger, the bizarre figure was wearing a white shirt with a black stripe around the neck area and it appeared to be headless. (!)

The three stunned men watched as the headless giant walked by only about 5 meters from them, totally ignoring them. It disappeared quickly into the distance taking great strides as it did. Strangely the loud cacophony of sound still seemed to originate from it. The men did not go out on any more night 'runs' after this incident.

HC addendum.

Source: Iker Jimenez, *'El Paraiso Maldito'* (Cursed Paradise). Type: E

Location: New Mexico, Desert.  
Date: August 13, 1947.  
Time: Unknown.

Six Native Americans discovered a still smoldering metallic disc-shaped object that had apparently crashed in the desert. Inside they found an alien creature (not described) that was injured, but still alive. Hearing the approach of military troops, the men decided to save the being from capture and take care of him themselves.

Taking him to their home, they found the being could communicate with them through a crystal device that conveyed images. The Indians called the being the “Star Elder.”

HC addendum.

Source: Jim Marrs, *‘Alien Agenda.’*

Type: H?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Villa Santina, near Raveo, Carnic Alps, Italy.  
Date: August 14, 1947.  
Time: 9:00 a.m.



Ascending a mountain stream; the Chiarao, R. L. Johannis came upon a 10-meter wide lens-shaped object of red burnished metal, wedged into a rock crack so that it stood on edge. It had a low cupola bearing a thin telescoping antenna like a car’s radio but no openings. Seeing two “boys” 50 meters away, he called out to them, and began to approach them.

When within 25 meters, he saw that they were midget-sized beings not over 3ft tall, wearing dark blue overalls of translucent material, with bright red belts, collars, and cuffs. Their large heads were covered with broad tight-fitting caps. They had immense round yellow green eyes with vertical slit pupils, and a mere slit of a mouth, which kept opening and

closing. Their skin was dull greenish; they walked like robots, with arms hanging.

After a couple of minutes of stupor, Johannis waved his geologist's pick and called out, asking who they were. At this, one raised his hand to his belt and a thin puff of smoke was emitted; Johannis found himself flat on the ground, paralyzed, and feeling as if he had received an electric shock. He saw one of the beings pick up his pick, with a green hand that had eight fingers; four of them opposite like our thumbs. Then with small steps they slowly walked to the saucer.

A few minutes after they entered the rock crack, the disk rose vertically to about 15ft above the ground (still on edge, "like a gong") and hovered there, while Johannis tried to get up but fell back again. The disc tipped a bit, and then took off, with a blast of wind that rolled Johannis into the stony riverbed.

It was more than 2 hours before he felt able to walk home. When he unpacked his pack, he found that the aluminum objects in it were missing. At this time he had never heard of flying saucers.

HC addendum.

Source: *Clypeus* May, 1964, *FSR* Vol. 13 #1.

Type: C

Comments: Early classic occupant report.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Tiana, Nuoro, Italy.

Date: August 14, 1947.

Time: Night.

An elderly shepherd witnessed the descent of the "devil" from the sky, aboard a large silver disc surrounded by multicolored flames. The object landed at a distance of approximately 300-400m from the witness. An opening appeared in the object, and a "silvery" creature exited from it. Said being made its way through the line of burning brush surrounding the disc then "he" trod around it for several minutes while making strange gestures and gathering stones.

Thereafter, the being returned to the object and entered it, the opening to the object closed and the disc departed silently, disappearing from sight at a high rate of speed. The ground where the object had landed was described as a "pile of ashes and nothing but congealed, melted stones, still radiating great heat." For dozens of meters all around the vegetation had been transformed into a "formless clump of ash."

HC addendum.

Source: Maurizio Verga, Itacat.

Type: B

Location: Tannhausen, Schwaben, Germany.  
Date: August 23, 1947.  
Time: Unknown.

Mrs. Paula T., 48, saw on several occasions, the figure of the Virgin Mary in a wreath made out of white roses.

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Von Daniken, *'Erscheinungen.'*

Type: F

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Oshkosh, Wisconsin.  
Date: Fall, 1947.  
Time: Night.

A disc-shaped object was reportedly seen hovering above the treetops by three witnesses. Behind illuminated windows figures could be seen apparently looking out. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Allen Utke investigation files.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: West Yaroslavl Province, Russia.  
Date: September, 1947.  
Time: Evening.

Three or four local peasant women were returning to their village from the lake with sacks of cranberries when suddenly they noticed a fire in the forest and several "men" sitting near it. One of the women put her sack on the ground and approached the fire. The men did not react to her presence.

When she came closer, she was stunned to see that those "men" were child-sized dwarfs with greenish faces. When they saw her, they all jumped up and ran from the area. The next day, other villagers found unusual "alien" footprints resembling horseshoes with three calks. Apparently the greenish dwarfs were hoofed.

HC addendum.

Source: Valeriy A Kukushkin, Yaroslavl UFO Group *'Chimeras of Location X,'* Moscow, 1997.

Type: E

Comments: According to Anton Anfalov, these aliens are most likely "Zonnerians" from the planet Zonneri, Tialubba double star system, 73.3 light years away from Earth.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Cave Creek Recreational area, north of Phoenix, Arizona.  
Date: Early October, 1947.  
Time: Afternoon.

22-year old Selman Graves and his 16-year old brother in law Bob Malody, were rabbit hunting and exploring mines in what is now known as the Cave Creek Recreational area. At one point Graves and Malody climbed to the top of the most prominent hill in the area and looked south back at the ranch house of their friend Walt Salyer. They could see Salyer's house, his corral and even his water tank. But when Graves looked west of the property, he witnessed a scene that made no sense then and still haunts him five decades later.

What he saw can best be described as 'a large aluminum dome-shaped thing sitting upright in the desert,' Graves said, "*I thought it might be some kind of observatory dome, except why should a dome be located down at that elevation?*" Graves also remembered seeing five men and two trucks near the dome. One of the trucks was of the military (2.5-ton) type, capable of carrying personnel or equipment. "But I didn't see any equipment like cranes or anything like that," Graves said, "And the men didn't seem to be doing any work. I could not identify a uniform."

Using Salyer's ranch for size and distance perception, Graves estimated that the dome was 36 feet (11 meters) in diameter and maybe a mile away. Graves never considered that he might have witnessed the crash of an extraterrestrial craft until 1952, until he read "Behind the Flying Saucers" a book by pioneer Ufologist Frank Scully. In the book, Scully wrote about the Cave Creek incident and cited an informant who told him that two humanoid bodies about four and a half feet all were retrieved, one sitting inside the craft and the other halfway out the hatch.

HC addendum.

Source: Timothy Good, '*Above Top Secret*,' quoting Frank Scully also see the newspaper of Melville N.Y. for July 6, 1997.

Type: H

Location: Hutchinson, Kansas.

Date: October 29, 1947.

Time: 2:00 a.m.

A local 67 year old man who is handicapped, Walter Blackwell, who lives just north of Yoder Ridge, reported that he had gone out to pick pears in his orchard and was unable to get back to his house for 24 hours. As he sat or lay there helpless he claims to have seen "Haley's Comet" streak out of the northeast followed by a snow-like cloud "inhabited by people and animals."

Blackwell says he had picked about half a bushel of pears when his legs gave out. He tried to roll and crawl to the house, and once got nearly there but somehow found himself back in the orchard during the night. He said it was about 2 a.m. when he saw the "comet." "It was the most beautiful sight I ever saw. It came in a circle from the northeast and passed behind a cloud. The stars in it looked like diamonds. After the comet came a cloud looked like a big snow-bank and there were people and animals in it."

Blackwell, who has been handicapped since youth, is now being cared for by an old friend, Mrs. John Calvin, Blackwell suffers from partial paralysis of his legs since he was 3 years of age.

HC addendum.

Source: Kay Massingill in Magonia exchange list quoting the *Hutchinson Kansas News Herald*, October 30, 1947.

Type: F?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: La Tortiñosa, Caceres, Spain.

Date: November, 1947.

Time: Late afternoon.

Farmer Teodosio Gomez reportedly encountered in a field, a giant humanoid wearing dark clothing that moved and then stopped at the same time that Gomez did, apparently mimicking or mocking him. Terrified he ran to town. He described the humanoid as possibly a "female," over two meters in height.

HC addendum.

Source: Iker Jimenez, Encuentros, 'La Historia De Los Ovni en España.'

Type: E

Location: Garganta La Olla, Caceres, Spain.

Date: November, 1947.

Time: Late afternoon.

Days after the preceding encounter, goat herder Jose Pancho Campo encountered a similar creature in a wooded field outside of town. While observing the enigmatic black clad creature, he was astounded to see that it possessed a pair of goat-like feet. Terrified Campo began to scream, this apparently caused the creature to scamper away from the area at great speed. The witness became very ill after the encounter, losing all his stamina. He died 15 years later after suffering from chronic pain.

HC addendum.

Source: Iker Jimenez, Encuentros, *'La Historia De Los Ovni en España.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: London, England.

Date: November 22, 1947.

Time: Afternoon?

The source, a psychical researcher, reported that he hypnotized a woman friend, a medium identified only as Mrs. X, who proceeded to relate a fantastic story. She said that she was on what seemed to be another planet, standing before a "beautifully ornamented archway leading down into the earth." Walking beneath it, she heard a whirring, dynamo-like sound which she discovered emanated from another opening. This one led into a cave full of machinery. Suddenly two women clad in spacesuits grabbed her and dragged her off into the cave, where a bald man was sitting in front of a switchboard, addressing someone repeatedly as; "H6AQ...H6AQ."

Turning to the woman, the man asked, "Another bird?" "Then there was a blank," Mrs. X told the researcher. "I think you were trying to get me back." The next thing she remembered was lying on the floor, and they had her shoulder exposed. They looked at the mark, (apparently a birthmark or scar) and then the man jumped back quickly and said, "No; not this one!" They immediately covered her shoulder.

He then bared her right leg (the women holding her down), and pulled from his belt what appeared to be a kind of gun. As he held it, beneath his thumb was a knob. He gave a funny sort of laugh; like a hen cackling; and pointed the instrument at her leg. He pressed the stud. She saw nothing emerge from the muzzle, but she felt a terrible searing pain like a burn, and heard a hissing noise. And she saw him inscribe the symbols on her leg, etched in red.

Mrs. X had recounted these “events” as they “happened” but only after (Chibbett the source) had brought her out of the hypnotic state. Shortly after being put under, she had stopped answering his questions. Finally she had whispered something about “guards” and pointed at a strange marking on her leg, and awakened immediately. Only then did she hear what supposedly had gone on.

Later Chibbett wrote in his notebook, the same day that he had examined the “stigmata” on her leg closely. The letters and numerals were clearly outlined in red (H6AQ) and did not appear to be on the surface of the skin, but beneath it. When the skin was depressed, the symbols showed up more clearly. Beneath them was another mark, much fainter. It looked like a bow and arrow. These marks were also seen by W. T. and G. H. who were present on this occasion.

HC addendum.

Source: N. S. W. Chibbett, *FSR* Special Issue #3.

Type: F?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Pleskop, near Vannes, France.

Date: December 26, 1947.

Time: Unknown.

Three local girls, Therese Le Cam, Annica and Monique Goasguen, reported encountering the Virgin Mary. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Von Daniken '*Erscheinungen*.'

Type: F

# 1948

Location: El Paso, Texas.

Date: 1948.

Time: Unknown.

A doctor was returning home on horseback, when suddenly the horse stopped, head erect and nostrils wide. The animal's body began to quiver and its eyes popped out as if it was seeing something not yet visible to its rider. Moments later the horse began to whine strangely as a being described as beautiful, human like with a youthful face and golden hair appeared on the road just ahead.

The being wore celestial green-colored garments and was enveloped in a soft golden aura. He had penetrating blue eyes. The being did not speak as it kept pace with the horse when it started walking again. The doctor briefly closed his eyes and thanked God for the experience, when he opened his eyes again the angelic being disappeared.

HC addendum.

Source: Brad Steiger, *'Encounters of the Angelic Kind.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Svastika, Ontario, Canada.

Date: 1948.

Time: Unknown.

A Mr. Galbraith observed a disc-like object land on the ground; an entity left the object and collected samples of vegetation. The object transmitted a "force field" which pushed the witness to the ground. The same witness again observed an object on the ground, three entities who smiled at him were observed outside the craft. A police patrol saw a light

in the nearby woods, but couldn't approach it because of an "invisible wall."

HC addendum.

Source: Jacques Vallee, *'Passport to Magonia.'*

Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Kingman, Mojave County, Arizona.

Date: 1948.

Time: Unknown.

Reported crash of a 100ft diameter disc-shaped object with a dome on top. Twelve dead aliens inside (all gray and small) were found inside. The craft was moved to Muroc AFB and it was eventually dismantled in six pieces (by sectors) and was still studied in North Edwards in the seventies. It was eventually moved to Nevada.

HC addendum.

Source: Anton Anfalov.

Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Pavlovsk, Leningrad region, Russia.

Date: 1948.

Time: Unknown.

V. Bondarenko, at the time a young boy (later to become a geophysicist and candidate of technical sciences), was exploring the caves near his home in hope of finding old discarded WWII weapons, possibly left behind by the retreating Germans. Sticking his head inside an opening which connected two parallel tunnels of a cave, the boy saw a strange figure. The figure was humanoid in appearance dressed in a loose-fitting cloak that hung down to the ground.

This humanoid entity was emitting a bright light, but the main source of light was not the figure but from a staff with a sphere at the tip which the figure carried, the sphere emanated a softer yellow light, while the humanoid figure itself emitted a bluish light. It was impossible for the boy to determine the sex of the glowing figure.

When the boy finally snapped out of his stunned state, he attempted to push his body back to the surface, trying not to make any sound, but his legs had become numb, almost paralyzed, and all he could do was hold his breath, trying not to expose himself and tremble with fear. The terrified boy waited several minutes before he finally succeeded in getting out of the cave and running home. Apparently this meeting with

the strange entity had predetermined Bondarenko's further interest in anomalous phenomena.

On several other occasions, Bondarenko observed other mysterious underground phenomena, in the Crimea and the Urals. Mostly mysterious fast moving columns of light, he attempted to photograph the lights once but was unsuccessful.

HC addendum.

Source: Yuriy P. Suprunenko, Irina A. Shilionskaya *'Mysterious Places on the map of Russia,'* Moscow, 2007. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: San Bernardino, California.

Date: 1948.

Time: 3:00 a.m.

Mrs. Lena Murphy was awoken by a figure on her veranda. When this figure entered her room, she saw it was a "monster" with a mottled lumpy face, slit eyes, huge yellow teeth, orange spiky hair and huge hands which curved into talons. It wore a tight-fitting one-piece suit made of a thin material which ended at the knees and elbows. The creature appeared to be about to attack her grandson Mike, so Mrs. Murphy grappled with the creature which only fled when her husband arrived in answer to her cries. An odor like decaying flesh was left behind.

HC addendum.

Source: M. G. Murphy in *Fate* UK November 1967.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Campo Grande, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brazil.

Date: 1948.

Time: Morning.

While strolling near a creek one morning, Mr. Ottaviano A. Souza Bueno observed the silent descent of a round luminous object on one of the banks of the stream. There emerged from it three creatures of less than medium height, with extremely rapid movements, who started collecting samples of soil, using a tube which made holes in the ground. After the UFO had left, the witness went to the spot and found that all the holes were perfectly square. He took a sample and had it analyzed; the result was, Silica, 61% Aluminum, 19%, Magnesium, 11%, Iron and other trace elements, 9%.

HC addendum.  
Source: *FSR* Vol. 4 #1.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Greenock, Scotland.  
Date: 1948.  
Time: Noon.

9-year old Linda was heading for home during the dinner break with a school friend when she became aware of a distinct humming sound. Linda glanced upwards to the source of the sound and was amazed to what she saw. Not one, but four UFOs. Two were saucer-shaped and two like elongated cigars. The girls were so excited by this that they jumped up and down and waved towards the objects. Linda recalls figures waving back in response but they were too far away to describe them.

The objects were very low down, almost at roof height, hovering. The saucers had windows all around the circumference separated by upright flashing bars. The cigars however had windows only at the front. Linda felt that the UFOs were deliberately watching them. Suddenly one of the cigar-shaped objects, which had been hanging back, swooped down and then immediately all four UFOs rose upwards and disappeared through the clouds.

HC addendum.  
Source: Ron Halliday, UFO Scotland.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Somerset, England.  
Date: 1948.  
Time: Evening.



A man named Cyril Barry was outside smoking a cigarette one evening, when he noticed an unusual light coming from the window of a house in his neighborhood. He casually strode over and looked inside the

room; and got the shock of his life. There, sitting at a large table was a white, humanoid figure with a bearded goat's head complete with ten-inch-long horns.

Instantly regretting his indiscretion, Mr. Barry hurriedly left the area. Shake by what he had seen and unable to resolve it, he reportedly returned to the house the following day and once again, peered into the same window. He was surprised to see that the room was now empty, dusty and in disarray as if it hadn't been occupied for years.

HC addendum.

Source: B. M. Nunnally, *'The Inhumanoids.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Cerro Santa Lucia, Santiago, Chile.

Date: 1948.

Time: Evening.

Guille Monsalve and a boyfriend had walked up to the secluded hill and were "making out," when suddenly a tall man appeared, dressed in an elegant suit and tie (as if on his way to a party). He stared at the couple in a solemn manner. Suddenly in front of the two witnesses the man transformed itself into the figure of an elderly baldheaded monk wearing a smock. He then turned around and walked away, disappearing into the distance. The witnesses were convinced they had seen either a good warlock or a "devil."

HC addendum.

Source: Archives of Robert Othmar Vettiger, citing interview with Monsalve's family member.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Garganta, La Olla, Spain.

Date: 1948.

Time: Night.

During a powerful storm, a shepherd was in his cabin when he heard voices outside. Upon opening the door he saw a short man that he invited inside. Without speaking, the man entered the cabin. Later the witness noticed that the short being had feet like a goat or hoofs. The frightened witness screamed, causing the being to flee outside. The witness then ran outside and was able to see a fireball-like object shoot up into the sky at high speed.

HC addendum.

Source: Vicente Ballester Olmos, *'A catalogue of 200 Type I UFO events in Spain and Portugal.'*

Type: C?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Miami Beach, Florida.

Date: 1948.

Time: Night.

The witness was in bed when three tall attractive men with golden hair and skin appeared. They asked her to accompany them, but she refused. They departed but returned and conversed with her on many different occasions using mental telepathy. They told her they belonged to a race called; "The Kuran."

HC addendum.

Source: Thomas E. Bullard, *'UFO Abductions: The Measure of a Mystery.'*

Type: E

Comments: The date has also been given as 1958 in other sources.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Monmouth, Wales.

Date: 1948.

Time: Night.

Locals saw a strange man-like leaping figure wearing a shimmering outfit, jump over a stream near Watery Lane. The witnesses reported it as being solid looking and substantial. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Thomas Slemen, *'Mysterious and Bizarre People.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Gravataí, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil.

Date: 1948.

Time: Night.

The witness saw a humanoid about 1.2m in height, wearing silvery coveralls and boots. No other information available.

HC addendum.

Source: Antonio Faleiro, Brazil.

Type: E

Location: Near Quilpue, Chile.

Date: 1948.

Time: Night.

One night, the witness; Maria Osses Arevalo, saw a short gray-colored humanoid enter the children's play-den. She followed it, thinking it was one of the children sleepwalking. Upon opening the door she found the strange being playing with one of the toys (a small metal car). She screamed, immediately waking up the children, which began to cry. The short gray figure then stood up and vanished in a puff of smoke.

HC addendum.

Source: Archives of Robert Othmar Vettiger, citing interview with family member 2013.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Tenejapa Yucatan, Mexico.

Date: 1948.

Time: Various.

It was reported by the Tzeltal Indians that there were many sightings of a creature called the "ikal," and several people tried to fight it with machetes. One man also saw a small sphere following him from about 5ft. After many attempts, he finally hit it with his machete and it disintegrated, leaving only an ash-like substance. Locals had been paralyzed by the little beings that were thought to live in caves.

The strange little beings are believed to be from another world and some have been seen flying with some kind of rocket-like thing attached to the back. With this rocket they are said to occasionally to have carried off people. Some are described as black and hairy. Another man, apparently inebriated, encountered one of the short creatures that jumped all around him. He tried to hit it with a stick, but couldn't. Finally he was exhausted and fell to the ground. The creature left soon after.

HC addendum.

Source: Chris Aubeck, *'Return to Magonia,'* quoting anthropologist Brian Stross.

Type E?

Location: El Limon, Tlacolotalpa, Tabasco, Mexico.

Date: 1948.

Time: Various.

It was reported that soon after this community was founded, a strange being or beast appeared in the region. The locals called the strange beast; "the Savage one," and described it as hairy and bipedal about 1.9m in height, with long unruly black hair, was always nude, with two large fangs sticking out of its mouth. It was said to have incredible strength and would battle with deer, mountain lions, spider monkeys, wild boar etc. The strange beast would usually squeeze its opponent to death.

At times it was said that the beast would raid the town at night and take away small children or assorted animals to eat them. On different occasions the local farmers and hunters would organize search parties in order to find and kill the beast. At times the beast would hide in the brush and call out for the hunters who would confuse its call for one of their friends and they in turn would be killed by the beast.

One of its last known attacks was at a local ranch called "Puente Piedra" (Stonebridge) in which the unfortunate victim had his arm ripped from his body by the beast, however he survived the attack. One day a party of hunters armed with machetes, found the beast after it had just apparently killed and eaten a large antelope or deer. Being full and groggy after such a large meal, the beast could hardly move or defend itself. It was attacked by the machete wielding hunters and killed. What became of the creature's corpse is not known. Other inhabitants claimed that there were other similar beasts which retreated into the deep jungle after the local villages grew in number.

HC addendum.

Source: Emmanuel Rivera in '*El Durmiente de Orizaba*' from Villahermosa Tabasco, Mexico.

Type: E

Comments: Translation by Albert S. Rosales.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Chehalis, Washington.

Date: January 6, 1948.

Time: 3:00 p.m.

Mrs. Bernice Zaikowski, hearing a "sizzling and whizzing," sound, looked up to see a "birdman" 200ft above her barn. She saw "a man equipped with long silver wings fastened over the shoulders with a strap," ascend rapidly, hover, bank, then fly on. "He flew in an upright position and appeared to be manipulating controls strapped to his

chest." The wings did not flap; they retracted close to his body during ascent, and then were extended to hover and proceed in level flight. Mrs Zaikowski said five other adult witnesses and a number of children had also seen the birdman.

HC addendum.

Source: Humcat quoting Newspaper source and John Keel. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Circleville, Ohio.

Date: February 1, 1948.

Time: Early morning.

Farmer B. Stevens woke up early in the morning to go check the farm animals. On his way to the cattle shed, he spotted a metallic saucer-shaped object hovering low above one of the barns. Stevens immediately realized that the object was real and solid and that it measured about 60 feet in diameter and was about 10 to 12 feet thick. The center seemed to be shaped like a dome, which gave off a brilliant orange light.

The dome was transparent, because when the object inclined slightly he was able to see a silhouette of a man-like figure inside. The occupant of the saucer seemed to be concentrating his glance on the several barns on the farm. Stevens thought that it was because he had green lighting on one of the barns. Soon the dome darkened and Stevens could no longer see the occupant. The object then flipped over and shot away at high speed.

HC addendum.

Source: Michael David Hall, *'UFOs a Century of Sightings,'* 1999.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Kelseyville, California.

Date: Spring 1948.

Time: Afternoon.

The witness was lying on a pillow outside while his mother worked nearby; his 6-year old sister played while his mother hung clothes on the line. Suddenly a flash of light in the sky caught his mother's attention and she watched a silver disk with sunlight glinting on the surface of the craft. The disk dropped down through the air moving back and forth in a stair-like pattern, and then it moved closer and closer until the craft hovered over his mother and she saw a being behind a round window.

The being had a 'sharp-shaped face' with pointed ears. The center of the craft remained still while the bottom of the object spun around. The disk was silent except for the sound of the wind it created, which pulled the woman's dress and the clothing on the cloth line towards the craft. After a few minutes, the UFO began to rise in the sky about 300ft, where it began to wobble in flight and then descend again. It then dropped out of sight behind a nearby mountain ridge. Then there was an explosion and a fire and shortly after that the forestry department made the witness' family evacuate.

HC addendum.

Source: MUFON CMS.

Type: A?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Naftalan, Azerbaijan, Caucasus, USSR.

Date: March 10-13, 1948.

Time: Various.

Local resident Peter Grigorievich Bykavorov, reportedly saw a landed disc-shaped object and humanoids near the Geran railway station. The witness noticed three "men of strange appearance" near the landed disc-shaped object. Theirs was of a very interesting structure, it was cone-shaped on top, gray in color but the tip of the cone was white, the bottom of the cone was also white. On top of the cone there was something resembling rubber or plastic.

The inside of the ship, its framework, was cylindrical in shape, made out of numerous tube-like structures. The door was positioned in the center of the cylinder. The three men seemed to "freeze in place" (suspended animation) every time the witness looked at them. The humanoids were dressed in tight-fitting overalls, which clearly outlined their musculature. Under their helmets they had yellowish caps. Their hair was short, bristling, sticking straight up.

All three of the humanoids looked young, no more than 30 years of age. Their faces were clean shaven without wrinkles. They never spoke a word with the witness. And amazingly the local chief of the diesel electric power plant apparently communicated with the aliens; the aliens requested a favor from him, and he went to a local food store and purchased several foodstuffs for them.

Bykavorov watched all this in amazement from a distance. Apparently at first the aliens had tried to visit the store, but after creating a stir in the store they had to leave. So after that failed attempt, they asked the chief to do it for them instead. Unfortunately due to the distance, additional details were not established. The humanoids

generally stayed away from everybody, and remained close to their landed craft.

When some of the locals attempted to approach the object, the humanoids boarded their craft and flew towards the nearby mountains. According to the witnesses the craft "flew very fast." However they returned in the evening as it got dark. At that time the aliens switched on a light, very bright similar to an ox-eye, about 5 meters long, of yellow and red in color.

Near the craft, the aliens had constructed a bonfire that seemed to burn very hot and was the same shape as the bottom of their craft, the whole afternoon the aliens had been very busy occupied by some work. Bykavorov, who kept a close eye on their activities, felt fear but eventually was able to establish telepathic communication with the alien crew. At times he would receive orders from the aliens to come close but he could not remember most of the details.

Bykavorov was summoned on several occasions by the aliens outside during the night. The second time he watched a large metallic cone-shaped craft that remained on the ground for two days. (!) The next day he saw a huge burst of flame but no smoke, rise from the ground. Bykavorov did not see the aliens again after that.

Incredibly it is reported that several unknown items were left behind by the aliens and these were picked up by the operators of a local hostel (nothing is known as to what happened to the items). Bykavorov only spoke about the incident 30 years later. It must be remembered that during Stalin's times it was prohibited to speak about UFOs in the USSR, and the witness only spoke about the incident in the late 90's.

HC addendum.

Source: *NLO Magazine*, St Petersburg #14, January 26, 1999. Type: C

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Aztec, New Mexico.

Date: March 25, 1948.

Time: Unknown.

A disk crashed to Earth on this date after having been detected by three separate radar units in the southwest, one of which was said to have disrupted the craft's control mechanism. The area of impact was calculated by triangulation and this information was immediately relayed to Air Defense Command and Gen. George C Marshall, then Secretary of State, who allegedly contacted the MJ-12 group as well as the interplanetary Phenomenon unit (IPU) of the Army Counterintelligence Directorate.

The IPU operated out of Camp Hale, Colorado, at this time. The source claims that its main function was to collect and deliver disabled or crashed disks to certain specified secret locations. The craft was recovered within hours by the IPU scout team about 12 miles northeast of Aztec. All those involved in the recovery were sworn to an above top-secret oath. The IPU convoy used a route to the site that avoided main roads, and on arrival roadblocks were set up at strategic points within two miles of the recovery area.

The owner of a ranch and his family were allegedly held incommunicado and told never to discuss the matter. Equipment hauling trucks were camouflaged to look like oil drilling rigs during the operation. A team of scientists arrived at the site a little later than the IPU and began dissecting the disk. They entered the craft one by one, entry having been gained via a fractured porthole. The portholes themselves looked metallic and only appeared translucent on close inspection.

Inside the craft they found two humanoids, about two feet in height, slumped over an instrument panel charred deep brown. Another 12 bodies lay sprawled on the floor in chamber within the cabin, making a total of 14 bodies. An instrument panel supposedly had several pushbuttons and levers with hieroglyphic type symbols, as well as symbols illuminated on small display screens. Scientists discovered that the controls panels had drawers, which rolled out, but no wiring could be detected. A book composed of parchment like leaves with the texture of plastic also contained the strange hieroglyphs; similar to Sanskrit.

Meanwhile another small group of scientists and military personnel examined the craft and were eventually able to dismantle it when several interlocking key devices were found which opened up seams at specific points. Three days later the segments were loaded onto three trucks, together with the bodies, and covered with a tarpaulin marked "Explosives." According to the report the bodies were described as averaging 42 inches in length.

The facial features strongly resembled "mongoloid Orientals" in appearance, which disproportionately large heads, large "slant" eyes, small noses and mouths. The average weight was about 40 pounds. The torsos were very small and thin, with very thin necks. The arms were long and slender, reaching the knees, with hands containing long and slender fingers with webbing between them. There was no digestive or gastrointestinal tract, no alimentary or intestinal canal, and no rectal point. No reproductive organs were apparent. Instead of blood there was a colorless liquid with no red cells, which smelled similar to ozone.

HC addendum.

Source: William Steinman, *'UFO Crash at Aztec,'* and other sources.

Type: H

Location: San Martino in Pensilis, Italy.

Date: April 3, 1948.

Time: 6:35 a.m.

Guiseppe Langiano; a bus driver, and the stationmaster; Bavota, saw a luminous orange object hovering about 10 meters above the ground at Fara Di Gigno, emitting a beam of very bright white light. It was an inverted bowl shape, surmounted by a transparent looking "upside down cup," diameter 10-15 meters.

From this floated down to the ground "a sort of big puppet about 1.5 meters in height, dressed in a stiff, metallic looking one piece garment and wearing heavy metallic gauntlets; he had two round holes in place of eyes." When the witness ran toward it, this figure re-entered the UFO, which took off.

HC addendum.

Source: UFO in Italia.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Longview, Washington.

Date: April 7, 1948.

Time: 3:00 p.m.

Mrs Viola Johnson and James Pittman, laundry employees, saw "three men in dark drab flying suits flying through the air; about 250ft high, circling the city, going about as fast as a freight train. I couldn't see any motors or propellers on them, but I could hear motors like airplane motors, but not as loud. They had some kind of apparatus on their sides which looked like guns."

The flying men were gone before others could get outside, but other residents reported hearing plane motors and seeing three planes circle at a high altitude.

HC addendum.

Source: Humcat quoting News INS story.

Type: E

Location: Caledonia, Illinois.

Date: April 7, 1948.

Time: Daytime.

Mr. and Mrs. Robert Price saw what they called, "a monster bird; longer than an airplane." It had a long neck, huge powerful wings and in Price's words, "what I supposed were its feet trailing behind it." It flew out of sight towards the northeast. Shortly afterwards a Freeport Illinois truck driver came forth with corroborating testimony admitting that he had seen the 'vulture' from a different location the same day. "I saw the bird," Veryl Babb said, "but at first I didn't say anything because I thought people would laugh at me. When I read that Price had seen it I decided to report all about it."

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark and Loren Coleman, *Fate*, March 1972.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Overland, Illinois.

Date: April 10, 1948.

Time: Noon.

Mr. and Mrs. Clyde C. Smith reported seeing a gigantic bird that they at first thought it was a pursuit plane until it began to flap its wings furiously. The creature appeared to be dark gray in color from where they viewed it in the Smith's backyard just before noon.

As it happened it was Smith's second sighting of the day. "I first saw it when I was out in the yard that morning," he said later, "and I thought it was a type of plane I had never seen before. It was circling and banking in a way I had never seen a plane perform and I kept waiting for it to fall."

HC addendum.

Source: Loren Coleman and Jerome Clark, *Fate*, March 1972. Type: E

Location: Near Remedios, Las Villas Province (now Villaclara), Cuba.  
Date: April 14, 1948.  
Time: Midnight.

On Friday, All Saints Day, Jose Espinoza got up early in order to arrange some sugar cane carts, which he had left in the fields in order to work on them later. Ignoring his mother's pleas not to go out on such a Holy day because the, "Devil himself was out doing his work on this day," Jose headed out to the carts.

Soon after climbing on the first cart, he began his labors, suddenly he noticed standing on the last cart (there were four carts) a little man, only about one foot and a half in height, fiery red in color, emitting sparks from "horn like protrusions and a tail." The little man noticed the stunned Jose and produced a small ball of fire which he flung at Jose, he repeated this several times; rolling several balls of fire at Jose, each ball was bigger than the last.

Jose barely managed to avoid the fiery spheres, and could not further react to the situation. Finally he reacted and screamed with all his might, "*this is the devil!*" and quickly jumped from the cart, running towards his house without stopping.

HC addendum.

Source: orestes100350@yahoo.es quoting Samuel Feijo, '*Mitologia Cubana.*' Type: E

Comments: Whatever entity Jose encountered he associated it with the devil and this probably caused a deviation on the description of the humanoid.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Alton, Illinois.  
Date: April 24, 1948.  
Time: Daytime.

E. M. Coleman and his 15-year old son James gazed on an astonishing sight. "It was an enormous, incredible thing with a body that looked like a naval torpedo," Coleman said, "It was flying at about 500 feet and cast a shadow the same size as that of a Piper Cub at the same height."

Cpl. Clarence Johnson and Patrolman Francis Hennelly of the St. Louis police force got a look at the bird as it flew silhouetted against the moon that night. "The thing was as big as a small airplane," Hennelly said. "Its wings were flapping and it was headed southwest, flying at altitude of several hundred feet. I thought it was a large eagle but I've never seen one that big before."

HC addendum.

Source: Loren Coleman and Jerome Clark, *Fate*, March 1972. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: St. Louis, Illinois.

Date: April 26, 1948.

Time: 8:40 a.m.

Chiropractor; Dr. Kristine Dolezal, had just finished breakfast in her second floor apartment. She got up from the table and started across to the kitchen. Suddenly the sounds of a nearby airplane flying low over the house broke the silence. "It sounded like something was wrong with the motor," Dr. Dolezal commented later, "It sort of roared and sputtered." She stepped out onto the porch to see what was wrong but was hardly prepared for what greeted her. "I looked at the plane, and then I glanced over the way," she reported. "I saw this bird just come from nowhere it seemed like. It thought, *'What is it? Is it a big bird, or what?'*"

As the creature came nearer, it seemed inexplicably to grow larger. Dr. Dolezal at first thought her eyes were playing tricks on her but then realized it had spread its wings which previously had been folded back. In the meantime the plane changed course and for a moment it looked as if the bird would crash into its side. But it flapped its wings lazily three times and both bird and plane vanished into the clouds.

HC addendum.

Source: Loren Coleman and Jerome Clark, *Fate*, March 1972. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Lambert, Illinois.

Date: April 27, 1948.

Time: Daytime.

Instructors at the Mississippi School of Aeronautics at Lambert-St Louis Field sighted an "awfully big bird" at an altitude of about 1,200 feet. Little more than 24 hours later salesman Harry Bradford, while in the process of turning off the Red Feather Express Highway stopped his car and turned a spotlight on it.

The creature circled for a moment or two, then streaked northward, "I've seen it three times in the last four days and that's too much tomfoolery for a man of 50 to take," Bradford told the papers.

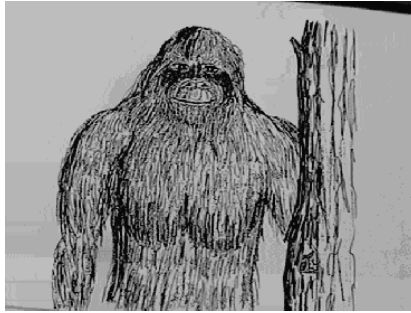
HC addendum.

Source: Loren Coleman and Jerome Clark, *Fate*, March 1972. Type: E

Location: Near Phoenix, Arizona.

Date: May, 1948.

Time: 10:00 p.m.



Dorothy Longfoot, her husband and their dog, had pulled off to the side of the road in order to get some much needed rest. They pulled into the desert about five feet from the road. As her husband was preparing the tent, her dog suddenly pressed against her leg and gave a growl. She looked up to see what made him growl. Standing about 50 feet away was a huge humanoid figure. She did not feel threatened by it, but did feel that it was looking at her.

She began walking towards it, accompanied by her dog that was still growling. It seemed gorilla like but despite the moonlight she could not see any features. She heard her husband yell out to stop and, she turned her head and felt the dog relax, she turned back and the creature had vanished. There was nothing within miles for such a huge creature to hide behind, it simply dematerialized. Soon her husband packed up and left the area.

HC addendum.

Source: *Strange Magazine*.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: St Louis, Illinois.

Date: May 1, 1948.

Time: 10:00 p.m.

Charles Dunn, an inspector for U.S. Steel, his wife Mary and Clifford Warden, reported seeing what was described as a “self-illuminated flying monster.” Said Dunn, “I thought people who reported seeing the thing were ‘bugs’ until I looked into the sky last night. It was flapping its wings and moving quite fast at about 3000 feet altitude and appeared to be illuminated by a dull glow.

It looked about the size of a Piper Cub plane but there was no engine sound and it was not a plane. I could hardly believe my eyes." At this juncture the Civil Air Patrol offered to make aerial searches for the bird whose appearances attracted national attention.

HC addendum.

Source: Loren Coleman and Jerome Clark, *Fate*, March 1972. Type: E  
Comments: To the Indians in the area the giant mystery bird was really nothing new. Their traditions are full of stories about the 'piasa' "an enormous bird with horns, terrifying red eyes, scales, a tiger's head and a long griffon-like tail." So when they heard the white man's reports the Indians merely nodded their heads.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Wasserbillig, Germany.

Date: May 25, 1948.

Time: Night.

A young German named Hans Klotzbach was aboard a coal train heading towards Luxembourg. During the night, just before the train reached the frontier station of Wasserbillig, Klotzbach leapt onto the embankment, sustaining terrible injuries to both legs. Unable to walk and losing blood, he fainted.

When he recovered consciousness, he found himself inside a flying saucer, in a cabin bathed in opal bluish light. A voice spoke in German, making prophecies about world calamities. It said they had found him and felt compassion for him. He fell asleep and came to four days later, lying in a small wood about 10 km from where he had been. His shoes were full of dried blood, but his legs had been totally healed.

HC addendum.

Source: Gordon Creighton, *FSR* Vol. 15 #5.

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Finnmark Province, Norway.

Date: Mid 1948.

Time: Unknown.

A lone witness named Rasanen watched a metallic 40ft disc hovering over the lake shore. The witness claims to have communicated telepathically with the unseen occupants onboard the craft. No other details are provided.

HC addendum.

Source: UFO Information Sweden in: <http://www.ufodna.com>

Type: F

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Hemer, Sauerland, Germany.

Date: Summer 1948.

Time: Morning.



The witness, Mr. Ernst-August R. a local shepherd, was guarding his flock of sheep on an isolated grassy area in the woods. All of a sudden the sheep scattered in panic. Mr. R. heard a rushing sound and saw an object that was 30m long and about 3m high. It emerged in front of him from what looked like an “artificial fog.” The object landed on the grass. After a few moments of puzzlement; the shepherd slowly approached the object and touched its smooth, metallic surface. Instantly a strong electric shock knocked him to the ground, where he lay unconscious for some time.

When Ernst-August R. became conscious again, he noticed that he was about 80 meters away from the point where he had collapsed. All around him stood small entities, about 1m tall with large heads and big, slanting, almond-shaped eyes, narrow mouths and small noses. They had bulging foreheads and short, stubbly hair. In front of their chests they carried boxes with tubes hanging down from them. These were probably oxygen containers, for from time to time they grasped the tubes in order to draw from them air for breathing.

They gesticulated and spoke to each other in a language that R. could not understand. Next to the object which was 80 meters away, and was still enveloped in mist, stood another four or five humanoids. They examined the soil or the grass and collected samples and placed them in large containers.

Finally all of the humanoids reentered the object. The object emitted a high, whining sound and flew rapidly away in a southerly direction. The time was 10:40 a.m. but to the shepherd it felt as if no more than 30 minutes had elapsed.

In the place where the craft had landed, he discovered six to eight round spots of burnt grass in a line, 2-4 meters apart, and about a meter in diameter. An acquaintance, who later passed the site, expressed the opinion that the shepherd had set fires at these places. For several days Mr. R. suffered from pains in his face when exposed to the sun, similar to those during sunburn.

During the summer months of 1948, cylindrical flying objects were observed repeatedly in other areas as well.

HC addendum.

Source: Illobrand Von Ludwiger, *MUFON 1993, Symposium Proceedings*.  
Type: B or G?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Stavropol region, North Caucasus, Russia.

Date: Summer 1948.

Time: Noon-1300

V.Z., a local boy and resident of an area, "hutor" (a small village) was taken along with his older sister and a neighbor girl from the collective farm to the fields, since it was their turn to graze the cows. Around mid-day the cows went to sleep after eating their share of grass, the girls and the small boy also sat to rest on the grass after eating their lunch. Soon the boy's sister and the other girl decided to tan themselves on the grass and they sent the boy to rest on the other side of the hill. He walked there, laid under a brush and fell asleep.

Soon he was awakened by the sound of a piercing/penetrating whistle, but not loud, and then V.Z. saw a silver-colored object resembling a huge upside down plate. The object landed not far from the witness on three landing props and became silent. V.Z. later regretted not running away immediately, but stayed there, very scared but curious at the same time.

After some time a door on the "saucer" opened and three humanoid entities walked out of it. They were very thin and tall, wearing silver suits. V.Z. stood transfixed or paralyzed to the same spot. The aliens approached him, took his hand and led him into the landed craft. At first they appeared in a very narrow and small corridor. The aliens closed a door and then a second one and took the boy into a small room along the narrow corridor. Half of the room was occupied by 4 cages made out of metallic rods. In one of these cages the boy saw a bear, in the second one;

a woman and in the third; three men of Caucasian appearance, and in the fourth; a man of Slavic descent.

The boy was then placed together with the last man, in the same cage. V.Z. recollected and comprehended all of this only later, because at the time he was seized with horror. Even dozens of years later, V.Z. could not describe his state. He couldn't neither scream nor resist, he was in a trance-like state, his will to resist had been totally neutralized. As soon as the boy and aliens entered the room, the bear began dashing around the cage and growling, and the woman began screaming in hysterics. She was undressed, naked, her hair disheveled, her eyes fixed in a wild stare and she was foaming at the mouth.

The three Caucasian men knelt down and began to pray loudly in an unknown language (evidently in Arabic). The Slavic man attempted to calm the boy, bringing the boy to his senses and distracting him from the horrible things around him. As the boy realized later he had been taken onboard an alien spaceship, and the spacecraft then began to move. And a most horrible thing occurred. The aliens took out an "operation table" from the wall, and put one of the Caucasian men on it. The man seemed totally helpless and did not resist.

The Slavic man then pulled the boy close to him and began talking to him, distracting his attention and calming him down. The boy remembered that the tall thin aliens were now dissecting the body of the Caucasian man on the operation table, and there was not even a folding screen to cover this gory and bloody event from the witness. Then the aliens collected all the pieces of the unfortunate man and placed them in a box, washed out the blood and left the room.

The man who was in the cage with V.Z. asked the boy his name, his place of origin and his nickname. About himself he told the young boy that he was from the Urals and that he was a mining engineer, his name was probably Alexander. Then he began to talk to the woman but she seemed not to react and the other two remaining men also remained silent. Then the man said to V.Z., *"We will fight the bad men, together, you and me, OK?"* Sometime later the man V.Z. called, "Uncle Sasha" brought him to the edge of the cage and told him to attempt to squeeze out of the cage. The boy was scared but the man convinced him and with great difficulty the boy managed to crawl out of the cage.

Then Uncle Sasha told V.Z. to press a button, but the boy couldn't reach it, since the button was positioned high, much higher than the boy's height. The man then found a solution, he undressed, tied up all his clothing into a bundle and gave it to the boy so he could stand on it and reach the button on the wall.

After several attempts the boy finally succeeded in pressing the button. The lock on the cage then clicked and the man walked out of the cage. He then dressed, walked toward the cage where the other two men were and again tried to talk to them, but they never reacted. "Sasha" then

searched the room trying to find something to defend himself with, but he couldn't find anything. V.Z. and "Sasha" then walked to other rooms in the craft after finding the buttons that could open the doors, and only in three rooms did they find the aliens which were sleeping. (!)

In an upper room (cockpit) near the control panel, they saw another alien who was also dozing by the control panel. Searching the craft for any source of weapon as the alien crew slept, Sasha failed to find anything remotely resembling a weapon. The witnesses then succeeded in opening another door, which apparently led to the "engine" room. They descended into this room but failed to find anything useful and then returned to the corridor where they began to open other doors on the corridor. There were several such doors positioned in different places. Finally they opened the largest door and found a metallic box with a stripe set up on metallic struts.

Sasha then moved the boy to a safe distance and threw the metallic box on to some of the terminals. Immediately sparks appeared, smoke came out of the box and a crackling sound was heard. Moments later what sounded like alarms signals also went off. Three of the aliens then awoke rushed out of their rooms, they threw themselves on Sasha and threw the boy aside, and he sat on the floor watching the scuffle. Sasha struggled with two of the aliens as the third one ran into a room. The third alien came back seconds later carrying what appeared to be a metallic rod of some kind, he touched the struggling Sasha with the rod and immediately he was paralyzed.

The boy and the man were then put back into the cage, moments later one alien left the room but two others stayed behind. These two aliens began to communicate with Sasha asking him who he was and how he was able to "resist" so well. The humanoids were curious as to why the other "creatures" they had captured were in such a low level of development. Sasha explained to them that the other three humans in the cages were of very low level of education and the female had probably gone insane from fear.

As for V.Z. Sasha pointed out that he was a smart human but lacked "technique," he then pointed out that the last creature in the other case was not human at all but a "bear" or animal without any human emotions or intellect. In response the aliens told him that they aim was to study the surrounding space (space exploration). They had always considered the population of Earth as being in a very low level of development. But when earthlings began testing atomic bombs in 1945 they became interested and decided to conduct in depth studies of the human civilization.

They told Sasha, "To waste radioactive material for explosions was madness. These materials could be used for other needs and they (the aliens) had those materials in very low quantity and were very valuable to them. They used the radioactive materials to obtain energy which they

used in various branches of science and technique and also for space travel." It became evident to Sasha and V.Z. that these aliens basic aim was to find and extract radioactive material from other planets, and their secondary aim was to study other space civilizations.

Then the aliens invited Sasha to accompany them to their main ship (mothership) and then to their home planet. He agreed but put forward the following conditions; the aliens were to release all of their human captives onboard the craft. The extraterrestrials at first rejected this condition but Sasha assured them that anyway no one would believe them and their visit would remain a secret. The aliens trusted Sasha and agreed to his condition.

The aliens seemed in a hurry since they were intending to depart in a preliminary calculated route. V.Z. does not know where the aliens dropped off the other three remaining humans but Sasha insisted that the aliens deposit V.Z. at the same location he was picked up from. He asked V.Z. to remember his name and address. When the aliens freed the boy, the time was already morning. Before they did however the aliens insisted in giving V.Z. an injection which they said he needed to survive since he had been exposed to "radiation" in their engine room (the environment inside the craft was evidently very radioactive). The aliens led the boy out of the craft injected him and then he blacked out.

Later V.Z. awoke from voices, and he noticed a chain of people walking through a field searching for him. His mother then ran to him and asked him where he had been, but V.Z. felt a strong headache was trembling with fever and was very thirsty. He was then brought home to bed. V.Z. was ill for a long time and felt a metallic taste in his mouth and his skin couldn't be exposed to bright sunrays. However he wasn't taken to a hospital and was "cured" using home remedies.

When he tried to tell people what had happened V.Z. was mostly ignored and distracted. Gradually he recovered but could not go out in the sun for a long time after that. Soon V.Z. told his story to his sister and she told his mother. He wanted to write a letter detailing what had occurred to him but his mother said no since "it might getting in trouble with the militia."

Three years later V.Z. was pasturing the cows alone when he saw a military jeep approaching. The vehicle stopped nearby and a neighbor boy walked out of it, along with two militia men and a civilian. One of the men approached V.Z. and asked him his name and then told the civilian male, "*You talk here, and we will go and smoke.*" Not knowing why, V.Z. became very frightened as the man in civilian clothing began talking to him in very familiar terms. V.Z. answered that he did not know him and is seeing him for the first time.

The stranger then told V.Z., "*Do you remember when we visited Leningrad?*" V.Z. answered that he had never been to Leningrad and had lived in the small village all his life. Then the man (obviously from the

Secret Police) reminded V.Z. of his encounter with aliens, but V.Z. refused to believe him since at this point he could not remember anything about the encounter. The man apparently became upset and told V.Z. that if he said everything he knew he will become “a respected man and get an education.” But V.Z. stubbornly refused and could not remember anything still.

After that the militia men approached and also asked V.Z. questions, he told them that he didn't know the stranger in civilian clothing. The man in civilian then suggested that they interrogate V.Z. under hypnosis. But the militia men answered that no one would permit them to do that. The men in civilian clothing insisted, explaining that he would provide the conditions for the interrogation if they trusted him. But the militia man also insisted pointing out that they trusted him but was not sure if “the others” would trust V.Z., pointing at him and then they left but not before telling V.Z. not to tell anyone of their visit.

HC addendum.

Source: Letter from the witness, *Cross of Centaurs*, Rostov-on-Don #1 2001.

Type: G

Comments: Very involved tale, showing some features of things to come in the future (and came to be).

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Chippenham, Wiltshire, England.

Date: Summer 1948 (or 1949).

Time: Afternoon.



The main witness; Karen, and her mother; Brenda, were walking with their dog in an area known simply as “the field” which was located at the back of their housing estate. They were walking through the field when this aircraft came out of nowhere and stopped nearby. There were two beings inside, sitting facing one another. The aircraft was like a boat

with a see-through cover. The two beings inside were “neat and compact” they were dressed in gray and had helmets with a sort of crest on top. They were looking toward the witnesses and then one of them raised a hand as if he were waving and then the aircraft just left.

Through further conversation with her mother, Karen was able to establish that “there was no accompanying sound or scent with the aircraft; that it was in view for no more than three minutes; it was about nine feet long, and stopped approximately fifteen yards away at bungalow-roof height; there were no trains on the track nearby at the time; and that the area was otherwise deserted.”

Their dog incidentally, “was interested in the aircraft, but was not alarmed.” Regarding her nondescript recounting of the object’s departure, beyond stating that “it just went,” Brenda had difficulty expressing the character of its movement: “She said that it didn’t exactly vanish instantly, it just ‘went’ very rapidly,” Karen related.

HC addendum.

Source: Robbie Graham [http://www.beamsinvestigations.org/1948 UFO Occupant Waves to Wiltshire Woman in UK close Encounter Case.htm](http://www.beamsinvestigations.org/1948%20UFO%20Occupant%20Waves%20to%20Wiltshire%20Woman%20in%20UK%20close%20Encounter%20Case.htm) Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Selma, Alabama.

Date: Summer 1948.

Time: Evening.



One of the largest families in town were having their annual reunion when one family member looked up and saw a giant bird-like creature land next to a tree. Looking closer, he saw that the bird had human form. Others gathered around and watched the creature. It appeared more human than animal and just stared at the group with gleaming red eyes. As more people gathered around, it suddenly flew off without flapping its wings.

HC addendum.

Source: Ron Schaffner.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Horsham, Sussex, England.

Date: Summer 1948.

Time: Evening.

E. J. A. Reynolds, a young boy at the time, was setting up some rabbit traps on a hill and was keeping watch when suddenly he saw a small hairy man step out from a blackberry bush. He was no more than eighteen inches high and covered in hair. His face was bare but had a leathery look. The nose seemed sharp. It definitely had hands; its arms seemed longer than a human being's.

It did not notice the witness and then turned and disappeared back into the blackberry bush. A few days later Mr. Reynolds saw the creature again, when traveling upstairs on a bus. During the daytime, he saw the little man walking across the lawn in a large garden.

HC addendum.

Source: Janet Bord, Faeries, *'Real Encounters with the Little People.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) northern New York.

Date: Summer 1948.

Time: Evening.

The main witness; 11-year old Tommy, and his parents, had finished supper around six o'clock. His father retired to his workshop afterwards to complete several small jobs. Tommy went to care for his pet rabbits. Later that evening all three sat on the front porch, relaxing and sipping freshly made lemonade. It was a quiet evening but occasionally the silence was broken by the call of a bird among the trees. Fleecy clouds

drifted lazily across the face of the moon. It was a peaceful ending to a busy day.

The family dog Max out among the nearby trees, began barking at something in the darkness. Suddenly, he gave a loud yap and came running back to the safety of the house. He sat whimpering beside Tommy and looking back toward the woods. Thinking some animal had given him a slap across the nose for invading its privacy no one thought any more of it. Just outside the boundary of the lights coming from the house, a slight rustling came from the underbrush.

Thinking perhaps a raccoon was there, Tommy's dad tossed several stones in the direction of the disturbance in hope of scaring the furry intruder off. Max made several whimpering sounds and peered intently into the night. Moments later, Tommy turned to see something resembling a small man running from one shadow to another. Leaping to his feet, he called out. *"Dad, I just saw a little man run behind the fence!"*

*"You saw what?"* came his dad's response. *"It must have been a squirrel."* *"No, no, it was a man!"* said Tommy. *"How silly can you be?"* Laughed his mother. His dad chuckled to himself and walked indoors, shaking his head. The moon emerged from behind the clouds, bathing the area in soft light. Max moved closer to Tommy as he sat back down. He was lying with his droopy jaw on his front paws. His sharp brown eyes searched knowingly into the darkness, sensing something unusual was prowling among the shadows.

As Tommy's mother stood up to enter the house, she also spotted something run across the lighted lawn, then disappear behind a tree. *"Oh my God!"* she yelled. *"It was a little man. George, come out here!"* She told her husband what she had seen, but he just laughed saying, *"What's wrong with you two? Little men! Are you crazy or something?"* At that moment two pairs of eyes appeared near the edge of the fence. As they slowly approached the area, the eyes vanished. Tommy's parents searched in one direction while he moved in among the trees. Several spots were well lighted from the moon shining down through the trees.

As Tommy carefully looked around, he saw what appeared to be a little man standing in the moonlight. The little man was visible long enough for the boy to later describe him. It was like many other similar descriptions. Gray clothing, long hair, a beard, puffy face, large eyes and standing around a foot tall. His father later searched the area with a flashlight but found nothing.

HC addendum.

Source: Ron Quinn, *'Little People.'*

Type: E

Location: Belgorod-Dnestrovskiy, Odessa region, Ukraine.

Date: Summer 1948.

Time: Night.

Several teenagers were fishing along the banks of the Dnestrovskiy Gulf near the location of an ancient fortress; the night was lit by the bright moon light. Suddenly the boys noticed several humanoid figures walking on top of the walls of the fortress. Incredibly the figures appeared to be horned; additional details could not be seen in the dark. The frightened boys hid in the darkness, picked up their fishing gear and fled to their nearby homes.

According to local legend these entities use to live underground, at times visiting the surface through carefully disguised tunnels. Hearsay has it that at one point in the distant past a UFO crashed in the region and the occupants of the object hid in the rumored underground passageways of the fortress.

These horned humanoids reportedly are not seen during the daylight hours since they cannot tolerate bright sun light. There are other legends and a more prosaic hypothesis that deals with hiding surviving Romanian soldiers which hid in the fortress after WWII. The shape of their field caps reportedly resembled horns or Tri-star in shape.

HC addendum.

Source: Yuriy Misyuk, student of local folklore, *Komsomolskaya Pravda*, newspaper Moscow, September 15, 2004 and 16. Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: San Luis Valley, Colorado.

Date: Summer 1948.

Time: Night.

The witness remembers clearly that when she was about 5-years old and she had been playing in the front room next to a window facing east. Suddenly she noticed a bright silver object over the corner of their field. A man in a silver suit was standing on the ground with a rod, checking the land. Suddenly the man turned around and faced the witness and a bright light like lightning, went straight toward her face.

The man then put the rod into the ground and vanished into the object, which then took off and left. Upon investigation her grandfather found a burned circle at the landing site. Nothing ever grew there again. The silver rod was still there. (!) The witness (Sister Wolf) remembers that as the being stood on the ground "he turned real quickly to face her, which she was about half a block away from him, near the farm house, and he just lifted the rod and lightning went out of it. The lightning just

went straight and hit her right in the forehead, and it shocked her. It was like an electrical shock and she just took off running." The object was described as round, resembling a bowl.

Within a week of the encounter, the witness reported enhanced psychic abilities "and could see the dead walk among the living." Her grandmother told her that she had seen a, "Star Person" and that she had been blessed. Her grandfather called it a "thunder being."

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.mysterious-america.net>

Type: B

Comments: The narrative does not say what ever happened to the enigmatic "silver rod."

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Roswell, Chaves County, New Mexico.

Date: Summer 1948.

Time: After 11:00 p.m.

This second UFO crash and recovery occurred several days after the previous domed disk with five aliens that crashed east of Alamogordo near White Sands. According to Anne Robbins (from Midland Texas) widow of a career military man who was stationed in Roswell during that time, she remembered the description of the saucer that her husband, Technical Sergeant Ernest Robert Robbins, gave her, which he helped recover and three small beings that were found outside the craft. Mrs. Robbins is sure that what her late husband saw was not a downed weather balloon.

The night of the crash, they had been to a dinner party at the NCO club at the Roswell base and didn't get home until 2230 or 2300. They'd already gone to bed but were not yet asleep when everything outside lit up like daylight. It was like that for what seemed like several minutes and both Ann and her husband assumed that it was probably helicopters from the base with searchlights on.

Soon afterwards her husband received a phone call and he told her he had to report to the base. Ann just assumed that there had been a plane crash somewhere nearby. But she couldn't figure why her husband, a sheet metal man who repaired aircraft, was called in. She was even more puzzled when he returned home 18 hours later with his uniform wrinkled and damp. She asked him what had happened, why was he wet, and he told her that he had to go through the decontamination tank at the base. She asked, "*In your clothes,*" he said, "*They were what I was wearing when I was out there*" He then said, "*Well, I guess you might as well know, a UFO crashed outside of Roswell.*" She told him he was crazy. "No," he replied. "*I am not.*" She didn't remember him being

particularly shocked or very emotional about it. In fact, he seemed cool as a cucumber. He just made it clear to her that he wasn't going to talk about it.

The following morning, she asked him again if it was really true and he said, "Yes, *it is*." When she asked him what the UFO looked like, he explained that "if you took two saucers and put them together, that's what it looked like." On the top layer, there were oblong shaped windows all the way around the craft. He had not looked inside. She asked him if there was anybody in it. He said, "*I can tell you this much, there were three people. One was dead and two were still alive. I can't tell you anything more.*"

It was not until several days later that Sergeant Robbins finally agreed to drive his wife out to the crash site. By then, all debris had been cleared away. Sgt Robbins didn't say much of anything until they got to a place where there was a big burned spot, a perfect circle so black it was shiny. No normal fire could have made something like that. It looked like the sand had been melted and turned into a sheet of black glass. "*This*" he said, "*is where I was for 18 hours.*"

On the drive home she asked him what happened to the spaceship, and what happened to its occupants. He said, "*I can't tell you that; don't ask me anymore.*" That was the last time he ever spoke about it, until he retired from the Air Force in 1961. He died of a heart attack in January 2000.

Following his retirement, his family moved to Saginaw and he worked first for General Dynamics, and then LTV as an aircraft repairman. It was years later when Ronald, son of the main witness, asked his father to tell him about what happened back in Roswell. He didn't say much, basically just what he'd told his wife years earlier. But Ronald kept asking questions, like what the occupants of the disc looked like. Finally Robbins grabbed a pencil and drew a pear-shaped head with black eyes. Their skin, he said was brown and they had no nose and no mouth. When Ronald asked him what their bodies looked like, all he would say was, "*Son, you don't want to know about that.*" The last time Ann remembered her husband talking about it was a few years before his death, when they sat in their living room one evening watching television.

The three aliens, two dead, one alive, were taken to hangar 84 at the Roswell base and soon to Alamogordo base. From Alamogordo three dead alien creatures were taken to a different desert location established only 5 miles from the present NASA office complex at White Sands where they were initially examined and kept in a perfectly camouflaged earth toned building. One of the creatures had survived for a few hours only and then died.

Sometime later, autopsies were performed on the aliens. The organs were removed from each creature and placed in a preservative solution.

The bodies were subsequently reassembled, without the organs, and readied for transportation to Wright Patterson AFB in Ohio, to an underground level beneath building 18F. The bodies were first to be shipped with plans for the organs to follow, but shortly after the bodies were sent off, a low grade, biological release of some sort occurred at the White Sands facility which devoured the employees, flesh and bone; and in a matter of hours.

The facility has been locked down ever since, as a result of the biological disaster. These three bodies, unlike bodies from other crashes, were never delivered to Wright Patterson, and instead, placed on conservation in the same facility. From there in the 1960's, the bodies were moved to an underground facility under building 265 at NASA's Lyndon B. Johnson Space Center in Houston Texas and in 1992, moved finally to Fort Huachuca, underground NSA base in Arizona.

The disk was loaded on a flatbed platform and carted for isolation at the White Sands range. This disk couldn't be disassembled, like the disk that crashed not long before near White Sands, so they couldn't move it for a long distance. Later the disk was taken to Fort Bliss Army Base Texas and from there finally to the new well secured and top secret underground base at Fort Huachuca, Arizona.

There was another witness, "Ms. Edith Simpson" who was a highly gifted student of the natural sciences and had been chosen to work as assistant to Albert Einstein. She had to go through an intensive security check, since her job would automatically place her in a very sensitive position. She had access to all of Einstein's research projects and he took her with him everywhere and so she accompanied him when he was invited by the US Government to attend a crisis conference of top scientists and Army officials.

Probably also in the summer of 1948 in which they visited the old hangar in Alamogordo which contained the disk and five bodies from a previous crash; they also visited another location where a live "gray" alien of a different type was kept. One day during their stay at Alamogordo, something unexplained occurred (the 2<sup>nd</sup> crash) causing a change in their schedule. She and her team (including Einstein) were taken onto a troop carrier with a canvas on top and driven several miles across the desert terrain, escorted by jeeps, to an isolated building with a number of vehicles parked outside. In the distance she could see many one-floor buildings and bustle of activity.

Once ushered into the lone building, with guards on the floor, her group was greeted by an officer and directed to an area where medical and uniformed personnel were concentrated around a gurney on which was a "patient" struggling in pain. At times it would become prone and then it would sit up trying to free itself, making strange groans but it never spoke. Although she was kept at a distance, she said she could readily recognize that it was a sort of gray alien biped, looking more

human than the other five she had seen before. At one instant, according to Simpson, its whole torso expanded incredibly, appearing grotesque, giving the attendants a very difficult time trying to keep it restrained.

HC addendum.

Source: Ann Robbins, Joseph E. Gutheinz JR, ex NASA employee in UFO Magazine February/March 2005, Vol. 20 #1, Leonard Stringfield and Anton A. Anfalov.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Howe, Idaho.

Date: June, 1948.

Time: Night.

Paul Solem, his wife and his brother in law observed three round glowing objects speeding toward them over a field at his ranch. At a distance of about 500 ft, two of the UFOs veered away over Saddle Mountain in the north, leaving the other to hover in the air in front of the astonished witnesses.

Solem framed a question in his mind; *"Who are you? Where are you from?"* Not expecting an answer, he was nonplused to hear a "voice" inside his head saying; *"We are from another planet. You will hear from us later."*

HC addendum.

Source: Jerome Clark, *Fate* April, 1971.

Type: E

Comments: Solem was to have further alleged contacts.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Chatkal Mountains, Kyrgyzstan, USSR.

Date: July, 1948.

Time: Unknown.

A Kazakh herder named Mad'yer showed geologist A. P. Agafonov the preserved hand of a Wildman that his grandfather had killed in the Chatkal Mountains, probably in the mid-nineteenth century. The creature had tried to carry off his young wife, so he killed it with his hunting knife and cut off the hand as a trophy.

Agafonov said the hand was human and covered with long, sparse hairs except on the palm. Boris Porshnev attempted to locate the hand in 1963, but Mad'yer had died, and his heir pretended not to know of the relic.

HC addendum.

Source: George Eberhart, '*Mysterious Creatures.*'

Type: H?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Northwest of Springfield, Missouri.

Date: July 9, 1948.

Time: Evening.

A saucer-shaped object made a landing in a farmer's field northwest of Springfield, as told by a relative of the deceased witness who encountered the UFO. There was a possible close observation of 'winged beings' that came out of the UFO and took soil samples. The farmer was reputed to have watched activities for several minutes, but when seen, the extraterrestrials left quickly with their samples and flew away.

HC addendum.

Source: Leo Prosser, '*UFOs in Missouri.*'

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Trenton, New Jersey.

Date: July 19, 1948.

Time: 3:30 a.m.

The witness woke late at night to see five little men carrying his mother down the stairs. He tried to get up and go after her, but he was warned by one of the little men who told to stay in bed or else he would die. (!) Frightened, he stayed in his bed but a bright light coming through the window made him look outside.

Outside he saw the little men and his mother walk into the light. He didn't remember going to sleep but then he woke up. His mother greeted him and then told him that his dog Rusty had jumped out the window and accidentally hung himself, possibly in an attempt to chase an intruder.

HC addendum.

Source: Mysterious Reality, UFO Reports.

Type: G?

Location: Alameda, Andalusia, Spain.

Date: July, 1948.

Time: Evening.

17-year old shepherd Lucas del Pozo, was guarding his family watermelon patch when he noticed a sudden unexpected “whirlwind” that appeared within the patch. The dust or dirt covered the whole field and the witness feared that the crop had been lost. As he approached the field, he was surprised to see a large metallic bowl-shaped object sitting in the middle of the field that seemed to have come out of nowhere.

From the object a short humanoid figure with long dangling arms and short legs emerged. The humanoid had small beady black eyes; slicked back black hair that appeared glued to his head, small fingers, and moved around in strangely coordinated moves. It wore a very tight-fitting mustard-colored coverall. Afraid, the witness fled the area and did not see the humanoid or object depart.

HC addendum.

Source: Alberto Guzman, July 11, 2004.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Sosnowiec, Poland.

Date: July-August, 1948.

Time: Afternoon.

It was harvest time and all the villagers were working in the fields, except for the witness, a 12-year old boy that remained behind, guarding his house. He was very bored and switched on the radio but instead of music there was only a strange whistling sound. The radio seemed to be broken. So he took off the headphones and realized that the strange and unbearable noise was coming from outside. The boy then opened the window and saw two small, very thin creatures both dressed in shining tight-fitting outfits.

The entities had large heads and dark-slanted piercing eyes. One of them had horns or wore a horned helmet. The witness became frightened and shocked and then fainted, remaining unconscious for several hours. His parents found him lying on the floor. When he recovered he told them that he had seen the “devil.” All his life he thought that he had been cursed by the “devils” and they were responsible for his failures and illnesses.

HC addendum.

Source: direct from woe\_@vp.pl

Type: E

Comments: Compare with the Devil comparison with the earlier Cuban case.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Swinging Bridge near Mongaup Valley, New York.

Date: August, 1948.

Time: Afternoon.

Anne Pratt recalled that one of her aunts was getting ready to leave with her six-year old son for a visit and dinner with her mother. The family was holding a gathering for some special occasion that afternoon. As they were about to leave, she couldn't persuade the boy to get into the car. He kept running toward the nearby woods, pointing and saying that he wanted to play with his friend, the little man. Of course she didn't believe him, but since he insisted on showing her his new-found playmate, she obliged and followed him into the woods.

To her astonishment, just on the edge of a clearing stood a little man. He was the ugliest little creature she had ever seen, the being stood about two and a half feet. He seemed to be trying to warn her about something. Later, when she related the story to her family, Anne always wondered if her aunt thought she might be losing her mind. She was quite shaken by the incident, but wasn't frightened of him.

Naturally her family did not believe her and thought she had persuaded the boy to go along with the tale. On her return that evening, she had a car accident in which she was seriously injured. Fortunately nothing happened to her son. While she was in the hospital recovering, she kept saying the little man she had seen was right, and she should have paid more attention to his warning not to go. This event remained with her all her life.

HC addendum.

Source: Ron Quinn, *'Little People.'*

Type: E

Comments: There is no further description of the little man other than "being really ugly."

Location: Alai Mountains, Kyrgyzstan, USSR.

Date: August, 1948.

Time: Night.

Geologist M. A. Stronin was camped in a remote area near the Inyl'chek River, when his guides woke him in alarm. A Kiik-kish (a Wildman of Central Asia) with thick yellowish hair was trying to steal their horses but it ran away on two legs, down an extremely steep slope.

HC addendum.

Source: George Eberhart, *'Mysterious Creatures.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Lazarevskoe, Sochi, Russia.

Date: August 18, 1948.

Time: Daytime.

Valentin Stepanovich was fishing on a small river near the mountains when suddenly he saw a silver, cigar shaped craft nearby, and several luminous balls of light separated from the object and flew in the direction of the witness. He also noticed several tall and beautiful women nearby, with long blond hair and smiling. Suddenly he blacked out and when he regained consciousness he found himself onboard a craft, lying on a bed inside a room.

An alien "Nordic" woman entered the room, and telepathically communicated with him, he agreed to go with them. The flight apparently lasted 3 months, but a year had passed on the Earth. While in space, he walked among the crew, and explored different rooms. The craft was cigar shaped, more than 100 meters long and approximately 30 meters in diameter.

The aliens told him that it was flying beyond the speed of light, like "piercing" space. The craft had two power plants on each end. The partitions between the craft's compartments could be walked through. These passages were colored in different shades. He slept and ate for a long time.

Soon they landed on the alien planet that was approximately twice bigger than earth. It was divided into three huge continents. The aliens were tall, more than 2.0 meters in height, biologically similar to humans, with an average life span of 300-400 years. They resembled Nordic people, with blond hair, and slightly slanted bluish, greenish, grayish eyes. The women were beautiful. All the aliens were dressed in a single piece tight-fitting silver suit made out of a multi-layered composite material, with automatic cooling and heating systems and a system to

extract waste. The suits protected them from radiation and from all sorts of weapons.

The suits also had a multi-functional device installed into its lower part of the breast area. It was for visual and audio communication purposes as well as an antigravity controller. Stepanovich was also made to dress into this suit and his terrestrial clothing was put away. At first he communicated with the aliens via telepathy but soon learned their language enough to be able to communicate.

The aliens possessed a number of small disc-shaped craft used for planetary transport, and possessed huge underground industrial areas. The landscapes inside were picturesque, and plants were grown hydroponically. He became acquainted with the alien's history. He learned that there had been a war between the current race of tall blond aliens and a shorter race of dwarf-like beings. The war destroyed the dwarf-like race completely.

Valentin met an alien woman named 'Liffa' and soon fell in love with her. At one time he attempted to kiss her, and her skin became extremely red and she told him to get away from her. For this transgression he; Stepanovich, was punished and was briefly exiled to a polluted and radioactive satellite moon. He survived the exile and soon he was allowed to marry Liffa. (!) They had a child together. Valentin also helped the aliens with a small problem. There was a small colony of humans taken from Earth to that planet.

Its leader was a German with Nazi ideas. Valentin soon realized that this man and his friends wanted to take control of the planet and informed the aliens about the situation. The rebels were quickly and safely neutralized, soon after this, Valentin returned to earth. He was interrogated by the Russian secret police since he could not explain where he had been for three years. He wrote his fascinating adventure on an unusual notebook, which was later confiscated by the police.

HC addendum.

Source: Anton Anfalov, Ukraine.

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Lineville, Alabama.

Date: Fall 1948.

Time: Morning.

The witness (a woman who wishes to remain anonymous) was drawing water from a well when an object, round and luminous like a ball, landed in an adjacent cornfield. Two longhaired, bearded men got out wearing long robes with a sash around the middle, and one of them came up and spoke to her in accented English. "He told her not to be

afraid, and assured her she would not be harmed if she would cooperate and answer some simple questions.” After about half an hour’s conversation, she fled to the house, where she found the second humanoid already standing in the doorway. They left, and she saw the UFO ascend. In the cornfield was a flattened and scorched area. The witness “only spoke of the incident when forced to do so.”

HC addendum.

Source: George Butler, *‘Beyond Reality.’*

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Prescott, Arizona.

Date: September, 1948.

Time: Night.

Kathryn Brown was in her car when she suddenly got the feeling that something was about to happen; she felt great power and gentleness around her. She was not afraid, even though she could no longer hear the car radio or engine. And then she saw the familiar lights ahead of the car and fell into what she thought was a deep sleep. She soon discovered that she had lost 2 hours and felt extremely hungry.

Later she recalled being onboard an object and meeting a human-like figure, tall with long brown hair, blue eyes and who spoke English, he seemed to be the “captain” or leader. The rest of the crew were shorter than her, with grayish white skin and wearing what appeared to be space travel suits. They communicated with the witness by using mental telepathy.

After entering a small passageway, she was taken to what appeared to be a command center. There she was shown a window that had been invisible from the outside. She also saw what appeared to be star maps, dials and abstract drawings. The tall man and one of the short creatures showed her how to operate the dials. The floor was very shiny and made her feel light. Her next memory was of being back in her vehicle. The witness was involved in other experiences.

HC addendum.

Source: UFO Watch.

Type: G

Location: Lipa City, Philippines.

Date: September 12, 1948.

Time: Afternoon.

Carmelite nun Teresita Castillo was walking in a garden when suddenly a nearby vine began to shake. A small shining female figure then appeared and requested that she kiss the Earth and return to same spot for fifteen consecutive days. She was in a cloud, dressed in white, hands clasped, and a golden rosary hanging from her right hand. Her dress was very white, very simple, and had a narrow belt tied around her. She was radiant with beauty. She requested that the vine be blessed and that a statue be placed at the site of the apparition.

HC addendum.

Source: *'Our Lady, Mediatrix of All Grace.'*

Type: E or F?

Comments: Of course interpreted as a "Marian vision."

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Oristano, Italy.

Date: September 13, 1948.

Time: 7:00 p.m.

A devout Catholic; 18-year old Guiseppe Madau, was in the garden of the local seminary, when he thought a bird was descending towards him at about 80 degrees over the horizon. It was not a bird, however, but rather a strange object approaching at a maintained, tilted orientation.

Seconds later, the object halted next to a building right above a eucalyptus tree, and the witness was able to view its upper section. It was a round, bell-shaped disc, having a dome seemingly made of "transparent plastic," with two "young individuals" dressed in transparent suits within it. The seminarian became curious and began waving in salutation. The white-skinned beings replied and appeared to smile. The object approached even closer; silently and remaining parallel to the ground.

In the middle of the object's tower section was a round hole with an irregular carbide-like "flame" emanating from it and extending just a bit past the hole. The flame changed colors sequentially from violet, to light blue, green and yellow.

According to the man; in between the colors was a "transition zone of invisibility." Suddenly the man sensed an "electric sound" inside the upper part of his brain and he felt "lighter and lighter." This sound then changed into a tangible sensation in the upper part of his head, next to the frontal lobe, as if electric fingers were rummaging in his brain. The sensation then became painful, so much so that the man became scared

and thought, *"No, I don't want this!"* He invoked the Virgin Mary, repeating two or three times, *"My Mother, help me, I do not want this!"* At this point he heard a female voice saying, *"Leave him!"* But the painful sensation still remained.

The witness invoked the Virgin Mary again and once more he heard the same female voice, loud and clear. At this point, the sensations stopped instantly. As the seminarian turned to leave, he saw his dog hovering in mid-air, grunting as it touched down. According to one of the versions of the incident, while the object hovered over the tree (just a few meters from the witness) the two 1.9 meter-tall beings exited the dome. They appeared to be very handsome and wore silvery suits.

The beings stood on the flat, circular platform. The witness made a gesture to them and the creatures smiled, then they apparently motioned to invite the witness to come closer. They repeated this "invitation" more than once but the man feared that they wanted to take him with them, so he refused. Possibly because of this, both beings entered into the object again. At this point, the object tilted and displayed its underside. The round hole in the object's lower part seemingly had "caterpillars" or a type of "metallic belt" around its circumference. This belt began to rotate ever more quickly, the noise thereafter disappearing. It changed position and took on a horizontal orientation.

Simultaneously, several beams of light emanated from the hole on its underside, one following the other, like a barrage of bullets. All the beams were distinct and possessed a quite individual construction. They were composed of different "blocks" of varying colors. Beginning with violet, the light faded into blue, then to green, yellow, orange, red and finally to a "colorless" area. It appeared that each colored segment was "pushing" the next one. In between each color there seemed to be a sort of colorless "bottleneck." The object disappeared from the witness' view and he sensed the electrical sound previously described.

HC addendum.  
Source: ITACAT.

Type: A & F?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Grassy Butte, Oregon.  
Date: September 18, 1948.  
Time: Before dawn.

Fred Scott; 63, hiking from Antelope to Rome, was walking around Grassy Mountain just before dawn when he looked up and saw two "flying persons" to the south of him. They were 150-250ft up, one following the other at a distance of 8-10ft, flying west east. Their wings, which were narrow and rounded at the tip, did not flap. Their legs were

unusually short, almost as if cut off at the knees. They were moving quite slowly, and remained visible while Scott walked for ½-1 mile.

HC addendum.

Source: Kenneth Arnold, Jerome Clark and Ted Bloecher.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Dreamy Draw, Paradise Valley, Arizona.

Date: October 2, 1948.

Time: Unknown.

A UFO crashed somewhere in the Dreamy Draw area. Another version to the report has it that a UFO settled down in the Dreamy Draw area but actually crashed 10 miles away near Cave Creek landfill. The remains of its two aliens, described as about 4-1/2ft tall were recovered. They were kept in some guy's freezer for a while and then taken away by the military. Some believe the reason the Army Corps of Engineers built the Dreamy Draw dam was not for flood control, but to bury the UFO. There are reports of a large underground vault in the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Burlington News UFO crash list.

Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Between Polk City and Lakeland, Florida.

Date: October 14, 1948.

Time: 8:00 p.m.

The witness was driving north on State Road 33 at 50 miles per hour when suddenly a saucer-shaped object approached from the south, with extremely bright lights, that did not blind him. It glided exactly parallel to his west side at same level as his car, and flew there alongside him for around 25 minutes. The saucer had a flat space, going between the top and bottom and as he stared at it he could see movements, reflecting from inside the saucer, like people moving around inside of it. No details on what they looked like.

It was a very dark night and he did not see anyone else on the road. Their lights absorbed every detail around the saucer, the field, road and the car he was driving. He detected no sound above his car motor. The field had many pine trees which the saucer seemed to fly through. He searched the area two days later and found no damage to any of the trees. When the saucer left, it just sped up, going straight up, until they disappeared in the sky at terrific speed.

HC addendum.  
Source: NUFORC.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Aspang, Austria.  
Date: November, 1948.  
Time: Unknown.

Two local men saw a cloud that then floated over Konigsberg. The cloud became bright and then parted. An entity in a blue cloak came out of it. The sighting was regarded as a Marian encounter. According to sources she wore a golden crown on her head and held a bunch of roses in her hand.

HC addendum.  
Source: woe\_@vp.pl  
Comments: Little known Marian visitation.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Outside Mexico City, Mexico.  
Date: December, 1948.  
Time: Unknown.

According to Raymond E. Fowler in 1968, Dr. David E. Moore told him that a very good friend that had served in the Naval Intelligence Service while a lieutenant and on assignment in Mexico had received an urgent message concerning the crash of a strange vehicle outside Mexico City. When he arrived at the crash site, it had been roped off and personnel were loading remains of an oval-shaped object and its occupants into trucks. He described the material being collected as looking like magnesium.

As he drove up to the cordoned off area he was waved away. When he remained and tried to ask some questions a superior officer walked over, ordered him out of the area, and told him not to mention what he had seen to anyone. When Fowler later traced the witness and phone him, the man immediately denied everything, evidently to protect himself as he was getting a Navy pension.

Dr. Moore insisted he remembered the details of the conversation with the lieutenant very well and seriously doubted that his friend had concocted the story. Another man, Roy L. Dimmick, a dynamite salesman for the Apache Powder Company of Los Angeles spoke with a US citizen working in Mexico and another from Ecuador or Chile who had seen a UFO crash near Mexico City. Dimmick said that Mexican

authorities roped off the crash site and military officials removed the wreckage; he also claimed seeing a strip of metal about 6 feet long apparently belonging to the wreckage.

Another witness J. A. from California, ex-Navy stationed on the USS McKinley in San Diego told Leonard H. Stringfield that a small operational group was organized by the Navy in San Diego and sent to a UFO crash site in the desert area near Mexico City to remove the wreckage. The group was absent for several days, and when they returned, everything was shrouded in top secrecy. Reportedly several bodies were found and some more were alive and escaped. One newspaper in San Diego published a short account about a UFO crash in Mexico.

The egg-shaped oval craft was partially damaged by the impact and explosion. It was loaded on a flatbed truck and moved by ground to Texas, then by a long route through Arkansas and Godman Field near Fort Knox Kentucky and finally delivered to Wright Patterson AFB, Dayton Ohio.

In the early 50's the witness who spoke to Leonard Stringfield claimed to have seen photos at Wright Patterson of a retrieved UFO and close up showing strange glyphs on its hull which he described as resembling Sanskrit. In about 1953 or 1954, the craft was removed to Langley AFB/NASA center in East Hampton Virginia; in the late 70's it was reportedly still there. The alien bodies were short, dwarf-type, about 1.2-1.3m in height, with four webbed clawed fingers; their feet had no toes, and were hoof-like. Their skin was gray-greenish; they had big hairless heads, slits instead of mouths, and small teeth.

These three aliens were brought by aircraft from Mexico first to Chicago where they were studied at Chicago University. The preliminary autopsies were done in Chicago and then the bodies were flown to Wright Patterson AFB and hidden under building 18F in underground level 3 in a special subsurface chamber under the engine test laboratory, converted to a deep freeze morgue, using powerful refrigeration equipment originally used for low temperature engine tests.

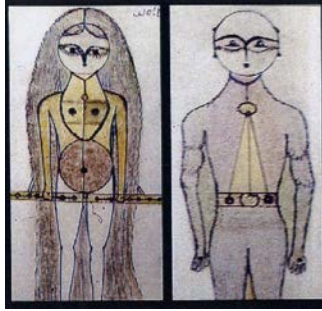
HC addendum.

Source: Raymond E. Fowler, *'Casebook of a UFO investigator,'* Leonard H. Stringfield and Dr. Anton A. Anfalov PhD.

Location: Gumus, Nigde, Turkey.

Date: December, 1948.

Time: Noon.



A 15-year old shepherd boy named Behoet Ocal, was eating his lunch when a bright light landed nearby on a mound of rubble. From inside the light came three beings, a woman, and two men. They were all of the same height. The woman had long hair and the men were bald. All of the extraterrestrials had a very bright object or plaque on their upper chests. They told the boy they would not harm him and said they came from “another world.”

The woman had slanted eyes and wore a tight dress; the men had “instruments” in place of ears and implements on their belts. They said they would appear to Ocal “often” and “send me pictures.” They left the same way they arrived. Ocal claims he has been in contact with them ever since, and has devised a star map, with their aid; it depicts the center of the universe, from which all things originated, and is identified as “Kur.”

He always felt a deep comfort in the presence of the aliens. But three weeks after the first encounter, the same three aliens returned to meet Ocal; one of them then suddenly raised his hand and Ocal felt a strong “energy wave” hit him. He fainted and had to visit a doctor who said he was suffering from appeared to be a “strong electrical shock” and a deep sun tan.

HC addendum.

Source: Istanbul newspaper, Hurriyet Dec, 1977, UFOlar Geliyor.

Type: B?

Location: Aberdeenshire, Scotland.

Date: December, 1948.

Time: Night.

The witness reported frequent nighttime disturbances by a small "Oriental" looking creature of about 3 to 4ft tall. The face was almost demonic. Around the same time, inanimate objects moved on their own accord in his room. He also reported being visited by small shadowy figures at night, and loud knocking on the walls and headboard. At times his hands would glow bright blue.

On several occasions he also saw a bright blue figure, as well a very tall black-cloaked figure, which was witnessed by three others in the household at the same time.

HC addendum.

Source: UFO Sightings UK.

Type: E or F?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Sharpsburg, Maryland.

Date: December 12, 1948.

Time: 11:30 p.m.

A witness saw an illuminated circular craft flying at a slow air speed of about 20mph, it was absolutely silent. Through an opening he saw the crew, described as normal looking men, wearing white uniforms. (The witness is a retired pilot) No additional information is known.

HC addendum.

Source: NUFORC.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Colonia Santa Ana, Guatemala City, Guatemala.

Date: Late December, 1948.

Time: 1:00 a.m.

The witness had gotten up in order to use the outside commode, when he noticed an area of diffused light next to a nearby wooden fence. The whitish foggy light began taking the form of a woman wearing a white robe like outfit. Her facial features were not clearly seen, but she had long black beautiful hair.

Frightened, the witness asked the figure who she was. In apparent response the figure raised one of her arms and the witness that always carried a loaded gun, fired his weapon directly at the stranger, which

suddenly vanished in plain sight. He walked over to where the figure had been and could not find any footprints or trace of her.

HC addendum.

Source: Eduardo Mendoza Palacios.

Type: E

1949

Location: Westminster, Massachusetts.

Date: 1949.

Time: Morning.

12-year old Betty Andreasson was out playing in the woods when she encountered a small entity that appeared to be rising out of a hole on the ground. The witness threw stones at it, but some type of invisible barrier prevented the stones from striking the being. The being was described as about 3-foot tall, gray skin, large dark eyes, a tear drop shaped face and wearing a uniform with buttons on its chest.

The being pressed one of the buttons and a small ball of light emerged from its chest. This ball attached itself to the witness's forehead causing her to feel sleepy; she fell backwards and began hearing voices in her head.

HC addendum.

Source: J. M. Buehring, *FSR* Vol. 29 #5.

Type: E

Comments: Possibly the first encounter by famed abductee Betty Andreasson. Also early report describing a "gray-type" entity.

Location: Kobyakovo Gorodiszhe, between Rostov-on-Don and Aksay, Russia.

Date: 1949.

Time: Daytime.

At this location there are caves which are called the “Kobyakovskiye caves” which have a long ominous history according to the local residents. At different times local, villagers have been reported missing without a trace in the area of the caves; also domestic animals have vanished there. According to local lore a “terrible monster” lives in the caves.

Ignoring the rumors and legends, the Soviet military decided to build a vast underground command center in the area of ancient ruins and caves close to the town of Aksay. A group of military men well supplied with food and equipment were tasked to study the mines, for some reason they did not carry any weapons with them. The first expedition was successful but the soldiers on the second expedition did not return from their underground sortie.

Later after a search other military personnel found the mutilated bodies of two soldiers who had been on the expedition. According to the witness’s testimony, one soldier was missing his head (as if some powerful animal had torn his head off) and he had been completely stripped of flesh from his bones. The second soldier’s lower part of his body was terribly mangled. Remnants of the other members of the expedition were never found.

After the tragedy the military cancelled their plans to build the underground bunker at this location and instead they chose to build it in 1957, at the Muhina Gully located not too far away.

HC addendum.

Source: *Echo*, Digest of Russian and Foreign Press #39 September 23, and October 7, 2004.

Type: F?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Toa Alta, Puerto Rico.

Date: 1949.

Time: Afternoon.

A 14-year old girl was walking through a dense forest path from school on her way home, as she did every day. On this day however she encountered a woman wearing a veil and a white robe. The angelic looking woman accompanied the girl and warned her not to walk down the path anymore because it was dangerous. Then the veiled woman

disappeared as mysteriously as she had appeared. A couple of days later the young girl was witness to a terrible accident on the forested path.

HC addendum.

Source: grod@echoes.net

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Gory Sowie near Bielawa, Poland.

Date: 1949.

Time: Evening.

A man walking on a path in a mountainous region noticed a strange small entity wearing a grayish outfit standing on the path about 100m ahead. He didn't see its face which was hidden under a hood. The figure was the size of a child but moved around like an adult. After a while four similar entities appeared. They looked identical to the first one.

They stood around as if waiting for somebody. The man then heard a sound resembling the twittering of birds. After a while three of the figures walked into the forest on the opposite side of the path. The two remaining entities seemed to gesture between themselves and then followed the same direction.

HC addendum.

Source: woe\_@vp.pl quoting Jarosaw Krzyanowski and Damian Trela CE III's in Poland.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Sebree, Kentucky.

Date: 1949.

Time: Night.

The two witnesses were entering a parked truck in front of a house, when one of them noticed a bright light approaching them from the direction of the railroad tracks. Moments later, as the witness attempted to start the truck, the light got closer. It floated towards the front of the truck and now both witnesses could see the outline of a human like figure directly underneath the light.

Both witnesses became frightened and scrambled out of the truck, one of them momentarily "froze" and could not move. Finally, while they went into the house to get further witnesses, the floating man and light vanished.

HC addendum.

Source: Coral E. Lorenzen, *'The Shadow of the Unknown.'* Type: E  
Comments: Early report describing a flying humanoid that was carrying some type of luminous device.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Cibao area, Dominican Republic.

Date: 1949.

Time: Night.

When leaving her country house, a woman observed a luminous object in the sky that was approaching where she was. She noticed that inside were the heads of humanoids, so she immediately called her neighbors. They all watched as the beings in the UFO threw down at them a box containing canned food. Then it moved away out of sight. The witnesses ate the food, which had a strong flavor, but without salt.

HC addendum.

Source: Robiou Lamarche, *'Manifesto Ovni en Puerto Rico Santo Domingo Y Cuba,'* also Leonte N. Obijo. Type: A

Comments: Quite unique report from an area with very few encounters. It must be taken into consideration that the UFO could have been an American helicopter. (Translated by Albert S. Rosales).

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Cuernavaca, Valle De La Sierra Madre, Morelos, Mexico.

Date: January, 1949.

Time: Evening.

An anonymous Mexican mining engineer was driving through a mountainous road amid the Sierra Madre mountains at about 30-40km south of Mexico City. To his amazement he saw a strange object off the side of the road. The object had evidently crashed into the side of the hill in the Sierra Madre Mountains. The place of the crash was sort of a mountainous plateau. The shape of the object reminded him of a "flying saucer."

Looking at it from its side it appeared oval in shape but was evidently a round, thick disk, wider on top than on the bottom. There was a row of windows or portholes in the upper section of the craft. The windows appeared to be rectangular with rounded edges. It was evident that at the time of the crash the object had been heavily damaged, with numerous dents and cracks on its deformed hull. A number of metallic fragments lay scattered over the area.

It had apparently crashed several days before he arrived in the area. The engineer wanted to drive closer to the crash site to analyze the object and the debris, but he was met by a Mexican police patrol which blocked his way, shouted at him and ordered him to leave. He later waited until dark and parked his vehicle in an isolated area and went up to a nearby hill armed with a pair of binoculars.

Using the binoculars, behind the police cordon he was able to see a group of men, (mostly military) and some civilians doing something near the object. By all signs it was obvious that they were trying to penetrate inside the object, and were collecting debris and fragments. The engineer observed the scene from behind the hill and watched as the men managed to remove some large pieces of debris from the craft and then to his amazement the engineer saw stretchers and watched the men remove several small bodies from the inside the craft. He counted 6 stretchers.

As far as he could see from the distance, the creatures on the stretchers looked almost human; like normal people but much smaller. Their skin looked brown, (possibly scorched) and they appeared to have correct "beautiful" features and thin very delicate hands. He couldn't see additional details because of the distance and the growing darkness. Some of the humanoids were apparently badly burned, possibly as a result of an explosion and fire onboard the craft.

When the darkness was complete, the engineer saw a column of trucks and a group of military personnel which were definitely American, since he able to hear them speaking (in English). The Americans loaded all parts of the object and the six bodies into the trucks and then departed. The witness could not see from the distance that two of the aliens were still alive. There appeared to have been another witness at the site.

Another leak of information came from Alma Lawson, a businesswoman from Los Angeles. She told an incredible story to the *Los Angeles Free Press* newspaper in 1951. According to Lawson, she heard the story from a friend; "a sober minded and conservative" scientist. He told her that a "flying saucer" had crashed on a mountainous plateau in the Sierra Madre Mountains of Mexico.

Inside the saucer, six bodies of alien beings were found. They were badly burned. The scientist was from California University and according to the request by the military, he had been summoned to study the recovered alien craft. The UFO was made of a brownish colored material, so strong that it could not be cut with a hacksaw. The craft was shaped like the shell of a turtle with a cabin on top. Diameter of the inner space of the control cabin was about 15ft. The craft was probably 7-9 meters, no more.

The name of the scientist was most probably a Dr. Weisberg. According to Meade Layne (former director of Borderland Sciences

Research Foundation in Los Angeles) this scientist was a physics professor from California University, who took part on the examination of the crashed disc. He was obviously a participant of a scientific “call up” by the military. Weisberg said that the disc was shaped like a turtle shell, with a cabin area of some 15 feet in diameter.

The crew consisted of six aliens. Most of the bodies had been seared by an explosion and the interior of the disc had been badly damaged by the intense heat. One porthole had been shattered. An autopsy had been conducted on only one of the bodies. The bodies resembled normal human bodies except in size. When the military entered the disk, one body was seated at what appeared to be a control panel, there were a few “gadgets” in front of him and on the walls and panels were characters in writing in a language unknown to any of the investigators. They said it was unlike anything known to them, and was definitely not Russian.

There were no propellers or engines and they could not understand how it was driven or controlled. It was considered possible that the disc was wrecked by heat or friction with the atmosphere. Mead Layne stated that “on the basis of present information,” he accepted the facts of the story as authentic, and “most direct information involves three informants, two of them are scientists of distinction, and the third a businessman of “high standing.” These details, obtained from Mead Layne’s association were soon used to produce the famous hoax in Frank Scully’s book *‘Behind the Flying saucers’* (NY 1950) by hoaxers Silas Newton, and Leo GeBauer, who exaggerated and lied about the crash sites, etc.

The story has been confirmed by Ray L. Dimmick, a dealer from the ‘Apache Powder Company’ when he arrived from Mexico. In his own words, Mexican authorities considered that the UFO had “apparently flown from Mars or Venus.” The military held on the information in strict secrecy; he told the INS news agency. But Joseph Anderson, an aide to the American military attaché in Mexico City, claimed that he knew nothing about the incident, despite the close cooperation between the armies of the two countries that had always existed.

The opinion of the US Air Force, the affair was also negative. (as expected) The USAF stated that the Mexican government said nothing about such a strange affair or crash. However there is evidence that the US Navy (who was the US military branch involved in the recovery operation) had concealed the fact from the Air Force and the very top secret information went directly to Rear Admiral Roscoe Hillenkoetter, CIA Director at the time (1947-1950).

Apparently the complete examination of the disc possibly took place in 1949, inside a secured naval hangar in California, outside of Los Angeles (possibly Muroc-Edwards AFB). The UFO had been transported there from Mexico on flatbed trucks through Jalisco, Nayarit, Sinaloa and Sonora to an area just north of San Diego, a Navy installation. In

1950, the disk was removed from the Los Angeles area and placed in a hangar at Sunnyvale NAS (Naval Air Station) in the San Francisco area.

In late 1951, a special subsurface (underground) facility had been built by a US Naval construction battalion (Seabees) under the Tonopah Naval auxiliary airfield in Nevada, and the disk and bodies was brought there. In the mid 1950's, the disc and bodies were removed from Tonopah to a more secured and highly secret deeper underground facility in the Nevada desert, and later it was reported to be (currently) at an underground facility in Dead Horse Flat on the territory of the Nellis range, Nevada.

Apparently the US military didn't learn much as far as how the disk flew because much of its equipment and the main; power plant; were apparently destroyed by an explosion and a high temperature fire. The US Navy had crossed into Mexican territory and had whisked the disk and its occupants away. Two live occupants were taken to a US Navy air station in southern California by US aircraft from an aerodrome in the vicinity of Mexico City at night. Everything had been covered up by the US Navy Intelligence without notifying the other branches of the military.

HC addendum.

Source: A. Geigentaler *'UFO: Auberiridishe Weltraumschiffe Existieren Wirklich.'*

Weisbaden 1976, quoted by Mikhail B. Gershtein, *'The Mysteries of UFO Crashes,'* Moscow and St Petersburg 2007, and Anton A. Anfalov, J. Gonzalez Sanchez FSR and Project Becassine. Type: H

Comments: It must be noted that on January 30, 1949, a huge green fireball was seen over the southwest US and this spectacular sight had been observed by dozens of military personnel and by numerous civilian witnesses. An urgent message from the Commander of Kirtland AFB (New Mexico) stated that the Commission on Atomic Energy headquartered in the southwestern US was very worried as a result of the event. Reports about green fireballs arrived from El Paso, Albuquerque, Roswell, Socorro and other places. Famous astronomer Lincoln La Paz investigated the events.

Location: (Undisclosed location) France.

Date: February 17, 1949.

Time: Night.

Alain Berard saw a large bright object land near his farm with a green lighting flash. It became dark. As he approached the craft, he saw three figures with stocky short legs, apparently without heads. Frightened, he fired at them three times. A moment later the object took off vertically.

HC addendum.

Source: Jacques Vallee, *'Passport to Magonia.'*

Type: C

Comments: I have always wondered if the humanoids were wearing some type of headgear that made them look headless.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: El Maiten, Chubut, Argentina.

Date: February 20, 1949.

Time: Unknown.

A group of residents, among whom was Mr. Antonio de la Iglesia, stated that they observed, about 500 meters away from the railway station of El Maiten, the landing of a UFO which shed light and which left burn marks at the place of landing. The self-styled witness, Eulogio Pereyra, added that out of the object came three men of peculiar appearance, their garments still stranger, and with rays of light coming out of a helmet that they wore. They seemed to be connected to the UFO with something like cords and signaled the witness to stop his car.

HC addendum.

Source: Roberto Banchs.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Pitea, Sweden.

Date: March, 1949.

Time: 4:00 a.m.

The witness; 19-year old Sven Perssons, had left work early in the morning and was cycling home from Lovholmens to Pitea. As he approached the Ojebyn church, he saw what he described as "two ships" come down from the sky to his left and hover about 20 meters away; very close to the ground. The objects resembled two deep bowls with numerous lights on the bottom.

Soon a gap or opening became visible on one of the objects and two men wearing diver's suits, helmets and carrying what appeared to be hoses came out. Very curious, Sven stopped and thought that the men were going to "perform some underwater work;" he had never heard of flying saucers and had no idea what he was watching. However the men suddenly approached Sven and he was suddenly unable to move. At this point he perceived a telepathic message from one of the creatures telling him not to be afraid and also asked how old he was.

Apparently the creatures did not understand him when he said he was 19 years of age. (?) Sven attempted to explain by counting it on his fingers but the creatures somehow arrived at the figure of 100. Before the creatures started to question Sven, they told him that they had been traveling for a long time, and added that they had not begun the journey, that it had been started by generations before them.

They then asked Sven if he wanted to go with them, he said yes but only if he could come back home. They told him that it was impossible for him to come, since he would have been long forgotten, but in their world he would live much longer than humans on Earth and would become "famous." Sven then placed his bicycle on the side of the road and was taken onboard of one of the crafts.

Inside he found himself in a small antechamber and then a door opened on the wall and he could see another room where he saw two other men wearing tight-fitting diving suits. Now he was able to see the faces of the aliens, which were similar to humans but expressionless and almost mask-like in nature. He had a strange feeling that they did not want to reveal their true features so as not to frighten him. (?)

While in this room, Sven was not able to move and felt somehow controlled by the aliens. He was able to see a sort of control panel 70x70cm in diameter, where he saw a picture of the "universe." He also saw numerous other devices which apparently controlled the ship. According to Sven he was told by the aliens their point of origin but claims he is unable to remember it today.

Moments after being shown the control panel, another entity entered the room and walked towards Sven, the other two aliens apparently tried to prevent the creature from entering the room, apparently in an effort to prevent Sven from becoming frightened. She, Sven understood the creature was a female, resembled nothing that he had ever seen before. The strange creature had a large pig-like snout and on the back of its neck it had a sort of "mane" that stood straight up and it became shorter further down its back.

The skin was pink in color and it had large slanted blue eyes. He was then told that "he should have feelings for her, but Sven was unable to, since she was not a pleasant sight to look at. Unlike the other two aliens, the female entity wanted Sven to accompany them back to their planet and stay with her; this apparently caused a conflict between the two other

aliens and the bizarre female entity. Just then, orders came from the other ship that they were ready to go, but the three aliens continued to argue, however soon there were sharper orders issued and before he knew it, Sven was standing by his bicycle on the ground. Sven watched as both craft flew over the church and disappeared in a northwest direction at high speed.

Confused about the experience, he then cycled home. He felt uneasy at home after arriving, he was sure that somehow there was some memory that had been suppressed by the aliens; he was convinced that at some point his clothes had been removed and he had been examined. He felt “dirty” inside.

HC addendum.

Source: *UFO Aktuell* 4/85.

Type: G

Comments: It is unknown if Perssons underwent hypnotic regression later.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near Farmington, New Mexico.

Date: March 16, 1949.

Time: Daytime.

A flat, oblong lenticular disc with a very small and smooth dome without a rim and about 36ft in diameter reportedly crashed in the area. two dead short humanoids were found inside. The craft was moved to Muroc AFB (now Edwards) in California and in 1952, to Wright Patterson AFB. It had a small hole in one the portholes.

Additional information: According to Major Virgil A. “Posty” Postlethwait who served in the G-2 intelligence Corps at the US Army Pope Air Field in Fort Bragg, he reported seeing a top secret telex that said, “Crash of a 36ft diameter saucer, one portal window blown open, two aliens suffocated, each alien approximately 4ft tall, oversized heads, hull made out of craft-paper thin but impenetrable with conventional tools. Private property purchased to facilitate movement of recovered disk.”

Without specifying the time of the crash the report definitely described two small humanoid bodies about 4ft tall which were stuck in close-fitting silvery uniforms the were found inside the disk. Their heads were big, they had no hair. The ears, nose and mouth were dwindled remains of what they might have been before...”

Similarly it was found during the examination of the inner organs that they were like humans but in a state of degeneration,” reported Postlethwait. Before the bodies could be examined they had to be taken out of their uniforms. Their suits presented a bit of a problem, they had

no visible buttons or zips or other means of opening them. An attempt to cut them with a pair of scissors was not successful either. Only metal shears made it possible to remove the clothing. The material behaved in its consistency and properties completely different from anything we know on Earth, extremely tough and very light and thin, it withheld all external influence.

HC addendum.

Source: Michael Hessemann and Philip Mantle, *'Beyond Roswell,'* James W. Moseley, *'UFO Crash Secrets at Wright Patterson Air Force Base,'* Appendix P.III and Anton Anfalov, Ukraine. Type: H

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Beniarda, Alicante, Spain.

Date: May, 1949.

Time: 4:00 a.m.

A farm worker named Marti woke up early in the morning in order to start his work day. While getting water for the farm animals, he heard the dogs barking frantically, which concerned him. He then noticed in front of him, in a field, a sort of lighted "furnace" on legs. However he continued to take water from the well, maintaining his eyes on the strange object.

Suddenly he noticed that the dogs stopped barking and began howling in fear. Afraid, he turned around and saw a gigantic man-like figure slowly "sliding" over the ground towards him, making slight up and down movements. Terrified, Marti ran to the nearby fields and upon looking back he saw the lighted "furnace" rising into the air and illuminating its surroundings until it disappeared into the sky.

According to the witness, two other locals experienced a similar incident. He left the town and refused to return until years later.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://alaluzdelasvelas.iespana.es/ovnisenespana/> Type: C

Location: Castelo Viegas, Coimbra, Portugal.

Date: May, 1949.

Time: 3:00 p.m.

Manuel do Nascimento; 16, was outside his farmhouse when he observed a green being with scaled skin and two very big eyes looking at him. The entity was inside a transparent cupola upon three rotating luminous bands hovering beside a tree, about 6 meters from the witness. At first, Manuel welcomed the being until the moment he noticed its aspect. He became frightened and tried to run away but felt paralyzed. After about 5 minutes the object flew away.

HC addendum.

Source: Cassiano J. Monteiro, CEFAI.

Type: A

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Fehrbach near Pirmasens, Germany.

Date: May 12, 1949.

Time: Unknown.

Santa Roos saw the Virgin Mary in a long white dress, with a gold crown and a bunch of white-yellow roses. No other information.

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Von Daniken, *'Erscheinungen.'*

Type: F

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Near St. Louis, Missouri.

Date: May 13, 1949.

Time: Night.

A witness reportedly encountered a "Gray-type" humanoid on the outskirts of St. Louis. The witness, a local woman, told how the gray approached her and touched her arm and then she ran away and did not look back at it because the humanoid had strange big eyes and was like nothing the woman had ever seen in her life. When she did look back from a safe distance away, the humanoid was no longer in sight.

The woman said she thought at the time it was some kind of "demon" and she was too scared to scream, even when it touched her. She could not remember what its touch felt like and did not want to. Her memory of the encounter was hazy and she did not know how long the humanoid touched her until she was able to run away from it.

HC addendum.

Source: Lee Prosser, *'UFOs in Missouri.'*

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Village in Brusilov area, Zhitomir region, Ukraine, USSR.

Date: Summer 1949.

Time: Daytime.

The witness; Vasiliy, a retired officer of the Red Army, had returned to his native village after the war (Great Patriotic war). One day he was returning to his village through a field of wheat under some high-voltage electrical power lines. Everything was as normal, but suddenly a very unusual silence seemed to envelope the area. The stunned Vasiliy felt as if he were in a sort of 'vacuum;' all the usual sounds, like birds, crickets, the wind, etc were gone.

Vasiliy stopped walking and looked around, at this point he saw a bizarre woman standing close to him. The first thing that he noticed was her unusual height, she was gigantic, perhaps 2.5 meters tall or taller. She had yellow-golden, shiny, wavy long hair, bright and unusually deep blue eyes. The strange woman was dressed in a tight-fitting silvery metallic overall. The outlines of her figure were unusually correct and very beautiful.

The witness felt afraid and immediately took out his pistol and screamed at the woman, "*Hands up! Don't move!*" his first thought was (This was at the start of the Cold War) that the strange woman was some sort of foreign spy or saboteur dropped in the area by parachute. However in the very next moment Vasiliy suddenly felt unable to react as usual, all his normal functions appear to slow down, he apparently began to lose control of his body functions, soon he was paralyzed and in a trance like state, unable to utter a single word.

Next he heard the woman's voice directly inside his head, her lips were not moving. He heard, "*Hide your toy!*" as she pointed to his pistol. Vasiliy was then able to move again, and felt very unusually relaxed and he did as he was told. The strange woman then motioned for him to follow her somewhere and the next phrase Vasiliy heard in his mind "*Would you like to come with us? We will show you other planets!*" But out of fear Vasiliy refused the "invitation." Next he heard; "*Well then, go and continue your way!*" and then the woman simply disappeared in plain sight of the witness.

Out of fear Vasiliy dared not to tell anyone except for a limited number of trusted people about his encounter. He also found out that during the time when he had met the strange woman in the wheat field, there had been a problem with the electrical supply of the village.

Apparently there had been an alien vehicle near the witness but it had been probably optically disguised or camouflaged.

HC addendum.

Source: Alexander N. and Dr. Anton A. Anfalov PhD.

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Hoyniki, Gomel area, Belarus, USSR.

Date: Summer 1949.

Time: 2:00 p.m.

M. Mozheyko was spending the holidays at his parent's home, and was walking along a wooded area which was parallel to the two main roads in the region. It was a quiet and clear muggy day. Soon he came upon a large clearing and decided to rest. Judging from the position of the Sun it was about 1400 hours. At this moment, above the clearing, the witness noticed a huge shadow that quickly descended overhead and seconds later, a huge sphere landed in the middle of the clearing in front of the stunned witness.

The object was about 15-20 meters in height and 10-12 meters in diameter. On the bottom section of the sphere there was something resembling a steering wheel and under that a weird gray "bag" similar to canvas, about 3 meters in diameter. Suddenly from out of the bag, through its fabric a bizarre figure resembling a "cross tie" emerged and then a second similar figure or "entity" emerged, they appeared to be made out of wood and glittered under the sun's rays.

Unafraid, the witness approached the sphere and then directly before the witness at chest level, one more alien figure appeared, consisting of a yellow circle, 2 fingers thick, like a bicycle chamber. It hung horizontally and apparently rotated. The witness attempted to bypass it but the object did not allow him to do it. In the meantime the other two "cross ties" had now moved to within 4-5 meters of the witness.

The witness was under the impression that the strange figures were examining him the same manner he was examining them. The figures were about 2 meters in height, with smooth sides and furrows and on top a white ball the size of a goose egg. On several occasions the white sphere would change color and decrease in size. The third "cross-tie" like entity had a cable-like protrusion on its back about 4-5cm thick and on top of it there was a set of apertures the size of a pencil which seemed to be "moving."

The white sphere on this entity also changed colors and let out a protrusion that emitted red and green beams that were directed to a nearby bog. Later two of the cross-tie entities moved back next to the sphere while a fourth similar entity could be seen inside the sphere

through its shell which was changing color. It was interesting that the yellow or pink beams of light over the clearing were accompanied by hot wind and the dark blue and blue ones by a cool breeze.

Meanwhile the third “cross tie” had now returned and all three were “sucked” into the bag. The top of the sphere then became pointy and it zoomed up into the sky, apparently causing the witness to feel a sharp pain in his ears. In later years, the witness became a sailor but his hearing, especially in the right ear, had deteriorated tremendously, for this reason his naval career did not develop.

HC addendum.

Source: *Sailing charter*, April 20, 1991, Klaipeda, Lithuania. Type: B

Comments: These entities appeared to have been of the robotic type or androids.

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Nebraska.

Date: Summer 1949.

Time: Late evening.

A married couple was traveling by car on a deserted highway when they had an encounter with a UFO. At first they thought nothing of seeing a bright light far off the highway. They thought it was the light of a pipeline pumping station or even a large farmhouse. Then the light began to move, and in seconds it began pacing their car. They could clearly see that it was an object made of metal with bright porthole type lights in the middle.

Then the car engine stopped running and the object landed on the road in front of them. Two “insect-like” creatures materialized in an instant. The headlights were still working and the little head of the Pontiac Indian on the hood was still lit. The creatures seemed to do a little dance and reached out to touch the amber glowing head. After a minute or two, the creatures vanished. In seconds the “saucer” or UFO flew away at astonishing speed.

HC addendum.

Source: *Your True Tales*, October, 2007.

Type: C

Comments: This bizarre event only came to light after one of the remaining witnesses passed away in 1999. Her husband, the other witness, had passed away in 1984. This unusual event was given to the family as a sort of codicil to an otherwise unremarkable last will and testament.

Location: Salem, Oregon.

Date: Summer 1949.

Time: 9:00 p.m.

The reporting witness, who was only a child at the time, was told by his parents that they had just left his grand-parent's home about 5 miles from his home. His father had the habit of driving up to South Commercial Street about 2 miles from the grandparent's home and go and watch the Color TV in the TV shop before coming home. This was a very sparsely populated, undeveloped area of town.

His father told him that a cigar-shaped UFO came out of nowhere, it was silver-colored and had red lighted round windows and he could see figures moving around inside. He said that if he slowed down, it would slow down and if he sped up, it would also speed up. It did not make a sound. He said it paced him on his drive home. This is where his father's memory ends.

His mother remembers seeing the UFO near a building called the "goose house" which was a house where they raised geese and had a very distinctive odor. She remembers exiting the vehicle, however his father said; "No!" in an almost terrified voice. His mom said that they watched it go over and it almost hit the roof of the goose house. She said she didn't recall anything else until they were turning into the driveway at home. His father went in and called the local airport but was told that they "were closed" but he talked to the agent anyway who confirmed to have seen the object fly over the airport very fast and silently, they were not able to track it. The airport closed at 2300, 2 hours after the family left the witness' grandparent's home.

It was shortly after that time that the young witness began to react to low sound and vibration. His family tells him that he would hear a train go by or vacuum running or even water going down a drain and he would cover his ears and scream. His aunt would tell him that he would be playing and then suddenly become stock still and then slowly turn his head as if he were tracking a sound that only he could hear. Later the family concluded that they had experienced two hours of missing time. His mother also found several anomalous scoop marks and other marks on her body.

HC addendum.

Source: NUFORC.

Type: G?

Comments: Unexplored abduction event?

Location: Maloja Soswy, Khanty-Mansiysk Autonomous region, Russia.  
Date: Summer 1949.  
Time: Various.

After a vicious fire in this small hamlet, the villagers set up a makeshift settlement at the edge of the forest. At night the villagers were awoken after hearing something or someone running on the roofs. One of the men grabbed a rifle and went out to investigate when something jumped on his back. He described the intruder as having a body similar to a human, about 1 meter in height and wearing dark-colored clothing or rough dark skin (many argued that it was indeed just skin). Its head was shaped like a snake's and on its back it had something resembling a ridge or 'comb.'

The man froze in terror as the gun fell from his hand. Then, not even trying to throw off the creature, he walked into one of the huts. The terrified people inside fled. Those who watched the bizarre spectacle noticed that the creature ejected some sort of short metallic 'tube' which it stuck into the brains of the unfortunate witness.

Later more similar creatures were seen in the woods, all had the ability to run very fast and jump incredible heights. People began to flee the area in terror. The creatures would attack the villagers and attempt to insert the metallic tube into their heads. Many of the victims were unable to fight back and fell to the ground completely helpless and unable to throw off the creatures.

Later a very bright orange light appeared in the forest and the creatures stopped their attacks and fled towards it, disappearing from sight. Soon those who had been hiding from the strange creatures decided to venture out and look for those who had been attacked. The victims were found alive but in torpid confused states not remembering what had happened to them. However after about 10 hours they all began to die one by one. According to reports the autopsies revealed that their brains had turned into a gelatinous mass. There were no holes in the head but all had cracks in the bones of the forehead and temple areas. None of the mysterious creatures were located and dogs refused to go into the forest.

Two days later, at the village of Sergino, located about 120km away a local housewife first saw what she originally thought was a dog, but when the creature stood up on its hind legs and jumped on top a large barrel she thought it was a monkey. The strange creature then dove into the witness's house through an opened window. This creature had never been seen before by the witnesses, it was the size of a large dog, and it could walk in all fours and on its hind legs like a human. Its height did not exceed that of 1 meter. It had a hairless head and the rest of the body was covered with warts and on its back it had something like a 'comb' or

a long hump. The strange creature hid under the bed, it was then driven out from under the bed and then into the attic, but soon disappeared.

Later that night a weird sound woke the housekeeper and she walked into the room where her brother was sleeping and saw the creature sitting on her brother's chest. Her brother was lying on the bed with his eyes open and not moving, a thin tube like protrusion that came out the creature's mouth had entered his skull. The terrified woman grabbed a baton and lunged at the creature which jumped out the window and went into hiding. It is interesting that the dogs living in the yard of the house had escaped shortly before the appearance of the strange creature and only returned in the morning.

On top of the housekeeper's brother's head a square-shaped scar was found, similar to a burn. Soon he began to suffer from severe headaches and died not long after. He was only 30 years of age.

HC addendum.

Source: Igor Wolozniew, quoting Soviet KGB Archives.

Type: X

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: (Undisclosed location) Alaska.

Date: August 1949.

Time: Unknown.

A stark naked couple came to the door of a resident of an unnamed town and asked for permission to bathe. The resident, named Victoria Jahnke, reluctantly agreed, noting that they didn't look "normal." The couple was covered in dirt or dust. Before they left, she gave them clothes.

When she cleaned out the bathtub after them, her hands went numb for some unexplained reason. Nothing she did would help. Then came a knock at the door, and a very tall man dressed in a light colored jumpsuit was standing there with a tube of salve in his hand. Victoria used the salve on her hands, and the numbness went away. She then kept the remainder of the tube of salve for all these years, until an analytical scientist named Phyllis Budinger recently learned about the case and took an interest.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.martiansgohome.com> quoting MUFON Journal August 2004.

Type: E?

Comments: Date is approximate.

Location: Death Valley, California.

Date: August 19, 1949.

Time: Daylight.

Two prospectors; Buck Fitzgerald and Mase Garney, were near Death Valley when “a flying disc, about 24ft in diameter, whizzed past us going about 300 mph. It crashed landed, and two little men jumped out and started running when they saw us. The men looked human but were very small; like dwarfs. We chased them over a sand dune, but lost them.” It was too hot to chase them for any great distance.

HC addendum.

Source: Humcat quoting Newspaper source.

Type: B or H?

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Bielawa, Poland.

Date: Fall 1949

Time: Daytime.

The 22-year old witness at the time was pushing his bicycle through a mountain road near this picturesque town, when suddenly out of the brush ahead of him stepped out a short child-like figure wearing a tight-fitting uniform topped with a pointed hood that covered its face. The strange individual resembled a child in size but its movements and suit indicated a full grown adult person. Moments later, four more similar figures in identical clothing with hoods and tight-fitting outfits emerged from the brush.

The witness stood there stunned and watched the group that had now gathered in the middle of the path gesturing at each other. Again he thought that they were lost children but somehow knew that whoever they were “they didn’t need any help.” They stood about 100 meters away from the witness and pointed at him excitedly. He did not dare move from his position. The witness suddenly recovered from his stupor as some of the figures hastened into the woods on the other side of the path, while two remained behind who gesticulated for a few seconds and then left in the same direction.

At this moment his distress seemed to vanish and he felt at ease again, even though he failed to understand what he had seen. The whole event had lasted only 2 minutes. Although according to the witness he had the impression “that it had lasted forever.” During the encounter the witness felt completely isolated from the surrounding environment, as if being briefly transported into another world or realm. When the strange figures had gone he felt an indescribable relief. He further described the figures as about 1.2m in height, with rather slim child-like bodies. Each

wore the same type of close-fitting gray color suit. They all wore pointy hoods.

He added that the strange individuals seemed to communicate among themselves in a strange chirping sound, not like any known language, it appeared accelerated as if someone accelerated a CD player.

HC addendum.

Source: arekmiazga.blogspot.com/2015/01/Magonia-po-polsku-spotkania-z\_30.html

Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Daimiszhe, near Rozhdestveno, Leningrad region, Russia.

Date: Middle of September, 1949.

Time: Daytime.

Militia Major A. Burkov was responsible for this area, located about 70km from the city of Leningrad (now Saint Petersburg), and had just run into an old friend from the War, a former pilot, Captain B.I. Surikov. While they talked, two boys came running towards them completely out of breath and told the officers that they were from the village. The boys reported that an unknown flying machine or craft had landed on the banks of the River Oredezsh. The craft was of an unknown construction, without any identification marks.

Two "men" walked out of the craft. Both were dressed in strange suits, similar to diver's suits. Both men then inserted some type of hose into the river. Major Burkov tried to communicate with the city but radio communications were down. Then he took Sergeant N.N. Nechiporenko and they both drove an American made Jeep to the location of the incident. Captain Surikov also accompanied the men, since he was familiar with all types of aircraft, both Soviet and German, he thought he could help.

The distance to the village was just several kilometers, but the road was difficult with mud in several areas so they arrived 20 minutes later. They had met several agitated worried villagers who also accompanied the men to the location where the unknown craft had landed. Armed with automatic pistols both Major Burkov and sergeant Nechiporenko carefully approached the location on the banks of the river where the craft had landed. There were no men visible near the machine now, but a shiny metallic hose, the thickness of a human hand (about 10-15cm thick) stretched from the craft into the water.

The witnesses stood about 50m from the craft. In its outer appearance the craft resembled an inverted aluminum saucer the size of an American made truck. The craft had neither windows or a hatchway or any identification markings on its surface. The craft also lacked wings and a

tail unit. Captain Surikov stated that Russia did not possess such circular aircraft and knew that the Germans had tested something similar during the war.

At that moment the hose started to slowly move inside the craft. Simultaneously, a quite humming sound was heard, as if an engine had been switched on. The sergeant and the Major both fired two warning shots into the air, but the humming sound increased, and a red lighted ring appeared at the bottom section of the craft. After that the craft began to slowly ascend into the air. The men then fired several shots aimed at the craft and seemingly the object wavered for a moment.

Then the mysterious object in a moment, literally jumped up and hovered at treetop height for a couple of seconds and then shot away at high speed towards Luga. At the landing site, the men found a large circle of grass totally dried out and pressed against the ground, the ground was almost warm. The men did not find any foreign objects but did find several dead fish floating in the river, where the hose had plunged into the water. After reporting the event to authorities a group of military officers arrived from Leningrad and investigated the landing site.

HC addendum.

Source: *'NLO and Militia,'* Chronicle of incidents in *NLO* magazine, Saint Petersburg, Russia.

Type: B

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Heroldsbach-Thurn, Bavaria, Germany.

Date: October 9, 1949.

Time: Various.

Four girls, then seven and finally at least 300 persons reported seeing numerous visions of the Virgin Mary. Most often she would appear as a "Queen" dressed in a broad, blue cape and with gold crown.

HC addendum.

Source: Erich Von Daniken, *'Erscheinungen.'*

Type: F

Location: Lindin, Mondoñedo, Lugo, Spain.

Date: October 18, 1949.

Time: Night.

While returning home on this night, a man encountered two very tall beings or humanoids on the road. The strange figures were wearing huge cone-shaped head gear or helmets. Upon noticing the witness, the two figures suddenly turned to face him using a strange coordinated move as if they had been “attached at the shoulders.” Terrified at this point, the witness immediately left the area.

HC addendum.

Source: <http://www.looculto.260mb.com/ovnisenespana/lindin/lindin.htm> Type: E

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Tel Aviv, Israel.

Date: December, 1949.

Time: Afternoon.

Uri Geller had been exploring a wooded area near his home when he fell asleep in the grass. He woke up from what seemed a long sleep and decided to explore the forested area a little more. As he reached the south side of a pond, he looked up at the sky. He saw, slowly settling down from the sky, a huge silent bowl-shaped object. The craft then hovered nearby.

Suddenly between the bowl-shaped object and himself he saw the shadowy figure of a huge man, apparently wearing a long cape. As he stared at the figure, a blinding ray of light came from its head and struck Uri so forcibly that he fell over backward and into a deep sleep. He slept for several hours and woke up at sunset, finding the figure and the bowl shaped object gone.

HC addendum.

Source: Andrija Puharich, ‘Uri.’

Type: C

Location: Volta Redonda, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil.

Date: December 4, 1949.

Time: 5:00 p.m.

The witness; Mario Restier, was on his way back home when he noticed a large disc-shaped object fly silently above some trees and land near the highway. The witness heard a voice telling him not to be afraid, a door on the craft opened, and two men appeared and beckoned to him in a friendly manner. The men wore some type of Roman skirt outfit with helmets.

He entered the disc and was led through a corridor into a room full of panels, screens, and buttons. The men invited him to go on a ride with them and he agreed. He was then put in a bathtub full of liquid and told that this would diminish the discomfort and will nourish him. He fell asleep and later woke up as they arrived at some type of space station. He noticed that the two men were seated on a sofa, completely motionless and heads bent forward.

At that moment the door opened and several tall smiling men entered and greeted him in a friendly manner. These men wore green-colored outfits. He was then taken to see several buildings and stores and saw numerous beings, some dressed in blue outfits, many were floating or gliding in mid-air. He also saw many women and children. He was taken to a large museum, which was apparently of the planet Earth. He was also given much information on the universe and energy.

HC addendum.

Source: Richard W. Heiden, *FSR* Vol. 27 #5.

Type: G

\* \* \* \* \*

Location: Norfolk, Virginia.

Date: Late 1949.

Time: Night.

Black activist Malcolm X was lying on his bunk at the Norfolk Prison colony, "a facility created to conduct experimental rehabilitation programs using modern theories of penology." He suddenly noticed a man bathed in light sitting on a chair at the other side of the cell. The man wasn't black, and he wasn't white. He was light brown-skinned, an Asiatic cast of countenance, and he had oily black hair. The figure returned Malcolm X's stare for a while and then vanished in plain sight.

HC addendum.

Source: Jim Keith, *'Casebook of the Men in Black.'*

Type: E

Location: Chatham Hill, West Virginia.

Date: Late 1949.

Time: 11:30 p.m.

Two credible witnesses saw an extremely tall man walking up their street as they waited for a ride home after work. The tall figure wore a long shiny green robe and a red cap. Its height was estimated to have been at least twelve foot high as it stood under a streetlight. The frightened witnesses ran away from the area.

HC addendum.

Source: Bob Teets, *West Virginia UFOs Close Encounters in the Mountain State*, 'quoting Earl Wayne Menefee. Type: E



## *About the author*

Albert S. Rosales, was born in Cuba on January 3, 1958. After living for some time in Spain, in 1967, his family moved to New York City before ultimately settling down in Miami where Albert became a US citizen and attended school. Albert had many strange incidents as a child and developed an interest in UFOs and unusual events from the time he was in high school.

He joined the United States Navy after high school and traveled the world. Later on, after being honorably discharged from the Navy, Albert went into the jewelry business with his father. After his father passed on, Albert joined a local law enforcement agency in Miami and has now been there for over 30 years. Albert is married, with five grown children, one girl and four boys.

For over 40 years, Albert has been studying UFOs, and since 1993, has been regularly updating his Humanoid Encounter catalogue. You can forward your own humanoid encounters to Albert at:

[garuda79@comcast.net](mailto:garuda79@comcast.net)